

5

47050



SAM̐YUTTA-NIKĀYA.

Pali Text Society.

SAMYUTTA-NIKĀYA

PART V MAHĀ-VAGGA

EDITED BY
M. LEON FEER.

(OF PARIS.)



LONDON:
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
• BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER E.C.

1898.

RMIC LIBRARY	
Acc. No.	47.050
Class No.	541315 SUT
Date	23.7.62
St. Card	K.S.
Class	am
Cat	am
Bk Card	pe
Checked	am

INTRODUCTION.

I.

The fifth and last Vaggo of the Samyutta-Nikāya, the so called Mahā-Vaggo, well deserves this name, being the largest of these great Divisions. It occupies, in the Singha-
lese MS. of Copenhagen, 98 sheets (*ti-phl*), in that of Paris, 104 (*na-go*), in the Burmese MS. of Paris, 150 (*tha-bhā*), and in mine, 131. It consists of 12 Samyuttas, which added to the 44 of the preceding Divisions make up the total of 56.

The following are the names of the 12 Samyuttas with the numbers of the Chapters and Suttas:

Names	Chapters	Suttas
I. (XLV) Magga-S.	8	180
II. (XLVI) Bojjhanga-S.	18	187 ¹
III. (XLVII) Satipatthana-S.	10	103
IV. (XLVIII) Indriya-S.	17	185
V. (XLIX) Sammappadhāna-S.	5	54
VI. (L) Bala-S.	10	110
VII. (LI) Iddhipada-S.	8	86
VIII. (LII) Anuruddha-S.	2	24
IX. (LIII) Jhāna-S.	5	54
X. (LIV) Anapāna-S.	2	20
XI. (LV) Sotāpatti-S.	7	74
XII. (LVI) Sacca-S.	11	181
	103	1208.

The tiresome repetitions, peculiar to the buddhist scriptures, abound exceedingly in the Mahā-Vaggo, and form so

¹ No 175 (p. 139), because 99—100 has been put (p. 135) instead of 99—110.

great a proportion in several of its Samyuttas that important abridgments are required. The singhalese and burmese MSS. differ so much in the manner and quantity of their abbreviation that they seem to have nothing common, although they are dealing with the same subject. Moreover the reckoning of the chapters is, in several Samyuttas, subject to some difficulty.

II.

The first of these Samyuttas, the Magga, is divided into eight chapters, according to the burmese MS. of Pa (B¹); but, between the fourth and the fifth of these chapters five so called Peyyālas (Aññatitthiya, Suriya, two Ekadhamma, Gaṅga) are inserted, apparently as a lengthening of the fourth chapter, but without any numeral designation. However, the first of them, the Aññatitthiya is counted *pañcama* (fifth) in my MS. (B²), and, as the first chapter coming after the Peyyālas (the Appamāda) is also numbered *pañcama*, we have, according to B², two fifth chapters separated by four pseudo-chapters. Prudently, B² do not give any number either to the Peyyālas after the Aññatitthiya, or to the chapters (Vaggos) after the Appamāda. More prudent still, the singhalese MSS. have numbers for all the Peyyālas and Vaggos after what in all the MSS. the fourth chapter. B¹ alone numbers Vaggos, excluding the Peyyālas. — I followed it, but reckoning seems to me by no means satisfactory.

The last of the aforesaid Peyyālas, the Gaṅga, and subsequent Vaggos (Appamāda, Balakaraṇiya, Esana, Ogga) are the common share of the nine first Samyuttas, and the eighth, and form the last part of each of them. The even of the Samyuttas, the fifth (Sammappadhāna), sixth (Bala), and the nine (Jhāna) are nothing more than this very part, which cannot be rehearsed wholly each time. Therefore the burmese MSS. give only the first and last sutta of the lump with reference to the first Samyutta (Magga), where the matter is developed at length; Singhalese MSS. are less exact in reproducing the text.

t never fail to repeat the Uddānas, not however without the inaccuracy of which the trace is apparent in the present volume. I have combined the two systems as well

I could. As the subject can be considered under several aspects, the aforesaid Uddanas occur twice in the *Samyuttas* II. IV. VI: why not in the others? I do not quite understand the cause of this difference; and so I have followed the MSS.

The perplexity already alluded to as to the reckoning of the chapters occurs in other *Samyuttas*, especially in the last, where after the fourth chapter nothing is certain, the Singhalese MSS. noting two *tatiyo vaggo* separated by several chapters and all the MSS. giving at the end some titles without any precise application. I do not insist upon this difficulty; the reader will perceive it.

III.

The materials at my disposal for issuing this volume were as before:

S¹, the singhalese MS. of Copenhagen, for the loan of which I address once more my warm thanks to the Administration of the royal Library. This beautiful MS. has in this part an avowed gap, the fourth part of the text *na*, the whole sheet *no*, and the first half of *nan* having been left blank.

S² the singhalese MS. of the Bibliothèque nationale (Paris).

B¹ the burmese MS. of the same.

B² burmese MS. belonging to me. It is unfortunately very deficient in this part, as many sheets are wanting, the four last ones which are of another hand than the rest, were of little use on account of their extreme incorrectness.

I have again to express my regret at being deprived of the use of S² the singhalese MS. of the British Museum, which I have only been able to consult on pages 1—144 of the first volume (*Sagatha-vaggo*). I am also somewhat sorry at having had the Commentary only for the *Sagatha-*

and Nidāna-Vaggo, and in general for not having had at my disposal a greater number of MSS. (especially Siamese MSS., which were wanting altogether). I have endeavoured, as it is, to show the state of our MSS. So I have not inserted in the text any word not found in them. And I have given all the readings, although they were sometimes evident blunders. Nevertheless I may have omitted some of them when they were not to be found in all the MSS. of same origin or when they were not repeated in similar passages, but this exceptionally and unwillingly.

As the singhalese MSS. note abridgments by the sign *pe*, the burmese by *lu* or *pa*, these tokens, in the present book, when isolated, are enough to assign abridgments to their respective MSS.; when joined, to show that the abridgments are common to all the MSS. Abridgments between brackets, and without either *pe*, *lu*, or *pa*, exist in the MSS., but have none of those 3 marks.

IV.

With the Mahā-Vaggo and this fifth volume, the Saṃyutta-Nikāya is at an end. Summing up the numbers of the Suttas in each great Division, I reach this result:

I. Sagātha-Vaggo	271 Suttas
II. Nidāna-Vaggo	286 „
III. Khandha-Vaggo	733 „
IV. Saḷāyatana-Vaggo	391 „
V. Mahā-Vaggo	1208 „
	2889

Now, the Saṃyutta-Nikāya is said to consist of 7,762 suttas as it is stated in the beginning of the Petavattu atthakathā and very likely elsewhere:

Oghatarasattādini suttasuttasahassāni satta ca sata-suttāni dvāsutthi ca suttāni Saṃyuttanikāyo.

The difference is not small. But I already noted that there can be several modes of counting the suttas. For instance, in the Saḷāyatana-Vaggo¹, I found 391 or 1850

¹ Saṃyutta-Nikāya part IV, p. XI. XII.

suttas. The numerous suttas where the distinction of *atīta*-, *etarahi*-, *anāgata* is made could each be counted perhaps as three texts. In this Mahā-Vaggo itself, the ten suttas of the Appamāda-Vaggo (p. 41—45), of the Esanā-Vaggo (p. 54—58) are divided each in four parts, which could be considered as so much suttas; and, this being repeated in eight Samyuttas, the total would be seriously increased. By these means, the sum of 7,762 can be attained, but not be got from the data of the MSS. I counted the suttas according to the Uddānas, and although I may have miscalculated to a certain extent, the true result is, on such a basis, certainly far below 7,762.

V.

I cannot discourse here upon the question whether the Samyutta Nikāya, seemingly in general, certainly in many instances, borrowed from other compilations. For example, in this volume, we have (p. 146) the fable of the hawk and the quail, and (p. 420) Gotama's first Discourse styled here *Tathāgatenavuttam*, the well known title *Dhammacakkappavattanam* being that of a chapter, not of a sutta. Several suttas in this compilation itself are also identical or nearly so. As a rule, I have not made the obvious identifications, because I scarcely thought this the right place nor could I spare the time and space required.

VI.

Like the preceding volumes, this ends with three Indices: 1. Index of the proper names; 2. Index of the titles of the suttas; 3. Index of the gāthās. I wished to add a General Index of the proper names and of the Suttas for the whole body. But I gave up this not to delay the issue of this volume, and have added only the table of the Vaggos-Samyuttas and chapters.

CONTENTS.

	Page
INTRODUCTION	III
BOOK I. MAGGA-SAMYUTTAM (XLV)	1
Chapter I. (Avijja-vaggo)	1
" II. (Vihāra-vaggo)	12
" III. (Micchatta-vaggo)	17
" IV. (Paṭipatti-vaggo)	23
(Ānāpānāsīlāna-peyyālo)	27
(Suriyassa-peyyālo)	29
(Ekadharmapeyyālo I)	32
(Ekadharmapeyyālo II)	35
(Gaṅgā-peyyālo)	38
" V. (Appamāda-vaggo)	41
" VI. (Balakaraṇiya-vaggo)	45
" VII. (Esanā-vaggo)	54
" VIII. (Ogha-vaggo)	59
BOOK II. BOJJHAṆGA-SAMYUTTAM (XLVI)	63
Chapter I. (Pabbata-vaggo)	63
" II. (Tīlāna-vaggo)	78
" III. (Udayi-vaggo)	83
" IV. (Nivaraṇa-vaggo)	91
" V. (Cakkavatti-vaggo)	98
" VI. (Bojjhaṅgasākaccam)	102
" VII. (Ānāpāna-vaggo)	129
" VIII. (Nirodha-vaggo)	132
" IX. (Gaṅgā-peyyālo)	134
" X. XI. (Appamāda-Balakaraṇiya-vaggo)	135
" XII. XIII. (Esanā-Ogha-vaggo)	136
" XIV. (Gaṅgā-peyyālam)	137
" XV. XVI. (Appamāda-Balakaraṇiya-vaggo)	138
" XVII. XVIII. (Esanā-Ogha-vaggo)	139

	Page
BOOK III. SATIPATTHĀNA-SAMYUTTAM (XLVII) . . .	141
Chapter I. (Ambapāli-vaggo)	141
" II. (Nālanda-vaggo)	158
" III. (Silatthiti-vaggo)	171
" IV. (Ananussuta-vaggo)	178
" V. (Amata-vaggo)	184
" VI. (Gaṅgā-peyyāla)	190
" VII. VIII. IX. X. (Appamāda-Balakaraniya- Esanā-Ogha-vaggo)	191
BOOK IV. INDRIYA-SAMYUTTAM (XLVIII)	193
Chapter I. (Suddhika-vaggo)	193
" II. (Mudatara-vaggo)	199
" III. (Chalindriya-vaggo)	203
" IV. (Sukhindriya or Uppaṭi-vaggo)	207
" V. (Jarā-vaggo)	216
" VI. (<i>No title</i>)	227
" VII. (Bodhipakkhiya-vaggo)	236
" VIII. Gaṅgā-peyyāli	239
" IX-XI. (Appamāda-Balakaraniya-Esanā-vaggo)	240
" XII. XIII. (Ogha-vaggo-Gaṅgā-peyyāli)	241
" XIV-XVII. (Appamāda-Balakaraniya-Esanā- Ogha-vaggo)	242
BOOK V. SAMMAPPADHĀNA-SAMYUTTAM (XLIX)	244
Chapter I. (Gaṅgā-peyyāli)	244
" II. (Appamāda-vaggo)	245
" III. IV. (Balakaraniya-Esanā-vaggo)	246
" V. (Ogha-vaggo)	247
BOOK VI. BALA-SAMYUTTAM (L)	249
Chapter I. (Gaṅgā-peyyāli)	249
" II-IV. (Appamāda-Bala-Esanā-vaggo)	250
" V-VI. (Ogha-vaggo-Gaṅgā-peyyālo)	251
" VII-IX. (Appamāda-Bala-Esanā-vaggo)	252
" X. (Ogha-vaggo)	253
BOOK VII. IDDHIPĀDA-SAMYUTTAM (LI)	254
Chapter I. (Cāpāla-vaggo)	254
" II. (Pāsādakampana-vaggo)	263
" III. (<i>No title</i>)	281
" IV. (Gaṅgā-peyyāli)	290

XII

Contents.

	Page
Chapter v-vii. (Appamāda-Balakaraṇiya-Esaṇā-vaggo)	291
„ VIII. (Ogha-vaggo)	292
BOOK VIII. ANURUDDHA-SAMYUTTAM (LII)	294
Chapter I. (Rahogata-vaggo)	294
„ II. (<i>No title</i>)	303
BOOK IX. JHĀNA-SAMYUTTAM (LIII)	307
Chapter I. (Gaṅgā-peyyālo)	307
„ II. III. (Appamāda-Balakaraṇiya-vaggo)	308
„ IV. V. (Esaṇā-Ogha-vaggo)	309
BOOK X. ĀNĀPĀNA-SAMYUTTAM (LIV)	311
Chapter I. (Ekadhamma-vaggo)	311
„ II. (<i>No title</i>)	325
BOOK XI. SOTĀPATTI-SAMYUTTAM (LV)	342
Chapter I. (Veḷudvaravaggo)	342
„ II. (Sahassaka or Rājakarama-vaggo)	360
„ III. (Saraṇāni-vaggo)	369
„ IV. (Puñṇabhisanda-vaggo)	391
„ V. (Sagātha-puñṇabhisanda-vaggo)	399
„ VI. (Sappahña-vaggo)	404
„ VII. (Mahapahña-vaggo)	412
BOOK XII. SACCASAMYUTTAM (LVI)	414
Chapter I. (Samādhi-vaggo)	414
„ II. (Dhammacakkappavattana-vaggo)	420
„ III. (Koṭigāma-vaggo)	431
„ IV. (Simsapāvana-vaggo)	437
„ V. (Papāta-vaggo)	446
„ VI. (Abhisamaya-vaggo)	459
„ VII. (Cakkapeyyālo)	465
„ VIII. (Appakā-viratam)	468
„ IX. (Amakadhaṇṇa-peyyālam)	470
„ X. (Bahutarā sattā)	473
„ XI. (Gatiyo pañcakā)	474
INDICES	479
INDEX TO THE PROPER NAMES	480
INDEX TO THE TITLES OF THE SUTTAS	486
INDEX TO THE BEGINNING OF THE GĀTHAS	496
General contents of the five volumes and of the whole compilation	497

SAMYUTTA-NIKĀYA.

DIVISION V. MAHĀVAGGO.

Namo tassa arahato sammāsambuddhassa॥.

BOOK I.

MAGGA-SAMYUTTAM XLV.

CHAPTER I. AVIJJĀVAGGO PATHAMO.

1. (1) *Avijjā*.

1. Evam me sutam ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme॥

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi Bhikkhavo ti॥
Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun॥
Bhagavā etad avoca॥

3. Avijjā bhikkhave pubbaṅgamā akusalānaṃ dhammānam samāpattiya¹ anudeva² ahirikam anottappaṃ॥ **Avijjā**gatassa bhikkhave aviddasuno micchādītthi pahoti॥ micchādītthissa micchāsaṅkappo pahoti॥ micchāsaṅkappassa micchāvācā pahoti॥ micchāvācassa micchākammanto pahoti॥ micchākammantassa micchāājivo pahoti॥ micchāājivassa micchāvāyāmo pahoti॥ micchāvāyāmassa micchāsati pahoti॥ micchāsatisa micchāsamādhi pahoti॥

4. Vijjā ca kho bhikkhave pubbaṅgamā kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiya³ anudeva hirottappaṃ॥ Vijjāgatassa

¹ B¹ sammā^o ² B¹⁻² anvadeva *always*. ³ B¹⁻² sammā^o

bhikkhave viddasuno sammādiṭṭhi pahotiṃ sammādiṭṭhissa sammāsāṅkāppo pa^oṃ sammāsāṅkappassa sammāvācā pahotiṃ sammāvācassa sammākammanto pahotiṃ sammākammantassa sammāñjivo pahotiṃ sammāñjivassa sammāvāyāmo pahotiṃ sammāvāyāmassa sammāsati pahotiṃ sammāsatisa sammāsamādhī pahotiṃ tiṃ ṃ

2. (2) Upaḍḍham.

1. Evam me sutaṃ ekam samayam Bhagavā Sakyesu¹ viharati Sakkaram² nāma Sakyānaṃ nigamoṃ ṃ

2. Atha kho āyasma Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃ ṃ Ekam antaṃ nisīno kho āyasma Ānando Bhagavantam etad avocaṃ Upaḍḍham idam bhante brahmacariyassa yad idaṃ kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṇkatā tiṃ ṃ

3. Mā hevaṃ Ānanda mā hevaṃ Ānanda³ Sakalam eva lidam Ānanda brahmacariyaṃ yad idaṃ kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṇkatāṃ ṃ Kalyāṇamittasetaṃ Ānanda bhikkhuno paṭikaṅkham⁴ kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṇkassa ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāvēssati ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulikarissatiṃ ṃ

4. Kathaṇceṇanda⁵ bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṇko ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulikarotiṃ ṃ Idhānanda bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāgaṇissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ sammāsāṅkappam bhaveti vivekanissitaṃ laṃ sammāvācam bhāvetiṃ sammākammantaṃ bhāvetiṃ sammāñjivaṃ bhāvetiṃ sammāvāyāmaṃ bhāvetiṃ sammāsatiṃ bhāvetiṃ sammāsamādhim bhāvetiṃ vivekanissitaṃ virāgaṇissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ ṃ Evaṃ kho Ānanda bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṇko ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulikarotiṃ ṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ Sakkesu.

² S¹ nagarakam S³ nagaram.

³ S¹⁻³ paṭikaṅkhā always.

⁴ B¹⁻² karissati ti.

⁵ S¹⁻³ katham ānanda.

5. Tad aminā petam Ānanda pariyāyena vedittabbaṃ¹ yathā sakalam evidam brahmacariyaṃ yad idam kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṇkatā² ti³ Ma-mam⁴ hi Ānanda kalyāṇamittam āgamma jātiddhammā sattā⁵ jātiyā parimuccanti⁶ jarādharmā sattā jarāya pa-rimuccanti⁷ maraṇadharmā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti⁸ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā⁹ sattā soka-paridevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti¹⁰ ti¹¹ Iminā kho etam¹² Ānanda pariyāyena vedittabbaṃ yathā sakalam evidam brahmacariyaṃ yad idam kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṇkatā ti¹³ ti¹⁴ ||

3. (3) Sāriputto.

1. Sāvattihinidānaṃ⁶ ||

2. Atha⁷ kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā tenupa-sāṅkami⁸ upasāṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi⁹ || Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Sāri-putto Bhagavantam etad avoca¹⁰ || Sakalam evidam¹¹ bhante brahmacariyaṃ yad idam kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṇkatā ti¹² ||

3. Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta¹³ sakalam evidam Sāriputta brahmacariyaṃ yad idam kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṇkatā ti¹⁴ || Kalyāṇamittassetam Sāriputta bhikkhave pātikaṅkham kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampa-vaṇkassa ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāvēssati ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulikarissati¹⁵ ||

4. Kathaṇca Sāriputta bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇa-sahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṇko ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulikaroti¹⁶ || Idha¹⁷ Sāriputta bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāgaṇissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ¹⁸ la¹⁹ sammāsamādhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāgaṇissitaṃ

¹ B¹⁻² add ti. ² S³ mammam here only.

³ missing in S¹.

⁴ S¹ o'dhamma.

⁵ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁶ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁷ B² attha.

⁸ B¹⁻² idam always.

⁹ S¹⁻³ katham.

nirodhanissitam vossaggapariñāmiṃ ॥ Evam kho Sāriputta bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavāṅko ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveti ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulikaroti ॥ ॥

5. Tad aminā petam Sāriputta pariyāyena veditabbam ॥ yathā sakalam evidam brahmacariyaṃ yadidaṃ kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavāṅkatā ॥ ॥ Manam hi Sāriputta kalyāṇamittam āgama jātiddhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti ॥ jarāddhammā sattā jarāya parimuccanti ॥ maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti ॥ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā ३ sattā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti ॥ ॥ Iminā kho etaṃ Sāriputta pariyāyena veditabbam ॥ yathā sakalam evidam brahmacariyaṃ yadidaṃ kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavāṅkatā ti ॥ ॥

4. (4) Brāhmaṇo.

1. Savatthi nidanam ४ ॥

2. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṇhasmayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Sāvattim piṇḍāya pavisi ५ ॥

3. Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando Jānusoṇiṃ ६ brāhmaṇam sabbasetena valavābhirathena ७ Sāvattiya niyyāyantaṃ setā sudam assā yuttā honti setālaṅkāra seto ratho seta-parivāro setā ८ rasmiyo seta patodalaṭṭhi ९ setaṃ chattam setaṃ uḥḥisaṃ setāni vatthāni setā upāhana १० setāya १० sudam vālavijaniyā ११ vijiyati १२ ॥ Tam enaṃ jano disvā evam āha ॥ Brahmaṇ १३ vata bho yānam १४ brahmayānarūpaṃ १५ vata hoti ॥

4. Atha kho āyasmā १६ Ānando Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā १७ pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapatikkanto yena Bhagava

¹ S¹·³ bhāvēssati . . . ² karissati. ³ B¹·² add ti.

³ S¹ ʾdhamma. ⁴ missing in S¹·³.

⁵ S¹ B¹ pavisi S¹ pavisi. ⁶ S³ ʾsoni.

⁷ S¹ valabhiṃ S¹ valabhiṃ B¹·² ʾratena. ⁸ S¹·³ seta.

⁹ S¹ omits laṭṭhi. ¹⁰ S¹ setā. ¹¹ S¹·³ ratavijani (S¹ ʾ-).

¹² S¹ vijiyati B¹·² bijeyyati. ¹³ S¹·³ brahmā.

¹⁴ S¹ yānam always. ¹⁵ S¹·³ yānam rūpaṃ always.

¹⁶ missing in S¹·³. ¹⁷ S¹·³ pavisitvā.

tenupasankamiṃ upasankamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
ekam antam nisīdiṃ Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā
Ānando Bhagavantam etad avocaṃṃ Idhāham bhante
pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Sāvattthim
piṇḍāya pāvisim¹ addasam khoham² bhante Jānusunim³
brāhmaṇam sabbasetena vaḷavābhirathena Sāvattthiyā niy-
yāyantamṃ setā sudam assā yuttā honti⁴ setālanakā seto
ratho setaparivāro setā rasmiyo setā patodalatthi setam
chattam setam uṇḥisam setāni vatthāni setā upāhanā se-
tāya sudam⁵ vālavijaniyā vijjiyyati⁶ tam enam jano disvā
evam āhaṃ Brahman vata bho yānam brahmayānarūpam
vata hoti⁷ sakkā nu kho bhante imasmim dhammavinaye
brahmayānam paññāpetun tiṃṃ

Sakkā Ānandāti Bhagavā avocaṃṃ Imasseva kho etam
Ānanda ariyassa atthāṅgikassa maggassa adhivacanam
brahmayānam iti pi dhammayānam iti pi anuttaro san-
gāmaṇijayo iti pi⁸ṃṃ

5. Sammādiṭṭhi Ānanda bhāvitā bahulikā rāgavinaya-
pariyosānā⁹ hotiṃṃ dosavinayapariyosānā⁹ hotiṃṃ mohavinaya-
pariyosānā⁹ hotiṃṃ Sammāsankappo Ānanda bhāvitā ba-
hulikato rāgavinayapariyosāno hotiṃṃ dosavinayapariyosāno
hotiṃṃ mohavinayapariyosāno hotiṃṃṃ Sammāvācā Ānanda
bhāvitā bahulikā rāgavinayapariyosānā hotiṃṃ dosaṃ paṃ
mohavinayapariyosānā hotiṃṃṃ Sammākammanto Ānanda
bhāvito bahulikato rāgavinayapariyosāno hotiṃṃ dosaṃ paṃ
mohavinayapariyosāno hotiṃṃṃ Sammāājīvo Ānanda bhā-
vito bahulikato rāgavinayapariyosāno hotiṃṃ dosaṃ paṃ mo-
havinayapariyosāno hotiṃṃṃ Sammāvāyāmo Ānanda bhāvito
bahulikato rāgavinayapariyosāno hotiṃṃ dosaṃ paṃ mohavinaya-
pariyosāno hotiṃṃṃ Sammāsati Ānanda bhāvitā bahulikā
rāgavinayapariyosānā hotiṃṃ dosaṃ paṃ mohavinayapariyo-
sānā¹⁰ hotiṃṃṃ Sammāsamādhi Ānando bhāvito bahulikato

¹ B¹ pāvisi B² pavisim. ² S¹⁻³ addasa khvāham.

³ S¹⁻³ Jānusunim (S³ nim) always. ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁶ so S¹⁻³; B¹⁻² bijeyyati.

⁷ S¹⁻³ yānamvatarūpo instead of rūpam vata; hoti being omitted.

⁸ B¹⁻² add ti. ⁹ S¹⁻³ nam.

¹⁰ B¹ S³ sāno (S³ -no).

rāgavinayapariyosāno hoti¹ dosa² pa³ mohavinayapariyo-
sāno hoti⁴ ||

Iminā kho etam⁵ Ānanda pariyāyena veditabbam⁶ yathā
imassevetam⁷ ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhvaca-
nam brahmayānam iti pi dhammayānam iti pi anuttaro
saṅgāma-vijayo iti pīti⁸ ||

Idam⁹ avoca Bhagavā¹⁰ idam vatvā¹¹ sugato athāparam
etad avoca satthā¹² ||

Yassa saddhā ca paññā ca¹³ dhammā yuttā sadā dhuram¹⁴
hiri isā mano yottam¹⁵ sati ārakkasārathi¹⁶ 1 ||

Ratho ślaparikkhāro¹⁷ jhānakkho cakkaviriyo¹⁸
upekkhā dhurasamādhi¹⁹ anicchā parivāraṇam²⁰ 2 ||

Abyāpādo avihiṃsā²¹ viveko yassa āvudham²²
titikkhā dhammasannāho²³ yogakkhemāya vattati²⁴ 3 ||

Etad attaniyam²⁵ bhūtam²⁶ brahmayānam anuttaram²⁷
niyyanti dhurā lokamhā²⁸ aññadatthu²⁹ jayam³⁰ jayanti³¹ 4 ||

5. (5) Kimattha.

1. Sāvattihinidānam¹

2. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupa-
sankamimsu² la ekam antam nisidimsu³

3. Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam
etad avocu⁴ : Idha no bhante aññatitthiyā paribbājaka
amhe evam pucchanti⁵ Kimatthi yam āvuso samaṇe Go-
tame⁶ brahmacariyam vussati ti⁷ : Evam puttā mayam
bhante tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam evam vyā-
karoma⁸ : Dukkassa kho āvuso pariññattam⁹ Bhagavati
brahmacariyam vussati ti¹⁰ kacci mayam bhante evam put-
tā evam vyākaramānā vuttavādino ceva Bhagavato homa
na ca Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhacikkhāma¹¹ dhammassa

¹ missing in S. ² S¹ imassa² ³ S¹ etad.

⁴ B¹ adds na, B² ca. ⁵ S¹ yottā S¹ ghoṭṭā.

⁶ S¹ vihiṃsā S¹ adds ca. ⁷ S¹ vamma² B² camma²

⁸ S¹ attha² B² attanisam. ⁹ S¹ atthup.

¹⁰ S¹ jaya S¹ jayā. ¹¹ B² jahanti. ¹² S¹ samkam.

¹³ S¹ samaṇo gotamo. ¹⁴ S¹ pariññattham.

cānudhammaṃ vyākaroṃaṃ na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ tñānam āgacchatīti¹ ||

4. Taggha tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ puṭṭhā evaṃ vyākaraṃāṇā vuttavādino ceva me hothaṃ na ca mam abhūtena abbhācikkhathaṃ dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākaroṃaṃ na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ² tñānam āgacchatīti || Dukkassa hi bhikkhave³ pariññattam⁴ mayi brahmacariyaṃ vussati || Sace vo⁵ bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbajakā evaṃ puccheyyuṃ || Atthi panāvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa dukkhassa pariññāyāti || evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbajakānam evaṃ vyakareyyātha || Atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa dukkhassa pariññāyāti ||

5. Katamo ca bhikkhave maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa dukkhassa pariññāya⁶ || Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo || seyyathidam || sammādiṭṭhi || la || sammāsamādhī || ayam bhikkhave maggo ayam paṭipadā etassa dukkhassa pariññāyāti ||

6. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbajakānam evaṃ vyakareyyāthāti ||

6. (6) *Aññatato bhikkhu* 1.

1. Sāvatti nidānaṃ⁷ ||

2. Atha kho aññatato bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkamiṃ pa ||

3. Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca || Brahmācariyaṃ brahmācariyaṃ bhante vuccati || katamaṃ nu kho bhante brahmācariyaṃ katamaṃ⁸ brahmācariyapariyosānaṃ ti ||

4. Ayam eva kho bhikkhu ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo brahmācariyaṃ seyyathidam || Sammādiṭṭhi || pa-pe || sammāsa-

¹ S¹⁻³ adhigacchatīti.

² S³ gārayho (or gārayhe by correction). ³ missing in B¹.

⁴ S¹⁻³ pariññattham. ⁵ S¹⁻³ kho. ⁶ B¹⁻² pariññāyāti.

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit nidānaṃ here and further on.

⁸ missing in S¹⁻³.

mādhīṃ ṃ Yo kho bhikkhu rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo idam brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ tiṃ ṃ

7. (7) *Aññatara bhikkhu* 2.

1. Sāvattthi nidānaṃ ṃ ṃ

2. Atha kho aññatara bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tempasaṅkaniṃ upasaṅkamitvāṃ laṃ

3. Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avocaṃ ṃ Rāgavinayo dosavinayo mohavinayo ti bhante vuccatiṃ kissa nu kho etaṃ¹ bhante adhivacanaṃ rāgavinayo dosavinayo mohavinayo ti² ṃ ṃ

Nibbānadhātuyā³ kho etaṃ bhikkhu adhivacanaṃ rāgavinayo dosavinayo mohavinayo ti āsavānaṃ khayō tena vuccati tiṃ ṃ

4. Evaṃ vutte so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avocaṃ ṃ Amataṃ⁴ amataṃ ti bhante vuccatiṃ ṃ Katamaṃ nu kho bhante amataṃ katamo amatagāminimaggo tiṃ ṃ

Yo kho⁵ bhikkhu rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo idam vuccati amataṃ ṃ Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo⁶ amatagāminimaggo⁷ seyyathidaṃ⁸ sammādiṭṭhi pe⁹ sammāsamādhī tiṃ ṃ

8. (8) *Vibhaṅgo*.

1. Sāvattthi nidānaṃ ṃ ṃ

2. Ariyaṃ vo bhikkhave aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ desissāmi vibhaji-sāmiṃ taṃ sunātha sādhuṃ kaṃ manasi karotha bhassissāmi tiṃ ṃ

Evaṃ bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad avocaṃ ṃ

3. Katamo bhikkhave ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo¹ seyyathidaṃ² sammādiṭṭhi pe³ sammāsamādhīṃ ṃ

4. Kātaṃ⁴ ca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhiṃ ṃ Yaṃ kho bhikkhave dukkhe nāpaṃ dukkhasamudaye nāpaṃ duk-

¹ S¹⁻³ ko instead of nu kho etaṃ. ² S¹⁻³ omit ti.

³ S¹⁻³ yā instead of nibbī. ⁴ missing in S¹. ⁵ S¹⁻³ so.

⁶ omitted by S¹⁻³. ⁷ S¹⁻³ katamo.

khanirodhe ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiya¹ paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ² ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sammāditṭhi³ ॥

5. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo⁴ ॥ Yo kho⁵ bhikkhave nekkhammasaṅkappo abyāpādasāṅkappo avihiṃsāsaṅkappo⁶ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo⁷ ॥

6. Katamā ca bhikkhave sammāvācā⁸ ॥ Yā kho bhikkhave musāvādaveramaṇi⁹ piṣuṇāya¹⁰ vācāya veramaṇi pharusāya¹¹ vācāya¹² veramaṇi samphappalāpa veramaṇi¹³ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sammāvācā¹⁴ ॥

7. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammākammanto¹⁵ ॥ Yā¹⁶ kho bhikkhave pāṇātipatā veramaṇi adinnādānā veramaṇi abrahmacariyā veramaṇi¹⁷ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sammākammanto¹⁸ ॥

8. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammāājīvo¹⁹ ॥ Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako micchāājīvaṃ pahāya sammāājīvena²⁰ jīvitam²¹ kappeti²² ayaṃ vuccati sammāājīvo²³ ॥

9. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammāvāyamo²⁴ ॥ Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhāti cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati²⁵ ॥ Uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti²⁶ la²⁷ Anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti²⁸ la²⁹ Uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhāti cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati³⁰ ॥ Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sammāvāyamo³¹ ॥

10. Katamā ca bhikkhave sammāsati³² ॥ Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye³³ kāyanupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhiññhādomanassaṃ³⁴ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhiññhādomanassaṃ³⁵ citte cittaṇupassī viharati ātāpi sam-

¹ B¹⁻² °gāmini. ² missing in S³.

³ S³ avihisā° (corrected from avimhisā°) S¹ ahisā (corrected from ahivisā). ⁴ B¹⁻² °ni always. ⁵ S³ omits ya.

⁶ S¹ ye S³ yo. ⁷ S¹⁻³ jīvena. ⁸ S¹⁻³ jīvikam.

⁹ S¹ pajahati. ¹⁰ S¹ kāyena.

pajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhijjhādomanassam¹ dhammesu dhammānupassi viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhijjhādomanassam² . . . Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sammāsati³ .

Katamo ca bhikkhave sammāsamādhi⁴ . . . Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāram vivekajam pītisukham pathamam jhānam upasampajja viharati⁵ . . . Vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā ajjhantaṃ sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhavam avitakkam avicāram samādhijam pītisukham duttiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati⁶ . . . Pītiyā ca viragā ca upekkhako ca viharati⁷ sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena patisaṃvedeti⁸ . . . yan tam ariyā acikkhanti upekkhako satimā sukha-vihāriti tatiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati⁹ . . . Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānam atthagamā adukkhamasukham upekkhasatipari-suddhiṃ catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati . . . Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sammāsamādhi¹⁰ ti . . .

9. (9) Suka.

1. 2. Sāvatthi . . . Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sālisukam¹ va yavasukam² vā micchāpanihitam³ hatthena vā pādena vā akkantam⁴ hattham⁵ vā pādam⁶ vā bhindissati⁷ lohitam⁸ va⁹ uppādessatīti¹⁰ netam¹¹ tñānam¹² vijjati¹³ tam¹⁴ kissa¹⁵ hetu¹⁶ micchāpanihitattā¹⁷ bhikkhave sukassa¹⁸ . . . Evam eva kho bhikkhave so vata bhikkhu micchāpanihitāya¹⁹ diṭṭhiyā²⁰ micchāpanihitāya²¹ maggabhāvanaya²² avijjam²³ bhindissati²⁴ vijjam²⁵ uppādessati²⁶ nibbānam²⁷ sacchikarissatīti²⁸ netam²⁹ tñānam³⁰ vijjati³¹ tam³² kissa³³ hetu³⁴ micchāpanihitattā³⁵ bhikkhave diṭṭhiyā³⁶ . . .

3. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sālisukam¹ vā yavasukam² va sammāpanihitam³ hatthena vā pādena vā akkantam⁴ hattham⁵ vā pādam⁶ vā bhindissati⁷ lohitam⁸ vā uppādessatīti⁹ tñānam¹⁰ etam¹¹ vijjati¹² tam¹³ kissa¹⁴ hetu¹⁵ sammāpanihitattā¹⁶ bhik-

¹ S¹⁻³ chijjati *always*. ² missing in S¹. ³ S¹ sukassa.

⁴ S¹⁻³ avijjā chijjati vijja *instead of* avijjam^o

⁵ S¹ B¹ sūkam. ⁶ S¹ uppādessati.

khave sukassa¹ || Evam eva kho bhikkhave so vata bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjam bhindissati vijjam uppādessati nibbānam sacchikarissati ti tñanam etaṃ vijjati || taṃ kissa hetu || sammāpaṇihitatta bhikkhave diṭṭhiyā ||

4. Kathanca bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya² diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya² maggabhāvanāya avijjam bhindati vijjam uppādeti nibbānam sacchikaroti ti ||

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggaparīṇānamim || pe || sammāsamādhim bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggaparīṇānamim || Evam ceso³ bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjam⁴ bhindati vijjam uppādeti nibbānam sacchikaroti ti ||

10. (10) Nandiya.

1. 2. Sāvatti || Atha kho Nandiyo paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami || upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā sadhim sammodi || sammodānyam katham sārānyam vītisāretvā ekam antam nisidi ||

3. Ekam antam nisinno kho Nandiyo paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca || Kati nu kho⁵ bho Gotama dhammā bhāvitā bahulikātā nibbānagamā honti nibbānaparāyanā nibbānapariyosānā ti ||

4. Aṭṭhime kho Nandiya⁶ dhammā bhāvitā bahulikātā nibbānagamā honti nibbānaparāyanā nibbānapariyosānā || katame aṭṭha || seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi || la-pe || sammāsamādhi || Ime kho Nandiya aṭṭha dhammā bhāvitā bahulikātā nibbānagamā honti nibbānaparāyanā nibbānapariyosānā ti ||

5. Evam vutte Nandiyo paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca || Abhikkantam bho Gotama abhikkantam bho

¹ S¹ sūkassa S³ sūkkassa. ² S¹⁻³ omit sammā.

³ B¹ has vo instead of ceso, omitted by B²

⁴ S¹⁻³ avijjā. ⁵ S³ inserts bhante.

⁶ S¹⁻³ Atha kho Nandiya aṭṭha instead of aṭṭhi^o.

Gotamaṃ paṃ upāsakam mam bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu
ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatantiṃṃ

Avijjāvaggo¹ paṭhamo²ṃṃ

Tassa uddānaṃ³ṃṃ

Avijjā⁴ ca Upaddhaṇa⁵ṃṃ Sāriputto ca Brāhmaṇoṃṃ
Kīmatthiyo dve⁶ Bhikkhuṃṃ Vibhaṅgo⁷ Sūka⁸ Nandiyoti⁹ṃṃ

CHAPTER II. VIHĀRAVAGGO DUTIYO

II. (1) Vihāra 1.

1. Sāvattihi nidānaṃṃṃ

2. Icchāmaham bhikkhave aḍḍhamāsaṃ paṭisalliyitum¹⁰ṃṃ
namhi kenaci upasaṅkamitabbo aññatra ekena piṇḍapātā-
nihārakena¹¹ṃṃ

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṭissutvā¹²ṃṃ
nāssudha koci Bhagavantam upasaṅkamati aññatra ekena
piṇḍapātānihārakena¹³ṃṃ

3. Atha kho Bhagavā tassa aḍḍhamāsaṃ accayena paṭi-
sallānā vuttḥito bhikkhu āmantesiṃṃ Yena svaḥam bhik-
khave vihārena paṭhamābhisambuddho viharāmiṃṃ tassa pa-
desena vihasiṃṃṃ

4. So evaṃ pajānāmi micchādittḥipaccayaṃ pi vedayitam
sammādittḥipaccayaṃ pi vedayitamṃṃ paṃ micchāsamaḍḍhipac-
cayā pi vedayitamṃṃ sammāsamaḍḍhipaccayaṃ pi vedayitamṃṃ
Chandapaccayaṃ pi vedayitamṃṃ vitakkapaccayaṃ pi vedayi-
tamṃṃ saññāpaccayaṃ pi vedayitamṃṃṃ

5. Chando ca avūpasanto hoti¹⁴ṃṃ vitakko ca avūpasanto
hoti¹⁵ṃṃ saññā ca avūpasantaṃ hotiṃṃ tappaccayaṃ vedayitamṃṃ
[Chando ca vūpasanto hotiṃṃ vitakkā ca avūpasantaṃ honti

¹ in B¹ only. ² S¹⁻³ Paṭhamo vaggo B² Vaggo paṭhamo.

³ S¹⁻³ tatrūddānaṃ. ⁴ B¹⁻² Avijjā. ⁵ S¹⁻³ omit ca.

⁶ S³ ve B¹ Kīmatthānātara B² kīmatthamānātara.

⁷ S¹⁻³ vibhange. ⁸ S³ sundikena. ⁹ B¹⁻² Nandiyati.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ "sall" B² "salla"

¹¹ B² paccassosum begun not finished in S³.

¹² S¹⁻³ saññāpaccayaṃ the phrase is repeated in S¹.

¹³ S¹⁻³ vitakkāca avūpasantaṃ (S³ adds ca) honti.

¹⁴ S³ honti.

saññā ca avūpasantā honti¹ tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ² ||
Chando ca vūpasanto hoti³ vitakkā ca vūpasantā honti⁴
saññā ca avūpasantā honti⁵ ||¹ Chando ca vūpasanto hoti²
vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti³ saññā ca vūpasantā hoti⁴
tappaccayā vedayitaṃ⁵ ||

6. Appattassa pattiyā atthi āyāmaṃ⁶ || tasmim pi thāne
anuppatte tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ti⁷ ||

12. (2) Vihāra 2.

1. 2. Sāvatti⁸ || Icchāmāham bhikkhave temāsam pati-
salliyitum⁹ ||

3. Atha kho Bhagavā tassa temāsassa accayena paṭi-
sallāpā vuṭṭhito bhikkhū āmantesi¹⁰ || Yena svāham bhik-
khave vihārena pathamābhisambuddho viharāmi tassa pa-
desenā⁶ vihāsim⁷ ||

4. So evam pajānāmi⁸ micchādittṭhipaccayā vedayitaṃ⁹
micchādittṭhivūpasamapaccayā vedayitaṃ¹⁰ sammādittṭhipac-
cayā⁹ vedayitaṃ¹⁰ sammādittṭhivūpasamapaccayā⁹ vedayitaṃ¹⁰
la¹⁰ || micchāsamādhipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ¹¹ micchāsamādhi-
vūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ¹² sammāsamādhipaccayā pi
vedayitaṃ¹³ sammāsamādhivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ¹⁴
chandapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ¹⁵ Chandavūpasamapaccayā p
vedayitaṃ¹⁶ vitakkapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ¹⁷ vitakkavūpasama-
paccayā pi vedayitaṃ¹⁸ saññāpaccayā pi vedayitaṃ¹⁹ saññā-
vūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ²⁰ ||

5. Chando ca avūpasanto hoti vitakko ca avūpasanto
hoti²¹ saññā ca avūpasantā hoti tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ²²
[Chando ca vūpasanto hoti vitakkā ca avūpasantā honti
saññā ca avūpasantā honti tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ²³
Chando ca vūpasanto hoti vitakkā ca vūpasantā honti
saññā ca avūpasantā honti tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ]²⁴ ||

¹ The part between [] is not to be found in B¹⁻².

² S¹⁻³ vitakkā^o santā honti here and further on.

³ S¹⁻³ honti here and further on. ⁴ S¹⁻³ āyāma B¹ āyācam.

⁵ The sequel as in the preceding sutta. ⁶ S¹⁻³ padeseneva.

⁷ S¹ vihāsi. ⁸ S¹⁻³ paṭijānāmi. ⁹ S¹⁻³ add pi.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ sabbam vitthāretabbam-pe-

¹¹ The part between [] is not to be found in B¹⁻².

chando ca vūpasanto hoti vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti sañ-
ñā ca vūpasantā hoti tappaccayā vedayitam¹ ||

6. Appattassa pattiya² atthi³ āyāma³ tasmim³ thāne
anuppatte tappaccayā pi vedayitan ti ||

13. (3) Sekho.

1. Sāvatti⁴ ||

2. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-
kami⁵ pa⁵ ||

3. Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca⁶ || Sekho sekho ti bhante vuccati⁶ || Kittāvatā
nu kho bhante sekho hoti ti ||

4. Idha [bhikkhave⁷] bhikkhu sekhāya sammādiṭṭhiyā
sammānāgato hoti⁸ la⁸ sekkena sammāsamādhinā saman-
nāgato hoti⁸ || Ettāvatā kho bhikkhu sekho hoti ti ||

14. (4) Uppāde 1.

1. Sāvatti⁹ ||

2. Atthime⁹ bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikata⁹
anuppannā⁹ uppajjanti nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā
arahato sammāsambuddhassa ||

3. Katame aṭṭha¹⁰ || Seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi¹⁰ pa-pe-
sammāsamādhi¹⁰ || Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha dhammā bhā-
vitā bahulikata¹⁰ anuppannā¹⁰ uppajjanti nāññatra tathāga-
tassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassa ti ||

15. (5) Uppāde 2.

1. Sāvatti¹¹ ||

2. Atthime¹¹ bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikata¹¹ anu-
pannā¹¹ uppajjanti¹¹ nāññatra sugatavinayā ||

3. Katame aṭṭha¹² || Seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi¹² la¹²

¹ missing in S¹. ² S¹ attī. ³ S¹⁻³ āyāma B¹ āyācam.

⁴ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁵ complete in S¹⁻³. ⁶ missing in B¹.

⁷ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁸ S¹ atthime.

⁹ S¹⁻³ insert na (added between the lines in S¹ 2).

¹⁰ in B¹⁻² only.

sammāsamādhiṃ || Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā anuppannā uppajjanti² nāññatra sugatavinayā ti ||

16. (6) *Parisuddha* 1.

1. 2. Sāvattiṃ || Tatravoca² pe ||

3. Aṭṭhime bhikkhave dhammā parisuddhā pariodatā anaṅgaṇā vigatupakkilesā anuppannā uppajjanti nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassa³ ||

4. Katame aṭṭha || Seyyathidaṃ sammāditṭhiṃ la-peṃ sammāsamādhiṃ || Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha dhammā parisuddhā pariyodatā anaṅgaṇā vigatupakkilesā anuppannā uppajjanti nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassa ti ||

17. (7) *Parisuddha* 2.

1. 2. Sāvattiṃ || Tatravoca² pe ||

3. Aṭṭhime bhikkhave dhammā parisuddhā^o uppajjanti nāññatra sugatavinayā ||

4. Katame aṭṭha || Seyyathidaṃ sammāditṭhiṃ la-peṃ sammāsamādhiṃ || Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha dhammā parisuddhā^o uppajjanti nāññatra sugatavinayā ti ||

18. (8) *Kukkuṭārāma* 1.

1. Evam me sutam ekaṃ samayam āyasmā ca Ānando āyasmā ca Bhaddo Pāṭaliputte viharanti Kukkuṭārāme ||

2. Atha kho āyasmā Bhaddo sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisalānā vuttḥito yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamiṃ upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodiṃ sammodaniyaṃ katham sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekaṃ antaṃ nisīdi ||

3. Ekaṃ antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Bhaddo āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad avoca || Abrahmacariyaṃ abrahmacariyanti āvuso Ānanda vuccatiṃ katamaṃ nu kho āvuso abrahmacariyaṃ ti ||

¹ B¹ uppanti. ² in S¹⁻³ only.

³ C¹ sammāmbuddhassa.

Sādhu sādhu āvuso Bhadda bhaddako te āvuso Bhadda ummaggo¹ bhaddakam paṭibhānam kalyāṇi² paripucchā³ :

4. Evam hi⁴ tvam āvuso Bhadda⁵ pucchasi⁶ || Abrahmacariyam abrahmacariyanti āvuso Ānanda vuccati⁷ katamam nu kho āvuso abrahmacariyan ti⁸ ||

Evam āvuso ti⁹ :

5. Ayam eva kho āvuso aṭṭhaṅgiko micchāmaggo¹⁰ abrahmacariyam¹¹ seyyathidam¹² Micchādītthi¹³ pa¹⁴ micchāsamādhi¹⁵ ti¹⁶ :

19. (9) Kukkutārama 2.

1. 2. Pāṭaliputtanidanam¹⁷ :

3. Brahmacariyam brahmacariyan ti āvuso Ānanda vuccati¹⁸ katamam nu kho āvuso brahmacariyam katamam brahmacariyapariyosānan ti¹⁹ :

Sādhu sādhu kho²⁰ āvuso Bhadda bhaddako²¹ kho²² ti āvuso Bhadda ummaggo bhaddakam paṭibhānam kalyāṇam paripucchā²³ :

4. Evam hi tvam āvuso Bhadda pucchasi Brahmacariyam brahmacariyan ti āvuso Ānanda vuccati²⁴ katamam nu kho āvuso brahmacariyam katamam brahmacariyapariyosānan ti²⁵ :

Evam āvuso ti²⁶ :

5. Ayam eva kho²⁷ āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo brahmacariyam²⁸ seyyathidam²⁹ Sammadītthi³⁰ pa³¹ pe³² sammamādhī³³ : Yo kho āvuso rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo³⁴ imam brahmacariyapariyosānan ti³⁵ :

20. (10) Kukkutārama 3.

1. 2. Pāṭaliputtanidanam³⁶ :

3. Brahmacariyam brahmacariyan ti āvuso vuccati³⁷ katamam nu kho āvuso brahmacariyam³⁸ katamo brahmacari³⁹ katamam brahmacariyapariyosānan ti⁴⁰ :

¹ B¹ ummango B² umaṅgo. ² S¹ pi. ³ in B¹⁻² only.

⁴ S¹⁻³ maggo without micchā. ⁵ S¹ abrahma⁴

⁶ this in B¹ only; B¹ nothing; S¹⁻³ Tam yeva nidanam kukkutārāmeekamantam⁵ avoca. ⁷ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁸ S¹⁻³ bhaddakam. ⁹ B¹ vo; missing in S¹⁻³.

¹⁰ so B¹ only; S¹⁻³ Tam yeva nidanam.

Sādhū sādhū¹ āvuso Bhadda² bhaddako kho te³ āvuso Bhadda ummaggo bhaddakam paṭibhānam kalyāṇi paripucchā⁴ ||

4. Evaṃ hi tvam āvuso Bhadda pucchasi⁵ || Brahmācariyaṃ brahmācariyanti āvuso Ānanda vuccati⁶ katamaṃ nu kho āvuso brahmācariyaṃ⁷ katamo brahmācārī⁸ katamam brahmācariyapariyosānan ti⁹ ||

Evaṃ āvuso ti¹⁰ ||

5. Ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo brahmācariyaṃ¹¹ seyyathidaṃ¹² Sammādiṭṭhi¹³ pa¹⁴ sammāsamādhī¹⁵ || Yo kho āvuso iminā ariyena aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena samannāgato ayaṃ vuccati brahmācārī¹⁶ || Yo kho āvuso rūgakkhayaṃ dosakkhayaṃ mohakkhayaṃ idam brahmācariyapariyosānan ti¹⁷ ||

Imesam tiṇṇaṃ suttantantānam ekanidānaṃ¹⁸ ||

Vihāravaggo dutiyo¹⁹ ||

Tassa uddānaṃ²⁰ ||

Dve Vihārā ca²¹ Sekho²² ca²³ Uppādā²⁴ apare duve²⁵ ||
Parisuddhena²⁶ dve²⁷ vuttā²⁸ Kukkuṭārāmena tayo ti²⁹ ||

CHAPTER III. MICCHATTAVAGGO TATIYO.

21. (1) *Micchattam.*

1. 2. Sāvattihinidānaṃ³⁰ ||

3. Micchataṇ ca³¹ vo bhikkhave desissāmi³² sammattaṇ ca³³ taṃ supātha³⁴ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ āma instead of sādhū^o ² missing in B¹.

³ So S¹⁻³; B¹⁻² have tiṇisuttantāni ekanidānāni.

⁴ S¹⁻³ dutiyo vaggo. ⁵ S¹ vihare S³ -ro S¹⁻³ omit ca.

⁶ S¹⁻³ sekhā B¹ seṃkho. ⁷ B¹⁻² uppāde. ⁸ S¹⁻³ dve.

⁹ S¹⁻³ parisuddhā B² osuddena.

¹⁰ missing in S¹⁻³ (erased in S³) ¹¹ S¹⁻³ vutto.

¹² S¹⁻³ kukkuṭārāme (S¹ -maya) tatiyo ti¹³ ||

¹³ S¹⁻³ sāvatthi. ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ omit ca. ¹⁵ S³ desissasi.

¹⁶ S³ omits ca; S¹ adds sa.

Saṃyuttam V.

4. Katamañ ca bhikkhave micchattam¹ || Seyyathidaṃ² micchāditt³hi⁴ pa⁵ micchāsamādhi⁶ || Idam vuccati bhikkhave micchattam¹ ||

5. Katamañca bhikkhave sammattam¹ || Seyyathidaṃ² sammāditt³hi⁴ pa⁵ sammāsamādhi⁶ || Idam vuccati bhikkhave sammattam¹ ti⁷ ||

22. (2) Akusalā dhammam.

1. 2. Sāvatti¹ || Tatravoca² ||

3. Akusale ca vo bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi kusale ca³ dhamme⁴ tam supātha⁵ ||

4. Katame ca³ bhikkhave akusalā dhammā⁴ seyyathidaṃ⁵ micchāditt⁶hi⁷ pa⁸ micchāsamādhi⁹ || Ime vuccanti bhikkhave kusalā dhammā ti¹⁰ ||

5. Katame¹ kusalā dhammā² sammāditt³hi⁴ pa⁵ sammāsamādhi⁶ || Ime⁷ kusalā dhammā ti⁸ ||

23. (3) Paṭipadā 1.

1. 2. Sāvatti¹ || Tatravoca² ||

3. Micchāpaṭipadañca³ vo bhikkhave desissāmi sammāpaṭipadāñca⁴ tam supātha⁵ ||

4. Katamā ca³ bhikkhave micchāpaṭipadā⁴ || Seyyathidaṃ⁵ micchāditt⁶hi⁷ pa[pe]⁸ micchāsamādhi⁹ || Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave micchāpaṭipadā¹⁰ ||

5. Katamā ca bhikkhave sammāpaṭipadā¹¹ || Seyyathidaṃ¹² sammāditt¹³hi¹⁴ pa[pe]¹⁵ sammāsamādhi¹⁶ || Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sammāpaṭipadā ti¹⁷ ||

24. (4) Paṭipadā 2.

1. 2. Sāvatti¹ || Tatravoca² ||

3. Gihino³ vāham bhikkhave pabbajitassa⁴ vā micchāpaṭipadam⁵ na vaṇṇemi⁶ ||

4. Gihi vā bhikkhave pabbajito vā micchāpaṭipanno

¹ missing in B¹. ² in S¹⁻³ only. ³ missing in S⁴.
⁴ S¹⁻³ "paṭipadā. ⁵ S¹⁻³ "paṭipadāca. ⁶ missing in B¹.
⁷ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁸ B¹ gih^o always B¹ gih^o and gih^o
⁹ B¹ pabbajir^o always B¹ almost always.

micchāpaṭipattādhikaraṇahetu¹ nārādhako² hoti nāyaṃ³
dhammaṃ kusalaṃ || Katamā ca⁴ bhikkhave micchāpaṭipadā ||
Seyyathidaṃ micchādīṭṭhi || pa || micchāsamādhī || Ayam
vuccati bhikkhave micchāpaṭipadā || Gihino vāhaṃ bhik-
khave pabbajitassa vā micchāpaṭipadam na vaṇṇemi ||

5. Gihivā bhikkhave pabbajito vā micchāpaṭipanno mic-
chāpaṭipattādhikaraṇahetu nārādhako hoti nāyaṃ dhammaṃ
kusalaṃ ||

6. Gihino vāhaṃ bhikkhave pabbajitassa vā sammāpaṭi-
padam vaṇṇemi ||

7. Gihi vā bhikkhave pabbajito vā⁴ sammāpaṭipanno,
sammāpaṭipattādhikaraṇahetu ārādhako hoti nāyaṃ dham-
maṃ kusalaṃ || Katamā ca⁵ bhikkhave sammāpaṭipadā ||
seyyathidaṃ sammādīṭṭhi || pa[-pe] sammāsamādhī || Ayam
vuccati bhikkhave sammāpaṭipadā || Gihino vāhaṃ bhik-
khave pabbajitassa vā sammāpaṭipadam vaṇṇemi ||

8. Gihi vā bhikkhave pabbajito vā sammāpaṭipanno sam-
māpaṭipattādhikaraṇahetu ārādhako hoti nāyaṃ dhammaṃ
kusalaṃ ti ||

25. (5) Asappurisa 1.

1. 2. Savatthi || Tatravoca⁶ ||

2. Asappurisaṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sappurisaṃ
|| tam suṇātha ||

4. Katamo ca bhikkhave asappuriso || Idha bhik-
khave ekacco micchādīṭṭhiko hoti || micchāsāṅkappo mic-
chāvāco⁷ micchākammanto micchāājivo micchāvāyāmo
micchāsati micchāsamādhī || Ayam vuccati bhikkhave
asappuriso ||

5. Katamo ca bhikkhave sappuriso || Idha bhikkhave
ekacco sammādīṭṭhiko⁸ hoti || sammāsāṅkappo sammāvāco⁷

¹ S¹⁻³ paṭi padattādhī ² S¹⁻³ na ārādhako *always*.

³ S¹ nāya *always, corrected here from nāyaṃ in S¹*.

⁴ These words from gihi are missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁶ this number in S¹⁻³ only.

⁷ S¹⁻³ vācā. ⁸ S¹⁻³ sammādīṭṭhi.

sammākammanto sammāñjivo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhiṃ Ṇāyaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sappuriso tiṃ

26. (6) Asappurisa 2.

1. 2. Sāvattiṃ Tatravoca¹

3. Asappurisaṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi asappurisenā asappurisaṭṭhaṃ cāṃ sappurisaṃ ca vo bhikkhave² desissāmi sappurisenā sappurisaṭṭhaṃ cāṃ taṃ supāthaṃ

4. Katamo ca bhikkhave asappurisoṃ Idha bhikkhave ekacco micchādītthiko hoti pa-pe micchāsamaḍhiṃ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asappurisoṃ

5. Katamo ca bhikkhave asappurisenā asappurisaṭṭhaṃ Idha bhikkhave ekacco micchādītthiko hoti pa-pe micchāsamaḍhi micchāñāṇi³ micchāvimuttiṃ Ṇāyaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asappurisenā asappurisaṭṭhaṃ

6. Katamo ca bhikkhave sappurisoṃ Idha bhikkhave ekacco sammādītthiko hoti pa⁴ sammāsamaḍhiṃ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sappurisoṃ

7. Katamo ca bhikkhave sappurisenā sappurisaṭṭhaṃ Idha bhikkhave ekacco sammādītthiko pa⁵ sammāsamaḍhiṃ sammāñāṇi⁶ sammāvimuttiṃ Ṇāyaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sappurisenā sappurisaṭṭhaṃ tiṃ

27. (7) Kumbha.

1. 2. Sāvattiṃ

3. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kumbho anādhāro supavattiyo⁸ hoti sādharo duppavattiyo⁹ hoti evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave cittaṃ anādhāraṃ supavattiyaṃ¹⁰ hoti sādharāṃ duppavattiyaṃ¹¹ hoti

¹ These numbers in S¹⁻³ only. ² S¹⁻³ omit vo bhikkhave.

³ S¹⁻³ ñāṇaṃ corrected from ñāṇāṃ in S¹.

⁴ S¹⁻³ sammāsāṅkappo sammāvācā. ⁵ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁶ S¹ ñāṇa S² ñāṇā. ⁷ in B² only.

⁸ S¹⁻³ ppavattayo.

⁹ S¹⁻³ sādharappavattayo S¹ having a blank instead of du.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ anādhārapavattayaṃ with a blank instead of su in S¹.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ sādharappavatti omitting yaṃ hoti with a blank instead of du in S¹.

4. Ko ca bhikkhave cittassa ādhāro¹ || Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo || seyyathidaṃ || sammādiṭṭhi || pe || sammāsamādhī || Ayam² cittassa ādhāro³ ||

5. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kumbho anādhāro suppvattiyo⁴ hoti || sādāro duppvattiyo⁵ hoti || evam eva kho bhikkhave cittaṃ anādhāraṃ suppvattiyam⁶ hoti || sādāraṃ duppvattiyam⁷ hoti ti ||

28. (8) Samādhī.

1. 2. Sāvatti⁸ || Tatravoca⁹ ||

3. Ariyam¹⁰ vo bhikkhave sammāsamādhīṃ desissāmi sa-upanisaṃ saparikkhāraṃ || taṃ suṇātha ||

4. Katamo ca bhikkhave ariyo sammāsamādhī¹¹ sa upaniso saparikkhāro || seyyathidaṃ || Sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo ° vācā °kammanto °ājīvo °āyāmo °sati¹² ||

5. Yā¹³ kho bhikkhave imehi sattahaṅgehi cittassa ekaggaṭā saparikkhārā¹⁴ || ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyo sammāsamādhī saupaniso iti pi¹⁵ || saparikkhāro iti pi ti ||

29. (9) Vedanā.

1. 2. Sāvatti¹⁶ || Tatravoca¹⁷ ||

3. Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā || katamā tisso || Sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā || Imā kho bhikkhave tisso vedanā ||

4. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ parinīyāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo || katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo || Seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi || la [pe] || sammā-

¹ S¹⁻³ anādhāro -pe- ² S¹ inserts vuccati.

³ S¹⁻³ anādhāro. ⁴ S¹⁻³ duppvattayo.

⁵ S¹⁻³ suppvattayo. ⁶ S¹⁻³ duppvattayo.

⁷ S¹⁻³ suppvattayo B² suppvattiyam.

⁸ missing in B. ⁹ in S¹⁻³ only, ¹⁰ S² ayaṃ.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ omit sammā.

¹² B¹⁻² || pa || sammāsamādhī instead of sammāsaṅkappo.

¹³ missing in S¹⁻³, preceded by sammāsati in B¹.

¹⁴ S¹ B² saparikkhātā B¹ saparikkhārātā.

¹⁵ S¹⁻³ omit itipi. ¹⁶ missing in B². ¹⁷ missing in S¹⁻³.

47050

samādhiṃ || Imāsaṃ kho bhikkhave vedanānam pariññāya
ayam¹ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo ti ||

30. (10) Uttiya or Uttika.

1. 2. Sāvatthi² ||

3. Atha kho āyasmā Uttiyo yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-
kamiṃ la ||

4. Ekam antap nisinno kho āyasmā Uttiyo³ Bhagi-
vantam etad avoca || Idha mayham bhante rahogatassa
paṭisallinassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi || Pañca
kāmaguṇā vuttā Bhagavatā⁴ katame nu kho⁵ pañca kāma-
guṇā Bhagavatā ti ||

5. Sādhu sādhu Uttiya⁶ pañcime kho Uttiya⁶ kāmaguṇa
vuttā mayā || Katame pañca⁷ cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā itthā
kantā manāpā piyarūpā kamupasaṃhitā rajanīyā⁸ sotaviñ-
ñeyyā suddhā⁹ ghānaviññeyyā gandhā¹⁰ jivhaviññeyyā rasa-
kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā
kamupasaṃhitā rajanīyā¹¹ || Ime kho Uttiya pañcakāma-
guṇā vuttā mayā ||

6. Imesaṃ kho Uttiya pañcannaṃ kāmaguṇānam paha-
nāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo || Katamo ariyo
aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo || Seyyathidam¹² sammāditthi¹³ la sam-
māsamādhi¹⁴ || Imesaṃ kho Uttiya pañcannaṃ kāmaguṇā-
nam pahānāya ayam¹⁵ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo ti ||

Micchattavaggo tatiyo¹⁶ ||

Tassa uddānam¹⁷ ||

Micchattam Akusalam¹⁸ dve Paṭipadā pi¹⁹ ca dve
Sappurisenā²⁰ Kumbhā²¹ Samādhi Vedan-Uttiyenati²² ||

¹ missing in B¹⁻², added between the lines in S¹.

² in B² only. ³ S¹⁻³ Uttiko-ka always. ⁴ B¹ va.

⁵ This phrase katame nu⁶ is missing in S¹.

⁶ S¹⁻³ pañca instead of pañcime kho Uttiya.

⁷ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁸ S¹⁻³ tatiyo vaggo omitted

micchattavaggo. ⁹ B¹⁻² add dhammam.

¹⁰ B¹ patipadāsu S¹⁻³ dve patipadesu.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ asappuriso instead of dve sap¹².

¹² B¹⁻² kumbhā. ¹³ S¹⁻³ vedanā uttikenati (S¹-kena cā ti).

CHAPTER IV. PAṬIPATTIVAGGO CATUTTHO.

31. (1) *Paṭipatti*.

1. 2. Sāvattthinidānaṃ¹ || Tatravoca² ||

3. Micchāpaṭipattiṇca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sammāpaṭipattiṇca || taṃ suṇātha ||

Katamā ca bhikkhave micchāpaṭipatti || Seyyathidaṃ micchādītthi || la [pe] micchāsamādhī || Ayam vuccati bhikkhave micchāpaṭipatti ||

4. Katamā ca bhikkhave sammāpaṭipatti || Seyyathidaṃ sammādītthi || la [pe] sammāsamādhī || Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sammāpaṭipatti ti ||

32. (2) *Paṭipanno*.

1. 2. Sāvatti³ || Tatravoca² ||

3. Micchāpaṭipannaṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sammāpaṭipannaṃ ca || taṃ suṇātha ||

3. Katamo ca bhikkhave micchāpaṭipanno || Idha bhikkhave ekacco micchādītthiko hoti || la [pe] micchāsamādhī || Ayam vuccati micchāpaṭipanno ||

4. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammāpaṭipanno || Idha bhikkhave ekacco sammādītthiko hoti || la sammāsamādhī || Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sammāpaṭipanno ti ||

33. (3) *Viraddho*.

1. 2. Sāvatti⁵ ||

3. Yesaṃ kesañci⁶ bhikkhave ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viraddho || viraddho tesam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko⁷ maggo sammā-lukkhakkhayagāmi⁸ || Yesaṃ kesañci⁶ bhikkhave⁹ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo āraddho || āraddho¹⁰ tesam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko¹¹ maggo sammādukkhakkhayagāmi¹² ||

¹ S¹⁻³ sāvatti. ² in S¹⁻³ only. ³ missing in B¹.

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit ti. ⁵ in B² only. ⁶ S¹ kesañca.

⁷ missing in S¹. ⁸ B¹⁻² gāmi always.

⁹ S³ inserts ayam. ¹⁰ missing in S¹. ¹¹ missing in S¹.

¹² S¹ omits sammā; S³ B² add ti.

4. Katamo ca bhikkhave ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo¹ || Seyyathidaṃ² sammādiṭṭhi³ la⁴ sammāsama⁵ dhi⁶ || Yesaṃ kesaṇci bhikkhave ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viraddho⁷ || viraddho tesam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo sammādukkhak-khayagāmi⁸ || Yesaṃ kesaṇci bhikkhave ayam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo āraddho⁹ || āraddho tesam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo sammādukkhak-khayagāmi¹⁰ ti¹¹ ||

34. (4) Pāraṅgama.

1. 2. Sāvatt¹hi² ||

3. Aṭṭhime³ bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikā⁴ tā apā-rāpāraṅgama⁵ nāya⁶ samvattanti⁷ || Katame aṭṭha⁸ || Seyyathidaṃ⁹ sammādiṭṭhi¹⁰ la¹¹ sammāsama¹² dhi¹³ || Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha dhammā bhāvitā bahulikā¹⁴ tā apārāpāraṅgama¹⁵ nāya¹⁶ samvattanti¹⁷ ti¹⁸ ||

4. Idam avoca Bhagavā¹⁹ idaṃ vattvā²⁰ Sugato athāparaṃ etad avoca satthā²¹ ||

Appakā te manussesu²² ye janā pāragāmino²³ athāyaṃ itarā²⁴ pajā²⁵ tiram evānudhāvati²⁶ || (1)

Ye ca kho sammādukkhāte²⁷ dhamme dhammānūvattino²⁸ te janā pāraṃ essanti²⁹ maccudheyyaṃ suduttaram³⁰ || (2)

Kaṇham³¹ dhammam vippahāya³² kaṇham bhāvettha paṇḍito³³ ||

Okā anokam āgama³⁴ viveke yattha dūramam³⁵ || (3)

Tatrābhiraṭṭim iccheyya³⁶ hitvā kāme akiñcano³⁷ pariyoḍapeyya attānaṃ citta³⁸ keśehi³⁹ paṇḍito⁴⁰ || (4)

Yesaṃ sambodhiyaṅgesu⁴¹ sammācittaṃ subhāvitam⁴² ādāna⁴³ paṭinissagge⁴⁴ anupādāya ye ratā⁴⁵ ||

Khupāsava⁴⁶ jutimanto⁴⁷ te loke parinibbutā⁴⁸ ti⁴⁹ || (5)

¹ This number 4 is missing in S¹. ² missing in B¹.

³ B² atthime. ⁴ S¹⁻³ aparāparaṃ. ⁵ B²⁻³ add na.

⁶ B² sattā. ⁷ B² ittarā B¹ ittharā ⁸ B² kaṇha.

⁹ S¹ vippagahāya. ¹⁰ B¹ B² cittaṃ S¹⁻³ keśelehi.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ juti^o

35. (5) *Sāmaññaṃ* 1.

1. 2. Sāvatti¹ ||
3. Sāmaññaṇca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sāmaññaphalāni ca² || taṃ supātha ||
4. Katamañca bhikkhave sāmaññaṃ || Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo || Seyyathidaṃ || sammādiṭṭhi³ || la || sammāsamādhi⁴ || Idam vuccati bhikkhave sāmaññaṃ ||
5. Katamāni ca bhikkhave sāmaññaphalāni || Sotāpatti-phalam sakadāgāmi-phalam anāgāmi-phalam arahattaphalam⁵ || Imāni vuccanti bhikkhave sāmaññaphalāni ti ||

36. (6) *Sāmaññaṃ* 2.

1. 2. Sāvatti¹ ||
3. Sāmaññaṇca vo² bhikkhave desissāmi sāmaññatthaṇ ca³ || taṃ supātha ||
4. Katamañ ca⁴ bhikkhave sāmaññaṃ || ayam eva ariyo⁵ aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo || seyyathidaṃ || sammādiṭṭhi⁶ || la || sammāsamādhi⁷ || Idam vuccati bhikkhave sāmaññaṃ ||
5. Katamo ca bhikkhave sāmaññattho || yo kho bhikkhave rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo || ayam vuccati bhikkhave sāmaññattho ti ||

37. (7) *Brahmaññaṃ* 1.

1. 2. Sāvatti¹ ||
3. Brahmaññaṇ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi brahmaññaphalāni ca || taṃ supātha ||
4. Katamañca kho² bhikkhave brahmaññaṃ || ayam eva ariyo³ aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo || seyyathidaṃ || sammādiṭṭhi⁴ || la || sammāsamādhi⁵ || Idam vuccati bhikkhave brahmaññaṃ ||
5. Katamāni ca bhikkhave brahmaññaphalāni || Sotā-

¹ in B² only. ² S¹⁻³ arahattap. ³ in B² only.

⁴ missing in S¹.

⁵ B¹⁻² have sāmaññatta-o-aṃ always, B¹ more clearly than B². ⁶ B¹⁻² insert kho (B² vo). ⁷ B¹ evāriyo.

⁸ in B² only. ⁹ B² vo, missing in S¹⁻³.

pattiphalam sakadāgamiphalam anāgāmiphalam arahatta-
phalam¹ Imāni vuccanti bhikkhave brahmaññaphalāni ti² ||

38. (8) *Brahmaññam* 2.

1. 2. Sāvatti³ ||

3. Brahmañña⁴ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi brahmaññat-
thañ ca⁵ tam supātha⁶ ||

4. Katamañ ca bhikkhave brahmañnam⁷ ayam eva ariyo
atthaṅgiko maggo⁸ seyyathidaṃ⁹ sammāsamādhi¹⁰ la¹¹ sam-
māsamādhi¹² Idam vuccati bhikkhave brahmañnam¹³ ||

5. Katamo ca bhikkhave brahmañnattho¹⁴ Yo kho¹⁵
bhikkhave rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo¹⁶ ayam
vuccati bhikkhave brahmañnattho ti¹⁷ ||

39. (9) *Brahmacariyam* 1.

1. 2. Sāvatti¹⁸ ||

3. Brahmācariyañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi brahma-
cariyaphalāni ca¹⁹ tam supātha²⁰ ||

4. Katamañ ca bhikkhave brahmācariyaṃ²¹ ayam eva
ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo²² seyyathidaṃ²³ sammāditthi²⁴ pa²⁵
sammāsamādhi²⁶ Idam vuccati bhikkhave brahmācariyaṃ²⁷ ||

5. Katamāni²⁸ ca bhikkhave brahmācariyaphalāni²⁹ Sotā-
pattiphalam sakadāgamiphalam anāgāmiphalam arahatta-
phalam³⁰ Imāni vuccanti bhikkhave brahmācariyaphala-
niti³¹ ||

40. (10) *Brahmacariyam* 2.

1. 2. Sāvatti³² ||

3. Brahmācariyaṃ ca³³ vo bhikkhave desissāmi brahma-
cariyatthañ ca³⁴ tam supātha³⁵ ||

4. Katamañ ca bhikkhave brahmācariyaṃ³⁶ ayam eva
ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo³⁷ seyyathidaṃ³⁸ sammāditthi³⁹ la⁴⁰
sammāsamādhi⁴¹ Idam vuccati bhikkhave brahmācariyaṃ⁴² ||

¹ S¹⁻³ arahattam. ² in B¹ only.

³ B¹ attañ ca here only. ⁴ B¹⁻³ ca. ⁵ in B¹ only.

⁶ S¹⁻³ katama. ⁷ S¹⁻³ arahattam. ⁸ S¹⁻³ omit ca.

5. Katamo⁵ ca bhikkhave brahmacariyattho⁶ Yo kho⁷
bhikkhave rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo⁸ Ayam
vuccati bhikkhave brahmacariyatthoti⁹ ||

Paṭipattivaggo² catuttho³ ||
Sabbam eva Sāvattihinidānam⁴ ||
Tassa uddānam¹ ||

Paṭipatti⁵ Patipanno ca⁶ || Viraddhañ ca⁷ Pāraṅgamā⁸ ||
Sāmaññena dve vuttā⁹ Brahmañña¹⁰ aparo duve¹¹ ||
Brahmacariyena dve vuttā¹² Vaggo tena pavuccati ti¹³ ||

ANĀTITTHIYA-PEYYĀLO.

41. (1) Virāga.

1. Sāvattihinidānam¹ ||

2. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū² etad avocum¹² ||

3. Sace vo bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evam
puccheyyum³ || Kim atthi yam āvuso samane Gotame
brahmacariyam vussati ti⁴ evam puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave
tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam evam vyākareyyā-
tha⁵ || Rāgavirāgattham¹³ kho āvuso Bhagavati brahma-
cariyam vussati ti⁶ ||

4. Sace pana vo bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evam
puccheyyum⁷ || Atthi panāvuso atthi paṭipadā rāgavirāgāyā
ti⁸ evam puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam añña⁹ pari¹⁰ evam
vyākareyyātha¹¹ || Atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā
rāgavirāgāyati¹² ||

5. Katamo ca bhikkhave maggo katamā¹⁴ ca paṭipadā

¹ So S³; B¹⁻² ca; S¹ nothing. ² missing in S¹⁻³.

³ S¹⁻³ add vaggo.

⁴ this mention in S¹⁻³ only; S³ adds evā ti.

⁵ S¹ paṭipatto S³ patipanno ca.

⁶ S³ patipanne omitting ca. ⁷ S¹⁻³ viraddho.

⁸ S¹⁻³ bhāvanassa ca. ⁹ S¹⁻³ brahmaññam.

¹⁰ S¹ dve. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ sāvatti. ¹² So S¹⁻³.

¹³ B¹⁻² rāgattam. ¹⁴ S¹⁻² katamo.

39 (7) *Khaya*

Sabbam bhikkhave khayadhammaṃ ||

40 (8) *Vaya*

Sabbam bhikkhave vayadhammaṃ ||

41 (9) *Samudaya*

Sabbam bhikkhave samudayadhammaṃ ||

42 (10) *Nirodha*

Sabbam bhikkhave nirodhadhammaṃ ||¹

Jātidhammavaggo catuttho ||

'Tassuddānaṃ'²

Jāti Jarā Vyādhī Maraṇaṃ ||

Soko ca Saṅkilesa ca³

Khaya—Vaya—Samudayaṃ⁴

Nirodhadhammena te dasā ti⁵

CHAPTER V ANICCA-VAGGO PAÑCAMO

Sāvatthi Tatra kho⁵

43 (1) *Aniccaṃ*

Sabbam bhikkhave aniccaṃ⁶

44 (2) *Dukkham*

Sabbam bhikkhave dukkhaṃ

45 (3) *Anattā*

Sabbam bhikkhave anattā

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³, B¹⁻² adding only saṅkhittam as in the preceding ones

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ B¹⁻² Saṅkilesiyaṃ

⁴ S¹⁻³ add dhamma to each of these three words

⁵ In B¹⁻² only

⁶ Complete in S¹⁻³

46 (4) *Abhiññeyyam*

Sabbam bhikkhave abhiññeyyam¹ ||

47 (5) *Pariññeyyam*

Sabbam bhikkhave pariññeyyam¹ ||

48 (6) *Pahātabbam*

Sabbam bhikkhave pahātabbam ||

49 (7) *Sacchikātabbam*

Sabbam bhikkhave sacchikātabbam ||

50 (8) *Abhiññāpariññeyyam*

Sabbam bhikkhave abhiññāpariññeyyam ||

51 (9) *Upaddutam*

Sabbam bhikkhave upaddutam ||

52 (10) *Upasattham*

2 Sabbam bhikkhave upasattham² Kiñca bhikkhave upasattham² ||

3-5 Cakkhu bhikkhave upasattham Rūpā upasatthā² Cakkhuvīññānam upasattham² Cakkhusamphasso upasattho Yam pidam cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkham asukham vā tam pi upasattham² la ||

5 Jivhā upasatthā² Rasā upasatthā² Jivhāvīññānam upasattham² Jivhāsamphasso upasattho² Yam pidam jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkham asukham vā tam pi upasattham² ||

6 Kāyo upasattho² ||

7 Mano upasattho² Dhammā upasatthā² Manovīññānam upasattham² Manosamphasso upasattho² Yam pidam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam

¹ Omitted in S¹

² B¹⁻² upasattham always

sukham vā dukkham vā adukkham asukham vā|| tam pi
upassatṭham||

8 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhus-
sīm pi nibbindati|| pe¹ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

Aniccavaggo pañcama||

47049

Tassa uddānam||²

Aniccaṃ Dukkham Anattā||

Abhiññeyyaṃ Pariññeyyaṃ||

Paḥātabbaṃ Sacchikātabbaṃ||

Abhiññātaṃ pariññeyyaṃ||³

Upaddutaṃ Upassatṭham||⁴

Vaggo tena pavuccatīti||⁵

SAṬṬĀYATANAVAGGE PAÑÑĀSAKO PATHAMO⁶||

Tassuddānam||

Sutavaggam ca No cetam||

Sabbam vaggam Janānīca||⁷

Aniccavaggena⁸ paññāsaṃ||

Pañcama tena pavuccatīti||⁹

PAÑÑĀSAKO DUTIYO

CHAPTER I AVIJJĀ-VAGGO PATHAMO

Sāvatthī|| la¹⁰

53 (1) *Avijjā*

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-
kami|| upasañkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi||

¹ Much more complete in B¹⁻² ² B¹⁻² Tassuddānam

³ S¹⁻³ Abhiññeyyam, omitting pariññeyyam

⁴ B¹⁻² upasatṭham ⁵ B² pavuccati; S¹⁻³ vuccatīti

⁶ S¹⁻³ have only Paṭhamo paññāso, all the rest is to be
found in B¹⁻² only

⁷ B¹ janānīcā

⁸ B¹ ovaggo

⁹ B² pavuccati

¹⁰ In B¹⁻² only

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avocaṃ || Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham
passato avijjā paḥiyyati vijjā uppajjati ||

4 Cakkhuṃ kho¹ bhikkhu aniccato jānato passato avijjā
paḥiyyati vijjā uppajjati || Rūpe aniccato jānato passato
avijjā paḥiyyati vijjā uppajjati || Cakkhuviññānaṃ ||
Cakkhusamphassaṃ || Yam pidaṃ cakkhusamphassa-
paccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā
adukkham asukham vā tam pi aniccato jānato passato
avijjā paḥiyyati vijjā uppajjati ||

5-8 Sotaṃ || Ghānaṃ || Jivhaṃ || Kāyaṃ ||

9 Manam aniccato jānato passato avijjā paḥiyyati vijjā
uppajjati || Dhamme Manoviññānaṃ || Manosam-
phassaṃ || Yam pidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati
vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā adukkham asukham vā
tam pi aniccato jānato passato avijjā paḥiyyati vijjā uppaj-
jati ||

10 Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato avijjā paḥi-
yati vijjā uppajjati ||

54 (2) *Samyojanā 1*

3 Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato samyo-
janā² paḥiyyanti ||

4-9 Cakkhuṃ kho bhikkhu aniccato jānato passato
samyojanā paḥiyyanti || Rūpe || Cakkhuviññānaṃ ||
Cakkhusamphassaṃ || pe Yam pidaṃ manosamphassa-
paccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā
adukkham asukham vā tam pi aniccato jānato passato
samyojanā paḥiyyanti ||

10 Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato samyojanā
paḥiyyanti ||

55 (3) *Samyojanā 2*

3 Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato samyo-
janā samugghātaṃ gacchanti ||

4-9 Cakkhuṃ kho³ bhikkhu anattato jānato passato

¹ Missing in S.^{1,3} ² B² ojanāni always ³ In B^{1,2} only

samyojanā samugghātaṃ gacchanti¹|| Rūpe anattato²||
Cakkhuvīññānaṃ anattato³|| Cakkhusamphassaṃ anat-
tato⁴|| pe⁵|| Yam piḍaṃ manosaṃphassapaccayā uppajjati
vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkham asukhaṃ vā⁶||
tam pi anattato jānato passato samyojanā samugghātaṃ
gacchanti⁷||

10 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato samyojanā
samugghātaṃ gacchanti⁸ ||

56-57 (4-5) Āsavā 1-2

3-10 Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato
āsavā pahīyantīti¹ la

Āsavā samugghātaṃ gacchantīti² la³

58-59 (6-7) Anusayā 1-2

3 Kathaṃ⁴ anusayā pahīyantīti⁵ la⁶ anusayā
samugghātaṃ gacchantīti⁷

4 Cakkhuṃ kho bhikkhave anattato jānato passato
anusayā samugghātaṃ gacchanti⁸

5-8 Sotam Ghānaṃ Jivhaṃ Kāyaṃ

9 Manaṃ Dhamme Manovīññānaṃ Mano-
saṃphassaṃ Yampidaṃ manosaṃphassapaccayā
uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkham
asukhaṃ vā tam pi anattato jānato passato anusayā
samugghātaṃ gacchanti⁹

10 Evaṃ kho² bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato anusayā
samugghātaṃ gacchantīti³

60 (8) Parīññā

2 Sabbupādānaparīññāya³ vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ
desissāmi taṃ supāṭha⁴

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave sabbupādānaparīññāya
dhammo

4 Cakkuṇṇa paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuvīññānaṃ
tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā⁵ . Evaṃ-

¹ Much more complete in S¹.³ ² S³ inserts here bhikkhave

³ S³ sabbupādānaparīññeyyaṃ always

passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati|| rūpesu pi nibbindati|| cakkhuviññāṇe pi nibbindati|| cakkhusamphasse pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi nibbindati|| Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati|| Vimokkhā pariññātam me upādānanti pajānāti||

5-8 Sotaṃ ca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati|| Ghānaṃ ca paṭicca gandheca|| Jivhaṃ ca paṭicca rase ca|| Kāyaṃ ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca||

9 Manam ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ|| tiṇṇaṃ saṅgatiphasso|| phassaṃ paccayā vedanā|| Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako manasmim pi nibbindati|| dhammesu pi nibbindati|| manoviññāṇe pi nibbindati|| manosamphasse pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi nibbindati|| Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati|| Vimokkhā¹ pariññātam me upādānanti pajānāti||

10 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave sabbupādānapariññāya² dhammoti||

61 (9) *Pariyādinnam* 1

2 Sabbupādānapariyādānāya vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ lesissāmi, taṃ suvāṭha

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave sabbupādānapariyādānāya lhammo?

4-6 Cakkuṇeca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati³ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ|| tiṇṇaṃ saṅgatiphasso|| phassaṃ paccayā vedanā|| Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim pi nibbindati|| rūpesu pi nibbindati|| cakkhuviññāṇe pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi nibbindati|| Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati|| Vimokkhā pariyādinnaṃ me upādānanti pajānāti|| pe

7-8 Jivhaṃ ca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhaviññāṇaṃ la

9 Manaṃ ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ|| tiṇṇaṃ saṅgatiphasso|| phassaṃ paccayā vedanā|| Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako manasmim pi nibbindati|| dhammesu pi nibbindati|| manoviññāṇe pi

¹ B¹⁻² vimokkha always

² S³ pariññāta

nibbindati|| manosamphasse pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi nibbindati|| Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgū vimuccati|| Vimokkhā pariyādinnaṃ me upādānanti pajānāti||

10 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave sabbupādānapariyādānāya¹ dhammoti||

62 (10) *Pariyādinnaṃ 2*

2 Sabbupādānapariyādānāya vo bhikkhave dhammam desissāmi|| taṃ suṇātha||

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave sabbupādānapariyādānāya dhammo?

4 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave cakkhuṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti.

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso hamasmi eso me attāti||

No hetam bhante||

Rupā|| la|| Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ|| Cakkhusamphasso||

Yam pidaṃ cakkhusampassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ^o niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

5-8 Sotam|| Ghānam|| Jivhā|| Kāyo||

9 Mano|| dhammā|| manovīññāṇaṃ¹|| manosamphasso|| Yam pidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ vā taṃ pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti.

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti||

No hetam bhante||

¹ S¹ °pariyādā ; S³ °pariyādāna

10 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhus-mim pi nibbindati|| rūpesu pi nibbindati|| cakkhuviññāṇe pi nibbindati|| cakkhusamphasse pi nibbindati|| Yam pidam cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkham asukhaṃ vā|| tasmim pi nibbindati|| la|| Jivhāya pi nibbindati|| rasesu pi nibbindati|| jivhāviññāṇe pi|| jivhasamphasse pi|| Yam pidam jivhāsam-phassapaccayā uppajjati|| la||

Manasmim pi nibbindati|| manoviññāṇe pi nibbindati|| manosamphasse pi nibbindati|| Yam pidam manosam-phassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkham asukhaṃ vā|| tasmim pi nibbindati|| Nibbin-daṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati|| Vimuttasmim vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ hoti|| Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

11 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave sabbupādānapariyādānāya dhammoti||

Avijjāvaggo pathamo ¹ ||

Tassuddānaṃ ||

Avijjā Samyojanā dve||

Āsavena dve vuttā||²

Anusayā apare dve||³

Pariññā dve Pariyādinnaṃ||⁴

Vaggo tena pavuccatī||

CHAPTER II MIGAJĀLAVAGGO DUTIYO

63 (1) Migajalena 1

1 Sāvattihinidānaṃ||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Migajālo yena Bhagavā|| la||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Migajālo Bhaga-vantaṃ etad avoca|| Ekavihāri ekavīhārī bhante vuccatī||

¹ S¹⁻³ chattho

² S¹⁻³ Āsavā apare dve

³ S¹⁻³ Anusayena dve vuttā

⁴ S¹⁻³ pariyādinnaṃ te dasāti (the rest missing)

kittavatā nu kho bhante ekavihāri hoti|| kittavatā ca pana Sadutiya-vihāri¹ hoti||

4 Santi kho Migajāla cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā²kāmupasaṃhitā rajaniyā³|| Tañcebhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa tam abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi|| nandiyā sati sārāgo hoti|| Sārāge sati saṃyogo hoti|| nandisaṃyojanasamyyutto kho Migajāla bhikkhu sadutiya-vihāriti vuccati

5-6 la

7-8 Santi kho Migajāla jivhaviññeyyā rasā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃ hitā rajaniyā tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato tassa tam abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi|| nandiyā sati sārāgo hoti|| Sārāge sati saṃyogo hoti|| nandisaṃyojanasamyyutto kho Migajāla bhikkhu sadutiya-vihāriti vuccati⁴ la

9 Santi kho Migajāla manoviññeyyā dhammā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajaniyā tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa tam abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi|| nandiyā sati sārāgo hoti|| sārāge sati saṃyogo hoti|| nandisaṃyojanasamyyutto kho Migajāla bhikkhu sadutiya-vihāriti vuccati||

10 Evaṃvihārica Migajāla bhikkhu kiñcāpi araṇṇe vana-patthāni² pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevati appasaddāni appanigghosāni vijanavātāni manussarāhaseyyakāni paṭisallāṇasārappāni|| atha kho sadutiya-vihāriti vuccati

11 Tam kissa hetu||¹ Taṃhā hissa dutiyā sāssa³ apahinā|| tasmā sadutiya-vihāriti vuccati||

12-14 Santi ca kho Migajāla cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā itthā kantāmanāpāpiyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajaniyā⁴|| tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati na⁴ ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa tam anabhinandatoanabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato nandi nirujjhati|| nandiyā asati sārāgo na hoti|| sārāge asati

¹ S¹-3 saddutiya° always

² B¹ araṇṇevanapattāni

³ B¹ sāyam always

⁴ B¹ omits na

samyogo na hoti|| nandisamyojanavisamyutto kho Migajāla bhikkhu ekavihārīti vuccati|| la||

15-16 Santi kho Migajāla jivhaviññeyyā rasā|| la||

17 Santi kho Migajāla manoviññeyyā dhammā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā|| Tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati añjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa tam anabhinandato anabhivadato anañjhosāya tiṭṭhato nandi nirujjhati, nandiyā asati sārāgo na hoti, sārāge asati samyogo na hoti|| nandisamyojanavisamyutto kho Migajāla bhikkhu ekavihārīti vuccati||

18 Evaṃvihārī ca Migajāla bhikkhu kiñcāpi gāmate viharati ākiñṇe¹ bhikkhūhi bhikkhunīhi upāsakehi upāsikāhi rājūhi rājamahāmattehi tiṭṭhiyehi tiṭṭhiyasāvakehi|| atha kho ekavihārīti vuccati||

19 Tam kissa hetu|| Taṇhā hissa dutiyā sāssa pahīnā tasmā² ekavihārīti vuccatīti||

64 (2) Migajāla

2 Atha kho āyasmā Migajālo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṃkami, pe||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Migajālo Bhagavantam etad avoca, Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhitteṇa dhammaṃ desetu yam ahaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakatṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti||

4-6 Santi kho Migajāla cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā|| Tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati añjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa tam abhinandato abhivadato añjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi|| nandisamudaya dukkhasamudayo Migajālāti vadāmi|| la||

7-8 Santi kho Migajāla jivhaviññeyyā rasā|| la||

9 Santi kho Migajāla manoviññeyyā dhammā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā|| Tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati añjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa tam abhinandato abhivadato añjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati

¹ B¹ ākiñṇo

² S³ tassa

nandi|| nandisamudayā dukkhasamudayo Migajālāti vadāmi||

10-12 Santi kho Migajāla cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā|| Tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa tam anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato nandi nirujjhati|| nandinirodhā dukkhanirodho Migajālāti vadāmi||

13-14 Santi kho Migajāla jivhāvīññeyyā rasā itthā kantā|| pe||

15 Santi kho Migajāla manovīññeyyā dhammā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā|| Tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa tam anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato nandi nirujjhati|| nandinirodhā dukkhanirodho Migajālāti vadāmi||

16 Atha kho āyasmā Migajālo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi

17 Atha kho āyasmā Migajālo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpi pahitatto viharanto na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagariyaṃ pabbajanti|| tad anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi || Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti abbhāññasi

18 Aññataro va paṇāyasmā Migajālo arahataṃ ahoṣiti||

65 (3) Samiddhi (1)

1 Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe||

2-3 Atha kho āyasmā Samiddhi yena Bhagavā¹ pa Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Māro Māroti vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante Māro vā¹ assa² Mārappaṇṇatti vā ti||

4 Yattha kho Samiddhi atthi cakkhūṃ atthi rūpā atthi

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² B² ayam always

cakkhaviññāṇam atthi cakkhaviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā||
atthi tattha Māro vā Mārapaññatti vā||

5-6 Atthi sotam^o 1 atthi ghānam^o 1 ||

7-8 Atthi jivhā atthi rasā atthi jivhāviññāṇam atthi
jivhāviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā|| atthi tattha Māro vā
Mārapaññatti vā|| Atthi kāyo||

9 Atthi mano atthi dhammā atthi manoviññāṇam atthi
manoviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā|| atthi tattha Māro vā
Mārapaññatti vā||

10-12 Yattha ca kho Samiddhi natthi cakkhu natthi
rūpā natthi cakkhaviññāṇam natthi cakkhaviññāṇaviññā-
tabbā dhammā|| natthi tattha Māro vā Mārapaññatti vā||
la||

13-14 Natthi jivhā natthi rasā natthi jivhāviññāṇam
natthi jivhāviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā|| natthi tattha
Māro vā Mārapaññatti vā|| la||

15 Natthi mano natthi dhammā natthi manoviññāṇam
natthi manoviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā|| natthi tattha
Māro vā Mārapaññatti vā ti||

66 (4) *Samiddhi* 2

3-15 Satto satto ti bhante vuccati|| Kittāvatā nu kho
bhante satto vā assa sattapaññatti vā ti|| la||

67 (5) *Samiddhi* 3

3-15 Dukkhaṃ dukkhanti bhante vuccati|| Kittāvatā
nu kho bhante dukkhaṃ vā assa dukkhapaññatti vā ti||
la||

68 (6) *Samiddhi* 4

3 Loko lokoti bhante vuccati|| Kittāvatā nu kho bhante
loko vā assa lokapaññatti vā ti||

4-9 Yattha kho Samiddhi atthi cakkhum atthi rūpā
atthi cakkhaviññāṇam atthi cakkhaviññāṇaviññātabbā
dhammā|| atthi tattha loko vā lokapaññatti vā|| la||

¹ Complete in B¹⁻²; missing in S¹⁻³

Atthi mano atthi dhammā atthi manoviññānaṃ atthi manoviññānaviññātabbā dhammā|| atthi tattha loko vā lokapaññatti vā||

10-15 Yattha ca kho Samiddhi natthi cakkhu natthi rūpā natthi cakkhuviññānaṃ natthi cakkhuviññānaviññātabbā dhammā|| natthi tattha loko vā lokapaññatti vā|| la|| natthi jivhā natthi rasā|| pe|| natthi mano natthi dhammā natthi manoviññānaṃ natthi manoviññānaviññātabbā dhammā|| natthi tattha loko vā lokapaññatti vā ti||

69 (7) *Upasena*

1 Ekaṃ samayam āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Upaseno Rājagahe viharanti sitavane sappasoṇḍikapabbhāre||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upasenassa kāye āsīso patito hoti||

3 Atha kho āyasmā Upaseno bhikkhū āmantesi|| Etha me āvuso imaṃ kāyaṃ mañcakam āropetvā bahiddhā nīharatha purāyaṃ kāyo idheva vikirati seyyathāpi bhūsa¹-mutṭhiti||

4 Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Upasenam etad avoca|| Na kho pana mayam passāma āyasmato Upasenassa kāyassa vā aññathattam indriyānaṃ vā vipariṇāmaṃ||

5 Atha panāyasmā Upaseno evaṃ āha|| Etha me āvuso imaṃ kāyaṃ mañcakam āropetvā bahiddhā nīharatha purāyaṃ kāyo idheva vikirati seyyathāpi bhūsa-mutṭhiti||

6 Yassa nuna āvuso Sāriputta evaṃ assa Ahaṃ cakkhūti Mama cakkhūti vā|| la|| Ahaṃ jivhā ti vā Mama jivhāti vā|| Aham mano ti vā Mama manoti vā|| tassa āvuso Sāriputta siyā kāyassa vā aññathattam indriyānaṃ vā pariṇāmo|| Mayhañca kho āvuso Sāriputta na evaṃ

¹ So B²; B¹ bhūsa° always; S¹ bhūsa° here only; S³ hūsa°; further on S¹⁻³ husa or hūsa

hoti|| Ahaṃ cakkhanti vā Mama cakkhanti vā|| la||
Ahaṃ jivhāti vā Mama jivhāti vā|| Ahaṃ manoti vā
Mama manoti vā|| tassa mayham ¹ āvuso Sāriputta kiṃ
kāyassa vā aññathattam bhavissati indriyānaṃ vā vipari-
ṇāmoti||

7 Tathā hi ² pañāyasmato Upasenassa dīgharattam
ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā susamūhatā|| ³ tasmā
āyasmato Upasenassa na ⁴ evaṃ hoti|| Ahaṃ cakkhanti vā
Mama cakkhanti vā|| Ahaṃ jivhāti vā Mama jivhāti vā ||
Ahaṃ mano ti vā Mama mano ti vā||

8 Atha kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Upasenassa kāyam
mañcakam āropetvā bahiddhā niharissu||

9 Atha kho āyasmato Upasenassa kāyo tattheva vikiri-
seyyathāpi bhūsamutṭhi ti.

70 (8) *Upavāna*

2 Atha kho āyasmā Upavāno ⁶ yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| pe

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnno kho āyasmā Upavāno Bhaga-
vantam etad avoca|| Sandiṭṭhiko dhammo sandiṭṭhiko
dhammoti bhante vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante sandiṭ-
ṭhiko dhammo ti|| akāliko ehipassiko opāyayiko paccattaṃ
veditabbam viññūhiti||

4 Idha pana Upavāna ⁷ bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā
rūpapaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti rūparāgapāṭisaṃvedī ca|| santaṃ
ca ajjhattaṃ rūpesu rāgam Atthi me ajjhattaṃ rūpesu rāgo
ti pajānāti|| Yantaṃ Upavāna bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ
disvā rūpapaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti rūparāgapāṭisaṃvedī ca||
santaṃ ca ajjhattaṃ rūpesu rāgam Atthi me ajjhattaṃ
rūpesu rāgo ti pajānāti|| evaṃ pi kho Upavāna sandiṭṭhiko
dhammo hoti akāliko ehipassiko opāyayiko paccattaṃ vedi-
tabbo viññūhiti||

¹ B¹⁻² inserts ca kho

² S³ inserts no

³ B¹ onusayo susamuhato ⁴ S³ omits na ⁵ B² vikiriyaṭi

⁶ B¹ Upavāno; B² Upavāna-o both always; S¹⁻³ are
wavering

⁷ S¹⁻³ Idhupavāna

5-6 Puna ca param Upavāna bhikkhu|| la||

7-8 Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā rasapaṭisaṃvedi ca hoti rasarāgapaṭisaṃvedi ca|| santam ca ajjhataṃ rasesu rāgaṃ Atthi me ajjhataṃ rasesu rāgo ti pajānāti|| Yan- tam Upavāna bhikkhu jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā rasapaṭisaṃ- vedi ca hoti rasarāgapaṭisaṃvedi ca|| santam ca ajjhataṃ rasesu rāgaṃ Atthi me ajjhataṃ rasesu rāgoti pajānāti|| evam pi kho Upavāna sandiṭṭhiko dhammo hoti akaliko ehipassiko opanayiko paccattaṃ vedītabbo viññūhiti|| la||

9 Puna ca param Upavāna bhikkhu manasā dhammaṃ viññāya dhammapaṭisaṃvedi ca hoti dhammarāgapaṭi- saṃvedi ca|| santam ca ajjhataṃ dhammesu rāgaṃ Atthi me ajjhataṃ dhammesu rāgo ti pajānāti|| Yan- tam Upavāna bhikkhu manasā dhammaṃ viññāya dhamma- paṭisaṃvedi ca hoti dhammarāgapaṭisaṃvedi ca|| santam ca ajjhataṃ dhammesu rāgaṃ Atthi me ajjhataṃ dham- mesu rāgoti pajānāti evampi kho Upavāna sandiṭṭhiko hoti|| la|| paccattaṃ vedītabbo viññūhiti||

10 Idha panā Upavāna ¹ bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā rūpapaṭisaṃvedi hi kho ² hoti no ca rūparāgapaṭisaṃvedi|| asantaṃ ca ajjhataṃ rūpesu rāgaṃ Natthi me ajjhataṃ rūpesu ³ rāgo ti pajānāti|| Yan- tam Upavāna bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā rūpapaṭisaṃvedi hi kho hoti no ca rūparāgapaṭisaṃvedi|| asantaṃ ca ajjhataṃ rūpesu rāgaṃ Natthi me ajjhataṃ rūpesu rāgo ti pajānāti|| evam pi kho Upavāna sandiṭṭhiko dhammo hoti akaliko ehipassiko opanayiko paccattaṃ vedītabbo viññūhiti||

11-14 Puna ca param Upavāna bhikkhu sotena saddaṃ|| ghaṇena gandhaṃ|| jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā rasapaṭisaṃvedi hi kho hoti no ca rasarāgapaṭisaṃvedi|| asantaṃ ca ajjha- taṃ rasesu rāgaṃ Natthi me ajjhataṃ rasesu rāgoti pajānāti|| la||

¹ S¹⁻³ Idhupavāna (S³ -na) as before

² B¹⁻³ ca instead of hi kho here only ; B² heva instead of hi, always

³ S³ repeats two other times the words rāgaṃ natthi^o rūpesu

15 Puna ca param Upavāna bhikkhu manasā dhammaṃ viññāya dhammapaṭisaṃvedī hi kho hoti¹, no ca dhammarāgapaṭisaṃvedī² asantaṃ ca ajjhattaṃ dhammesu rāgaṃ Natthi me ajjhattaṃ dhammesu rāgo ti pajānāti³|| Yantam Upavāna bhikkhu manasā dhammaṃ viññāya dhammapaṭisaṃvedī hi kho hoti¹, no ca dhammarāgapaṭisaṃvedī² asantaṃ ca ajjhattaṃ dhammesu rāgaṃ Natthi me ajjhattaṃ dhammesu rāgoti pajānāti³, evaṃ kho Upavāna sandiṭṭhiko dhammo hoti kāliko ehipassiko opāyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhiti⁴.

71 (9) *Chaphassāyatanikā* 1

2 Yo hi koci bhikkhave bhikkhu channam phassāyatanānaṃ samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca ādinavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti¹, avusitaṃ tena brahmacariyaṃ ārakā so imasmā dhammavinayā ti

3 Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca². Etthāham bhante anassāsīṃ¹ ahañhi bhante channam phassāyatanānaṃ samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca ādinavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāmi³.

4-6 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi bhikkhu Cakkhum etaṃ mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassassī ti⁴|| No hetam bhante⁵||

Sādhu bhikkhu ettha ca te bhikkhu Cakkhu etaṃ mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ samamappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ bhavissati⁶, esevanto dukkhassa⁷ la⁸.

7-8 Jivhā etaṃ mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassasi⁹|| No hetam bhante¹⁰||

Sādhu bhikkhu ettha ca te bhikkhu Jivhā etaṃ mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ samamappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ bhavissati¹¹, esevanto dukkhassa¹² la¹³.

9 Manam °esevanto dukkhassā ti¹⁴ 2

¹ B^{1,2} anassassam always

² 9 is complete in B, missing in S^{1,3}

72 (10) *Chaphassāyatānikā* 2

2 Yo hi koci bhikkhave ¹ bhikkhu channam phassāyatanānaṃ samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca ādinavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti avusitaṃ tena brahmacariyaṃ ārakā so ² inasmā dhammavinayāti

3 Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca Etthāham bhante anassāsīṃ alañhi bhante channam phassāyatanānaṃ samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṇca assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāmi

4-6 Taṃ kim maññasi bhikkhu Cakkhuṃ netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti samanupassasīti Evaṃ bhante

Sādhu bhikkhu ettha ca te bhikkhu Cakkhu netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ bhavissati¹ evaṃ te etaṃ paṭhamam phassāyatanam pahīnam bhavissati āyatim apunabbhavāya la

7-8 Jivhā netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti samanupassasīti Evaṃ bhante

Sādhu bhikkhu ettha ca te bhikkhu Jivhā netam mama neso haṃ asmi na me so attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ bhavissati¹ evaṃ te etaṃ catuttham phassāyatanam pahīnam bhavissati āyatim apunabbhavāya pa

9 Manaṃ netam mama neso haṃ asmi na me so attāti samanupassasīti Evaṃ bhante

Sādhu bhikkhu ettha ca te bhikkhu Mano netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ bhavissati¹ evaṃ te etaṃ chaṭṭham phassāyatanam bhavissati āyatim apunabbhavāyati

73 (11) *Chaphassāyatānikā* 3

2 Yo hi koci bhikkhave bhikkhu channam phassāya-

¹ Yo^o bhikkhave is missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ ārakāvaso here and further on

tanānaṃ samudayaṇca atthagamaṇca assādaṇca ādinavaṇca
nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti¹ avusitaṃ tena
brahmacariyaṃ ārakā so imasmā dhammavinayā ti² .

3 Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad
avoca³ : Etthāham bhante anassāsinaṃ⁴ ahañhi bhante
channam phassayātanaṇaṃ samudayaṇca atthagamaṇca
assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappa-
janāmīti⁵ .

4 Taṃ kim maññasi bhikkhu⁶ cakkhuṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti⁷ . Aniccaṃ bhante⁸ .

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti⁹ .
Dukkham bhante

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ
nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso
me attāti¹⁰ . No etaṃ bhante¹¹ .

5-8 Sotaṃ Ghānaṃ Jivhā, Kāyo¹²

9 Mano nicco vā anicco vā ti¹³ . Anicco bhante¹⁴ .

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti¹⁵ .
Dukkham bhante

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ
nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me
attāti

No hetam bhante

10 Evaṃ passam bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhus-
simaṃ pi nibbindati manassimaṃ pi nibbindati¹⁶ . Nibbindaṃ
virajjati virāgā vimuccati¹⁷ . vimuttasmiṃ vimuttaṃ iti
ñānaṃ hoti . Khīṇa jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ
karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti¹⁸ .

Migajālavaggo dutiyo.²

Tassa uddānaṃ³ .

Migajālena dve vuttā⁴ .

Cattāro ca Samiddhinā⁵ .

Upaseno Upavāno⁶ 3 ca⁷ .

Chaphassāyatānikā tayo ti⁸ .

¹ S¹ anassūtāma—pe— ; B¹⁻² add panassassāma

² S¹⁻³ sattamo

³ B¹ upavāno

⁴ B¹ tatiyo ti

CHAPTER III GILĀNAVAGGO TATIYO

74 (1) *Gilāna* 1

1 Sāvatti nidānaṃ¹ ||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami la ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca² || Amukasmim bhante vihāre aññataro bhikkhu navo appaṇṇāto³ ābādhiko dukkhito bālāgilāno⁴ sādhu bhante Bhagavā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatū anukampam upādāyāti ||

4 Atha kho Bhagavā navakavādañca sutvā gilānavādañca⁵ appaṇṇāto bhikkhūti iti veditvā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami ||

5 Addasā kho so⁶ bhikkhu Bhagavantam dūrato va⁷ āgacchantam, disvāna mañcake samañcopi⁸ ||

6 Atha kho Bhagavā tam bhikkhum etad avoca⁹ || Alam bhikkhu mā tvam mañcake samañcopi¹⁰ santimāni āsanāni paṇṇattāni tatthāhaṃ nisidissāmiti || Nisīdi Bhagavā paṇṇatte āsane ||

7 Nisajja kho Bhagavā tam bhikkhum etad avoca¹¹ || Kacci¹² te bhikkhu khamaniyaṃ¹³ kacci yāpaniyaṃ¹⁴ kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti¹⁵ no atikkamanti¹⁶ patikammosānam paṇṇāyati¹⁷ no abhikkamoti¹⁸ || Na me bhante khamaniyaṃ na yāpaniyaṃ¹⁹ bālā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti²⁰ no paṭikkamanti²¹ abhikkamosānam paṇṇāyati²² no paṭikkamoti²³ ||

8 Kacci te bhikkhu na kiñci kukkucecam²⁴ na koci vipaṭṭisāroti²⁵ ||

Taggha me bhante anappākaṃ kukkucecam²⁶ anappako vipaṭṭisāroti²⁷ ||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² B¹⁻² appaṇṇāto always

³ S¹⁻³ add sutvā ⁴ Omitted by S¹ and B¹ ⁵ Missing in B¹

⁶ B¹⁻² samadhosi always ; B¹ samidhosi here only

⁷ S¹ samañcosi here only

⁸ B² Kicci always

⁹ S¹⁻³ ||pe|| instead of kacci yā⁹

¹⁰ S¹ anappakukkuccam

9 Kacci pana tvam¹ attā silato na² upavadatīti||

No hetam bhante||³

10 No ce kira tvam bhikkhu attā silato upavadati|| atha bhikkhu⁴ kismiṃca te kukkucam ko ca⁴ vippaṭisāroti||

Na khvāham bhante silavisuddhattham Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitam ājānāmi||

11 No ce kira tvam bhikkhu silavisuddhattham mayā dhammaṃ desitam ājānāsi|| atha kimattham carahi⁵ tvam bhikkhu mayā dhammaṃ desitam ājānāsīti||

Rāgavirāgattham khvāham bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitam ājānāmi||

12 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu⁴ Sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu rāgavirāgattham mayā dhammaṃ desitam ājānāsi|| rāgavirāgattho hi bhikkhu mayā dhammo desito||

13 Taṃ kim maññasi bhikkhu cakkhum niccaṃ aniccaṃ vāti|| Aniccaṃ bhante|| la|| Sotaṃ|| Ghānam|| Jivhā|| Kāyo|| Mano nicco vā anicco vā ti|| Anicco bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkham bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ viparināmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti||

No hetam bhante||

14 Evam passam bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim pi⁶ nibbindati|| pe⁷ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

15 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| attamano so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandi|| imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ baññamāne tassa bhikkhuno virajaṃ vītamaṃ dhammacakkhum udapādi|| Yam kinci samudaya-dhammaṃ sabbantaṃ nirodhadhammanti||

75 (2) Gilāna 2

1-10 [Exactly the same as in the preceding Sutta]

¹ B¹⁻² te always

² Missing in B

³ S³ Nakho me bhante attā silato upavadati ti

⁴ S³ omits bhikkhu and kho ca ⁵ S³ carasi always

⁶ In S¹⁻³ only

⁷ More complete in B¹⁻²

11 No ce kira tvam bhikkhu silavisuddhattham mayā dhammam desitam ājānāsi¹ atha kimattham carahi tvam bhikkhu mayā dhammam desitam ājānāsi² .

Anupādāparinibbānattham khvāham bhante Bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāmi³ .

12 Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu , sādhū kho pana¹ tvam bhikkhu anupādāparinibbānattham mayā dhammam desitam ājānāsi anupādāparinibbānattho hi bhikkhu mayā dhammo desito² .

13-14 [As in the preceding]

15 Idam avoca Bhagavā¹ Attamano² so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandi imasmiñca pana veyyākaraṇasmim bhaññamāne tassa bhikkhussa³ anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccatīti

76 (3) Rādha 1

2 Atha kho āyasmā Rādho la

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca¹ . Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhitena dhammam desetu² yam aham Bhagavato dhammam sutvā eko vūpakattho appamattako ātāpi pahitatto vihareyyanti³ .

4 Yam kho Rādha aniccaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo⁴ .

5-7 Kiñca Rādha aniccaṃ¹ Cakkhuṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ² tatra te chando pahātabbo Rūpā aniccā³ Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ⁴ Cakkhusamphasso Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkham asukhaṃ vā⁵ tam pi aniccaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo⁶ la⁷ .

8-9 Jivhā⁴ Kāyo⁵ .

10 Mano aniccaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo⁶ dhammā⁷ manovīññāṇaṃ⁸ manosamphasso⁹ Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkham asukhaṃ vā¹⁰ tam pi aniccaṃ¹¹ tatra te chando pahātabbo¹² .

¹ B^{1,2} omits pana

² S³ adds ca

³ Missing in S³

⁴ Complete in S^{1,3}

⁵ S¹ dukkhaṃ

11 Yam kho Rādha aniccaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo
ti||¹

77 (4) Rādha 2

4 Yam kho Rādha dukkhaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo||

5-10 Kiñca Rādha dukkhaṃ|| Cakkhu kho Rādha duk-
khaṃ|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Rūpā|| Cakkhuviñ-
ñāṇaṃ|| Cakkhusamphasso|| pe²|| Yam pidam manosam-
phassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ
vā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ vā|| tam pi dukkhaṃ|| tatra te
chando pahātabbo||

11 Yam kho Rādha dukkhaṃ tatra te chando pahātab-
boti||

78 (5) Rādha 3

4 Yo kho Rādha anattā|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||

5-9 Ko ca Rādha anattā|| Cakkhu kho Rādha anattā||
tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Rūpā|| Cakkhuviññā-
ṇaṃ|| Cakkhusamphasso|| Yampidam cakkhusam-
phassapaccayā|| la||

10 Mano anattā|| Dhammā|| Manoviññāṇaṃ||
Manosamphasso|| Yam pidam manosamphassapaccayā
uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhaṃ
asukhaṃ vā|| tampi anattā|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||

11 Yo kho Rādha anattā|| tatra te chando pahātabboti||

79 (6) Avijjā (1)

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṃ-
kami|| pe||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca|| Atthi nu kho bhante eko dhammo yassa
pahānā bhikkhuno avijjā pahiyati vijjā uppajjatiti||

Atthi kho bhikkhu eko dhammo yassa pahānā bhikkhuno
avijjā pahiyati vijjā uppajjatiti||

4 Katamo pana bhante eko dhammo yassa pahānā bhik-
khuno avijjā pahiyati vijjā uppajjatiti||

¹ 11 is missing in S³

² Less abridged in B¹⁻²

Avijjā kho bhikkhu eko dhammo yassa pahānā bhikkhuno avijjā pahiyati vijjā uppajjatitī¹||

5 Katham pana bhante jānato katham passato bhikkhuno avijjā pahiyati vijjā uppajjatitī²||

6 Cakkhum kho bhikkhu aniccato jānato passato bhikkhuno avijjā pahiyati vijjā uppajjatitī³. Rūpe⁴ la Yam-pidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ vā tam pi aniccato jānato passato bhikkhuno avijjā pahiyati vijjā uppajjati⁵||

7-11 Jivhā⁶ Mano⁷ ||

12 Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato bhikkhuno avijjā pahiyati vijjā uppajjatitī

80 (7) *Avijjā* 2

1-5 *As in preceding Sutta*

6 Idha bhikkhu² bhikkhuno sutaṃ hoti Dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti³. Evañce tam bhikkhu bhikkhuno sutaṃ hoti Sabbe dhammā⁴ nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti, so sabbam⁵ dhammam abhijanāti sabbam⁶ dhammam abhinīnāya sabbam⁷ dhammam parijānāti⁸. sabbam⁹ dhammam parinīnāya sabbanimit्तāni aññato passati cakkhum aññato passati rūpe cakkhuvinnāṇam cakkhusamphassaṃ pe yam pidaṃ mano samphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ vā tam pi aññato passati

7 Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato bhikkhuno avijjā pahiyati vijjā uppajjatitī

81 (8) *Bhikkhu*

2 Atha kho sambhulā bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-sāṅkamimsu pe

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam

¹ Jivhā and Mano are complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ bhikkhave

³ S³ inserts so here

⁴ S¹ dhamma ; S³ dhamme

⁵ S¹⁻³ sabba always

⁶ This phrase is missing in S¹⁻³

etad avocum|| Idha no bhante aññatitthiyā paribbājakā
amhe evam pucchanti|| Kim atthi yam āvuso Samane
Gotame¹ brahmacariyam vussatī|| Evam puttā ma-
yam bhante tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam evam
vyākaroṃ|| Dukkassa kho āvuso pariññattham² Bhaga-
vati brahmacariyam vussatī|| Kacci mayam bhante
evam puttā evam vyākaramānā vuttavādino ve³ Bhagavato
homa|| na ca Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkāma||
dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākaroṃ|| na ca koci saha-
dhammiko vādānuvādo⁴ gārayhaṃ tñānam āgacchati ti||⁵

4 Taggha tumhe bhikkhave evam puttā evam vyākara-
mānā vuttavādino ceva me hotha|| na ca mam abhūtena
abbhācikkatha dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākarotha||
na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ tñānam
āgacchati Dukkassa hi bhikkhave pariññattham mayi
brahmacariyam vussatī||

5 Sace pana vo bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evam
puccheyyūṃ|| Katamam pana tam āvuso dukkhaṃ yassa⁶
pariññāya Samane Gotame brahmacariyam vussatī||

Evam puttā tumhe bhikkhave tesam aññatitthiyānam
paribbājakānam evam vyākareyyātha||

6-11 Cakkhuṃ kho āvuso dukkhaṃ|| tassa pariññāya
Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatī|| Rūpā|| la || Yam pi-
daṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ
vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ vā|| tam pi dukkhaṃ
tassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatī|| Mano
dukkho|| la || Yampidaṃ manasamphassapaccayā uppaj-
jati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhaṃ asu-
khaṃ vā|| tam pi dukkhaṃ tassa pariññāya Bhagavati
brahmacariyam vussatī||⁷ Idaṃ kho tam āvuso duk-
khaṃ|| tassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyam
vussatī||⁸

¹ S³ Samano Gotamo

² B¹⁻² pariññattam

³ S³ ce; B¹⁻² ceva

⁴ S¹⁻³ vādānupāto always

⁵ S¹⁻³ āgacchantīti

⁶ Missing in S³

⁷ S¹⁻³ vussatīti; the rest of the paragraph is missing

12 Evam puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam evam vyākareyyāthāti||

82 (9) *Loko*

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā|| la||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Loko loko ti bhante vuccatī|| Kittāvātā nu kho bhante loko ti vuccatī||

Lujjatīti kho bhikkhu tasmā loko ti vuccatī|| Kiṇca lujjati ||

4-9 Cakkhu kho ¹ bhikkhu ¹ lujjati || Rūpā lujjanti || Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ lujjati|| Cakkhusamphasso lujjati² pe || Yam pidaṃ manosaṃphassaṃ paccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ vā³ tam pi lujjati||

10 Lujjatīti kho bhikkhu tasmā lokoti vuccatī||

83 (10) *Phagguno*

2 Atha kho āyasmā Phagguno¹ la

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Phagguno Bhagavantam etad avoca||

4-6 Atthi nu kho bhante taṃ ² cakkhuṃ yena cakkhunā atite buddhe parinibbute chinnaṃ pāṇaṃ cinnavaṭṭame pariyādinnavatṭe³ sabbadukkhavitivatte paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya|| la||

7-8 Atthi nu kho bhante sā jivhā yāya jivhāya atite buddhe parinibbute¹ la² paññāpeyya³ la ||

9 Atthi nu kho bhante mano¹ yena manena atite buddhe parinibbute chinnaṃ pāṇaṃ cinnavaṭṭame pariyādinnavatṭe sabbadukkhavitivatte paññāpayamāno paññāpeyyatī ||

10-12 Natthi kho taṃ Phagguna cakkhuṃ yena cakkhunā atite buddhe parinibbute chinnaṃ pāṇaṃ cinnavaṭṭame pariyādinnavatṭe sabbadukkhavitivatte paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya¹ la||

13-14 Natthi kho sā Phagguna jivhā yāya jivhāya atite buddhe parinibbute¹ pe² paññāpeyya³ la||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ B¹ eadinnavatte

15 Natthi kho so Phagguna mano yena manena atīte
buddhe parinibbute chinnapapañce chinnavaṭume pariyā-
dinṇavaṭṭe sabbadukkhavītivatte paññāpayamāno paññā-
peyyāti||

Gilānavaggo tatiyo||¹

Tassa uddānaṃ||

Gilānena dve vuttā|| Rādhena apare tayo||
Avijjāya² ca dve vuttā|| Bhikkhu Loko Phagguno ti||

CHAPTER IV CHANNAVAGGO CATUTTHO

84 (1) *Paloka*

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-
kami|| pe||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavan-
taṃ etad avoca|| Loko loko ti bhante vuccati|| kittavata
nu kho bhante loko ti vuccati ti ||

4 Yaṃ kho Ānanda palokadhammaṃ ayaṃ vuccati
ariyassa vinaye loko|| Kiñca Ānanda palokadhammaṃ||

5-7 Cakkhuṃ kho Ānanda palokadhammaṃ|| Rūpā
palokadhammā|| Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ palokadhammaṃ||
Cakkhusamphasso palokadhammo Yampidaṃ cakkhu-
samphassapaccayā la taṃ pidam palokadhammaṃ|| la||

8-9 Jivhā palokadhammā|| Rasā palokadhammā||
Jivhāvīññāṇaṃ palokadhammaṃ Jivhāsamphasso palo-
kadhammo|| Yaṃ pidam jivhāsamphassapaccayā|| la||

10 Mano palokadhammo Dhammā palokadhammā||
Manovīññāṇaṃ palokadhammaṃ|| Manosamphasso pa-
lokadhammo|| Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppaj-
jati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkham asukhaṃ
vā|| taṃ pi palokadhammaṃ||

11 Yaṃ kho Ānanda palokadhammaṃ ayaṃ vuccati
ariyassa vinaye lokoti||

¹ S¹-3 aṭṭhamo

² S¹-3 avijjāya

85 (2) *Suñña*

2-3 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando|| la|| Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Suñño loko suñño loko ti bhante vuccati|| Kittāvatā nu kho bhante suñño loko¹ ti vuccati||

4 Yasmā ca kho Ānanda suññam attena vā attaniyena vā|| tasmā Suñño loko ti vuccati|| Kiñca Ānanda suññam attena vā attaniyena vā||

5-10 Cakkhum kho Ānanda suññam attena vā attaniyena vā|| Rūpā suññā attena vā attaniyena vā Cakkhuvīññānam suññam attena vā attaniyena vā|| Cakkhusamphasso suñño attena vā attaniyena vā pe|| Yampidam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkham asukham vā tam pi suññam attena vā attaniyena vā||

11 Yasmā ca kho Ānanda suññam attena vā attaniyena vā|| tasmā Suñño loko ti vuccati ti||

86 (3) *Saṅkhitta*

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando|| la|| Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammam desetu|| yam aham Bhagavato dhammam sutvā² eko vupakattho appamatto ātāpi pahitatto vihareyyan ti||

4-6 Tam kim maññasi Ānanda|| Cakkhum niccam vā aniccam vā ti|| Aniccam bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vā tam sukham vā ti||

Dukkham bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam kallaṇṇu tam samanupassitum|| Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|| No hetam bhante||

Rūpā niccā vā aniccā vā ti|| Aniccā bhante|| pe||

Cakkhuvīññānam pe||

Yam pidam cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedāyitam||

¹ S³ omits loko

² S³ has desetvā instead of sutvā and repeats yam aham^o desetvā

sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkham asukhaṃ vā|| tam pi
niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||| Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
u taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso
e attāti|||

No hetam bhante||

7-9 Jivhā niccā vā aniccā vā ti|| Aniccā bhante|| la||

Jivhāviññāṇaṃ|| Jivhāsamphassa|| la||

Yam pidaṃ manosaṃphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
khaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkham asukhaṃ vā|| tam pi
iccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||
ukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
a taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso
e attāti||

No hetam bhante

10 Evaṃ passam Ānanda sūtavā ariyasāvako cakkhus-
im pi nibbindati|| la|| cakkhusaṃphasse pi nibbindati||

Yam pidaṃ manosaṃphassapaccayā uppajjati veda-
taṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkham asukhaṃ vā||
smim pi nibbindati|| Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā
nucecati|| Vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ hoti|| Khīṇā
i vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam
hattāyāti pajānāti||

87 (4) Channa

1 Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane
landakanivāpe||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā
Mahā-Cundo āyasmā ca Channo Gijjhakūṭe pabbate
aranti||

3 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo ābādhiko
pi dukkhito bālhaḡilāno||

4 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayam paṭi-

sallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Mahā-Cundo tenupasaṅkami||
upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Cundaṃ etad avoca||
Āyāmvuso ¹ Cunda yenāyasmā Channo tenupasaṅkamis-
sāma gilānapucchakā ti||

Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Mahā-Cundo āyasmato
Sāriputtassa paccassosi||

5 Atha kho āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-Cundo
yenāyasmā Channo tenupasaṅkamissū|| upasaṅkamitvā
paññatte āsane nisidissu||

6 Nisajja kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ
etad avoca|| Kacci te āvuso Channa khamaniyaṃ kacci
yāpaniyaṃ kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikka-
manti|| patikkamo sāma paññāyati no abhikkamo ti||

7 Na me āvuso Sāriputta khamaniyaṃ na yāpaniyaṃ||
bālā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti||
abhikkhamo sāma paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti||

8 Seyyathāpi āvuso balavā puriso tiṇhena sikharena ²
muddhānaṃ ³ abhimattheyya ⁴|| evam eva kho āvuso
adhimattā vāta muddhānaṃ upaṇanti ⁵|| Na me āvuso
khamaniyaṃ na yāpaniyaṃ|| pe|| no paṭikkamo ti||

9 Seyyathāpi āvuso balavā puriso dālhenā varatta-
khaṇḍena sise sisaveṭṭhaṃ ⁶ dadeyya ⁷|| evam eva kho āvuso
adhimattā me ⁸ sise vedanā ⁹|| Na me āvuso khamani-
yaṃ na yāpaniyaṃ|| pe|| no paṭikkamo ti||

10 Seyyathāpi āvuso dakkho goghātako vā goghātakan-
tevāsi vā tiṇhena govikantānena kucchim parikanteyya ¹⁰||
evam eva kho me ¹¹ āvuso adhimattā vāta kucchim pari-
kantanti ¹²|| Na me āvuso khamaniyaṃ|| pe|| no paṭik-
kamo ti||

11 Seyyathāpi āvuso dve balavanto ¹³ purisā dubbala-
taram purisaṃ nānābāhu gāhetvā aṅgarakāsuyā sautā-

¹ S¹⁻³ ayamā°

² B¹ pi khaggena

³ B¹⁻² muddhani

⁴ B¹ S³ abhimattheyya

⁵ B¹⁻² ubananti

⁶ B¹ °vedham; B² °gevaṃ

⁷ B¹ vāta

⁸ B¹⁻² sisavedanā

⁹ B¹⁻² omīti

¹⁰ B² °teyyuṃ

¹¹ In B² only

¹² B² °kantenti

¹³ S¹⁻³ balavante

peyyuṃ samparitāpeyyuṃ¹ || evam eva kho me² āvuso
adhimatto kāyasmim dāho³ || Na me āvuso khamaniyaṃ
na yāpaniyaṃ || bālā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti na
paṭikkamanti || abhikkamo sānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo
ti⁴ ||

12 Sattham āvuso Sāriputta āharissāmi nāvakaṇṭhāmi
jivitunti ||

13 Mā āyasmā Channo sattham āharesi⁵ || yāpetāyasmā
Channo yāpentam mayam āyasmantaṃ Channam icchā-
ma⁶ || Sace āyasmato Channassa natthi sappāyāni
bhojanāni || aham āyasmato Channassa sappāyāni bhoja-
nāni pariyesissāmi || Sace āyasmato Channassa natthi
sappāyāni bhesajjāni || aham āyasmato Channassa sappāyāni
bhesajjāni pariyesissāmi || Sace āyasmato Channassa
natthi patirūpā upaṭṭhākā || aham āyasmantaṃ Channam
upaṭṭhahissāmi || Mā āyasmā Channo sattham āharesi ||
yāpetāyasmā Channo yāpentam mayam āyasmantaṃ
Channam icchāmā ti ||

14 Na me⁷ āvuso Sāriputta natthi sappāyāni bhojana-
nāni atthi me sappāyāni bhojanāni na pi me natthi⁸
sappāyāni bhesajjāni⁹ atthi me sappāyāni bhesajjāni⁹ ||
na pi me natthi patirūpā upaṭṭhākā atthi me patirūpā
upaṭṭhākā || Api ca me āvuso satthā paricīṇṇo digharattam
manāpeneva no amanāpena ; etam hi āvuso sāvakassa
patirūpaṃ || Yam satthāram paricareyya manāpeneva no
amanāpena tam¹⁰ anupavajjam Channo bhikkhu sattham
āharissatīti evam etam āvuso Sāriputta dhārehi ti

15 Puccheyyāma mayam āyasmantaṃ Channam¹¹ kiñceid
eva desaṃ sace āyasmā Channo okāsam karoti pañhassa
veyyākaraṇāyā ti ..

¹ Missing in B¹

² In B² only

³ S¹⁻³ dāho

⁴ B¹ omits ti

⁵ B¹⁻² āharasi always ; B² omits sattham here

⁶ B¹ icchāmāti

⁷ S¹⁻³ Ime instead of Na me

⁸ S¹⁻³ repeat atthi me sappāyāni bhojanāni (S¹ omitting
me)

⁹ S¹⁻³ bhojanāni

¹⁰ Missing in S¹⁻³

¹¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

Pucchāvuso Sāriputta sutvā vedissāmāti * §§

16 Cakkhum āvuso Channa cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassasi. Sotam. Ghānam. Jivham ² āvuso Channa jivhāvīññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassasi. Kāyam. Manam āvuso Channa manovīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassasi.

17 Cakkhum āvuso Sāriputta cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti samanupassāmi. Sotam. Ghānam. Jivham āvuso Sāriputta jivhāvīññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti samanupassāmi. Kāyam. Manam āvuso Sāriputta manovīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti samanupassāmi ti.

18 Cakkhusmim āvuso Channa cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu kiṃ disvā kiṃ abhiññāya cakkhum cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti samanupassasi. Sotasmim. Ghānasmim. Jivhaya āvuso Channa jivhāvīññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu kiṃ disvā kiṃ abhiññāya jivham jivhāvīññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññātabbe dhamme Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti samanupassasi. Kāyasmim āvuso. Manasmim āvuso Channa manovīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu kiṃ disvā kiṃ abhiññāya manam manovīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme Netam mama neso ham asmi nameso attāti samanupassasi ti.

19 Cakkhusmim āvuso Sāriputta cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu nirodham disvā nirodham abhiññāya cakkhu cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti samanupassāmi. Sotasmim. Ghānasmim. Jivhaya āvuso Sāriputta jivhāvīññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu nirodham disvā nirodham abhiññāya jivham jivhāvīññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññātabbe dhamme Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti samanupassāmi. Kāyasmim āvuso. Manasmim āvuso Channa manovīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu nirodham disvā nirodham abhiññāya manam manovīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme Netam mama neso ham asmi nameso attāti samanupassāmi ti.

* S¹ vedissāmāti ; S³ desissāmāti

² S¹⁻³ jivhā

viññātabbe dhamme Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti samanupassāmi|| Kāyasmim|| Manasmim āvuso Sāriputta manoviññāṇe manoviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhāmesu nirodham disvā nirodham abhiññāya manam manoviññāṇam manoviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti samanupassāmi||

20 Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Mahā-Cundo āyasmantaṃ Channam etad avoca|| Tasmā ti ha āvuso Channa idam pi tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ niccakkappaṃ sādhuṃ kam manasi kātappaṃ|| Nissitassa calitaṃ anissitassa calitaṃ¹ natthi¹ calite asati passaddhi hoti, passaddhiyā sati nati na hoti¹ natiyā asati agatigati² na hoti agatigatiyā³ asati cutupapāto na hoti, cutupapāte⁴ asati nevidha na huraṃ na ubhayam antarena esevānto dukkhassati

21 Atha kho āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-Cundo āyasmantaṃ Channam iminā ovādena ovāditvā uṭṭhāyasanā pakkamissu||

22 Atha kho āyasmā Channo acirapakkantesu tesu āyasmantesu sattham āhāresi

23 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami upasaṅkannitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi

24 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Āyasmatā bhante Channena sattham āharitaṃ tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo ti

Nanu te Sāriputta Channena bhikkhunaṃ sammukhā yeva anupavajjajā vyākataṃ ti

25 Atthi bhante Pubbavijjhanam⁵ nāma Vajjigāmo, tatthāyasmato Channassa mittakulāni sūhājjakulāni upavajjakulānī⁶

26 Honti hete Sāriputta Channassa bhikkhuno mittakulāni⁶ sūhājjakulāni upavajjakulāni; na kho panāham Sāri-

¹ S³ omits anī^o calitaṃ ² B¹⁻² āgati^o ³ S¹⁻³ agatiṃ

⁴ S¹⁻³ cutūppā te: cutūppātona hoti is missing in S¹

⁵ S¹⁻³ pubbavaciraṃ

⁶ S³ omits Channassa bhikkhuno mitta; S¹ Channassa only

putta ettāvata Sa-upavajjo¹ ti vadāmi|| Yo kho Sāriputta tañ ca kāyaṃ nikkhipati aññañca kāyaṃ upādiyati|| tam ahaṃ Sa-upavajjo ti vadāmi|| tam Channassa bhikkhuno natthi|| Anupavajjaṃ Channena bhikkhunā sattham āharitanti evaṃ etaṃ Sāriputta dhārehīti||

88 (5) Puṇṇa

2 Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo³ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| pe||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhitteṇa dhammaṃ desetu|| yam ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpaṇṇaṃ appamatto ātāpi pahitatto vihareyyanti||

4 Santi kho Puṇṇa cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosaṃsa tiṭṭhati tassa tam abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosaṃsa tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi nandisamudayaṃ dukkhasamudayo Puṇṇāti vadāmi Santi kho Puṇṇa sotaviññeyyā saddā|| Ghānaviññeyyā gandhā|| Jivhāviññeyyā rasā|| Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā|| Santi kho Puṇṇa manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosaṃsa tiṭṭhati tassa tam abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosaṃsa tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi|| nandisamudayaṃ dukkhasamudayo Puṇṇāti vadāmi

5 Santi ca kho Puṇṇa cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kanta manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā tañce³ bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya⁴ tiṭṭhati tassa tam anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosaṃsa tiṭṭhato⁵ nirujjhati nandi⁶|| nandinirodhaṃ dukkhanirodho Puṇṇāti vadāmi pe|| Santi kho Puṇṇa manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā tañce

¹ S¹⁻³ sā

² S³ Pumno here only

³ S¹⁻³ tañca

⁴ S¹⁻³ na ajjhosaṃsa

⁵ S³ inserts here nandinirujjhāsaṃsa tiṭṭhato

⁶ S¹⁻³ have nandi nirujjhati here and further on

bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati||
tassa tam anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato
nirujjhati nandi|| nandinirodhā dukkhanirodho Puṇṇāti
vadāmi||

6 Iminā tvam Puṇṇa mayā saṅkhittena ovādena ovādito
katamasmim janapade viharissasiti||

Atthi ¹ bhante Sunāparanto ² nāma janapado tatthāham
viharissāmiti||

7 Caṇḍā kho Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā pharusā
kho Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā| sace tvam ³ Puṇṇa
Sunāparantakā manussā akkosissanti paribhāsissanti tatra
te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissati ti||

Sace mam bhante Sunāparantakā manussā akkosissanti
paribhāsissanti tatra me evam bhavissati|| Bhaddakā
vatime ⁴ Sunāparantakā manussā subhaddakā vatime Sunā-
parantakā manussā| yam mam nayime pāṇinā pahāraṃ
dentiti|| evam ettha Bhagavā bhavissati evam ettha Sugata
bhavissatiti||

8 Sace pana te Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā pāṇinā
pahāraṃ dassanti tatra pana ⁵ te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissati-
ti||

Sace mam bhante Sunāparantakā manussā pāṇinā pahā-
raṃ dassanti tatra me evam bhavissati|| Bhaddakā vatime
Sunāparantakā manussā subhaddakā vatime Sunāparan-
takā manussā| yam mam na yime leḍḍunā pahāraṃ
dentiti|| Evam ettha Bhagavā bhavissati evam ettha
Sugata bhavissati ti||

9 Sace pana te Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā leḍḍunā
pahāraṃ dassanti tatra pana te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatiti||

Sace me bhante Sunāparantakā manussā, leḍḍunā
pahāraṃ dassanti tatra me evam bhavissati|| Bhaddakā
vatime Sunāparantakā manussā subhaddakā vatime Sunā-
parantakā manussā| Yam mam na yime daṇḍena pahāraṃ

¹ S³ inserts me

² S¹⁻³ waver between Sunā°, Sūnā°, Suṇā°, Sūṇā°

³ B¹ yaṃtaṃ ⁴ S³ vative; S¹ vaticāme ⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³

dentīti|| Evam ettha Bhagavā bhavissati evam ettha Sugata bhavissatīti||

10 Sace pana te Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā daṇḍena pahāram dassanti tatra pana te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti||

Sace me bhante Sunāparantakā manussā daṇḍena pahāram dassanti ¹ tatra me evam bhavissati|| Bhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā subhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā|| yam maṃ na yime satthena pahāram dentīti evam ettha Bhagavā bhavissati evam ettha Sugata bhavissatīti||

11 Sace pana te Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā satthena pahāram dassanti tatra pana te Puṇṇa Kinti bhavissatīti||

Sace me bhante Sunāparantakā manussā satthena pahāram dassanti ² tatra me evam bhavissati|| Bhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā subhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā|| yam maṃ na yime tiṇhena ³ satthena jīvītā voropentīti evam ettha Bhagavā bhavissati evam ettha Sugata bhavissatīti||

12 Sace pana tvam ⁴ Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā tiṇhena satthena jīvītā ⁵ voropessanti tatra pana te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti||

Sace mam ⁶ bhante Sunāparantakā manussā tiṇhena satthena jīvītā voropessanti tatra me evam bhavissati|| Santi kho tassa ⁷ Bhagavato sāvakā kāyena ca jivitena ca aṭṭhiyamānā harāyamānā jigucchamānā satthahārakam pariyesanti|| tam me idaṃ apariyitṭhaññeva ⁸ satthahārakam laddhanti evam ettha Bhagavā bhavissati evam ettha Sugata bhavissatīti||

13 Sādhu sādhu Puṇṇa sakkkhāsi ⁹ kho tvam iminā damūpasamena samannāgato Sunāparantakasmiṃ jana-pade vatthum|| yassadāni tvam Puṇṇa kalam maññasīti

14 Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Bhagavato vacanam abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivāde-

¹ S¹ dassenti here and further on

² S³ has dassenti here only ³ Missing in B¹ ⁴ B¹⁻² te

⁵ S³ inserts na here ⁶ B¹⁻² me ⁷ Missing in S¹

⁸ S¹⁻³ apariyitṭham mamevā (or vacceva ? in S¹)

⁹ B¹⁻³ sakkhissasi

tvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya yena Sunāparanto janapado¹ tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi² Anupubbenā cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sunāparanto janapado tad avasari³ tatra sudam āyasmā Puṇṇo Sunāparantaṣṣiṇaṃ janapade viharati⁴

15 Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo teneva antaravassena pañcamaṭṭhāni upāsakasatāni paṭipadesi⁵ teneva antaravassena⁶ tisso vijjā sacchākāsi teneva antaravassena parinibbāyi⁷

16 Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavātenupasaṅkamiṃsu⁸ pe⁹

17 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etaḍ avocaṃ¹⁰ Yo¹¹ so bhante Puṇṇo nāma kulaputto Bhagavatā saṃkhittena ovādena ovādito so kaḷaṃ kato¹² tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo ti¹³

Paṇḍito bhikkhave Puṇṇo kulaputto ahosi¹⁴ paccapādi¹⁵ dhammassa cānuddhammaṃ¹⁶ na ca maṃ¹⁷ dhammādhikaraṇaṃ vihasesi¹⁸ Parinibbuto bhikkhave Puṇṇo kulaputto ti¹⁹

89 (6) Bāhiyo

2 Atha kho āyasmā Bāhiyo²⁰ yena Bhagava tenupasaṅkami²¹ la²²

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Bāhiyo Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca²³ Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu²⁴ yam ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakatṭho appamatto ātāpi pāhitaṭṭo vihareyyan ti²⁵

4-8 Taṃ kim maññasi Bāhiya cakkhuṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti²⁶ Aniccaṃ bhante²⁷

Yam paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti²⁸ Dukkhaṃ bhante²⁹

Yam paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ viparināmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti³⁰

¹ So S³; S¹ paṭipadesi; B¹ paṭivedesi; B² paṭidesesi

² S¹ inserts vata

³ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁴ B¹ saccavādi

⁵ S¹⁻³ dhammassānuddhammaṃ

⁶ S¹ na | i

⁷ B² Bāhīriyo-a always

No hetam bhante||

Rūpā niceā vā aniccā vāti|| Aniccā bhante||

Cakkhuvīññāṇam|| Cakkhusamphasso|| la||

9 Yam idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkham asukham vā|| tam pi niceam vā aniceam vāti|| Aniceam bhante||

Yam panāniceam dukkham vā tam sukham vāti|| Dukkham bhante||

Yam panāniceam dukkham viparināmadhammam kalam nu tam anupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti||

No hetam bhante||

10 Evam passam Bāhiya¹ sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusim pi rūpesu pi cakkhuvīññāṇe pi|| cakkhusamphasse pi, pe yampidam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkham asukham vā tasmim pi nibbindati, nibbindam virajjati virāgā vimuccati Vimuttasmim pi vimuttam iti ñaṇam hoti|| Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyam katham karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyati pajānātiti||

11 Atha kho āyasmā Bāhiyo Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhiva-detvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi

12 Atha kho āyasmā Bāhiyo eko vupakattho appamatto ātāpi pabittatto viharanto na eirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tadanuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññāya sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi,² Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyam katham karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyati abbhaññāsi||

13 Aññataro ca panāyasmā Bāhiyo arahatam alositi||

90 (7) Eja 1

2 Eja bhikkhave rogo eja gaṇḍo eja sallam|| tasmā ti ha bhikkhave tathāgato anejo viharati vītasallo||

¹ B² Bāhira here only

² B^{1,2} viharati

3 Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu ce pi ākaṅkheyya mejo vihareyya vītasalloti|| .

4 Cakkhuṃ na maññeyya cakkhusmiṃ na maññeyya akkhuto na maññeyya Cakkhu me ti na maññeyya|| rūpe na maññeyya|| rūpesu na maññeyya rūpato na maññeyya|| Rūpā me ti na maññeyya|| Cakkhuvīññānaṃ na maññeyya cakkhuvīññānasmim na maññeyya akkhuvīññānato na maññeyya Cakkhuvīññānam me ti na maññeyya|| Cakkhusamphassaṃ na maññeyya cakkhusamphassasmim na maññeyya cakkhusamphassato na maññeyya Cakkhusamphasso me ti na maññeyya|| Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkham asukhaṃ vā tam pi na maññeyya tasmim pi na maññeyya tato pi na maññeyya Tam me ti na maññeyya||

5-6 Sotaṃ na maññeyya|| Ghānaṃ na maññeyya||

7 Jivhaṃ na maññeyya jivhāya na maññeyya|| jivhato na maññeyya|| Jivhā me ti na maññeyya|| Rase na maññeyya|| pe Jivhāvīññānaṃ na maññeyya Jivhāsamphassaṃ na maññeyya Yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkham asukhaṃ vā tam pi na maññeyya tasmim pi na maññeyya tato pi na maññeyya Tam me ti na maññeyya||

8 Kāyaṃ na maññeyya||

9 Manaṃ na maññeyya manasmim na maññeyya manato na maññeyya Mano me ti na maññeyya|| Dhamme na maññeyya|| Manovīññānaṃ|| Manosamphassaṃ|| Yam pidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati|| vedayitam sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkham asukhaṃ vā tam pi na maññeyya tasmim pi na maññeyya tato pi na maññeyya tam me ti na maññeyya||

10 Sabbam na maññeyya|| sabbasmim na maññeyya|| sabbato na maññeyya|| Sabbam me ti na maññeyya||

11 So evaṃ amaññamāno ¹ na kiñci pi ² loke upādiyati anupādiyaṃ na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva

¹ Sr.³ namaññamāno

² Missing in B¹⁻²

parimibbāyati.]] Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ
karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyati pajānāti .

91 (8) *Ejā* 2

2 Ejā bhikkhave rogo ejā gaṇḍo ejā sallāṇaṃ . tasmā ti ha
bhikkhave tathāgato anejo viharati vītasallo .

3 Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu¹ ākaṇkheyya anejo
vihareyya vītasallo ti .

1-6 Cakkhuṃ na maññeyya cakkhusmiṃ na manñeyya
cakkhuto na maññeyya Cakkhu me ti na maññeyya
Rūpe na maññeyya Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ Cakkhusam-
phassaṃ Yam pidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppaj-
jati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkham asukhaṃ
vā tam pi na maññeyya tato pi na maññeyya Tam me ti
na maññeyya Yam hi bhikkhave maññati yasmim
maññati yato maññati yam Me ti maññati tato taṃ hoti
aññathā aññathābhāvi bhavasatto² loko bhavaṃ evābhi-
nandati pe .

7-8 Jivhaṃ na maññeyya jivhāya na maññeyya jivhato
na maññeyya Jivhā me ti na maññeyya Rase na mañ-
ñati Jivhāvīññāṇaṃ Jivhasamphassaṃ Yam
pidaṃ jivhā samphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ su-
khaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkham asukhaṃ vā tam pi na
maññeyya tasmim pi na maññeyya tato pi na maññeyya
Tam me ti na maññeyya Yam hi bhikkhave maññati
yasmim maññati yato maññati yam Me ti maññati tato
taṃ hoti aññathā aññathābhāvi bhavasatto loko bhavaṃ
evābhinandati pe .

9 Manaṃ na maññeyya manasmiṃ na maññeyya
manato na maññeyya Mano me ti na maññeyya
Dhamme.]] Manovīññāṇaṃ Manosamphassaṃ
Yam pidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkham asukhaṃ vā tam pi na
maññeyya tasmim pi na maññeyya Tam me ti na mañ-
ñeyya Yam hi bhikkhave maññati tasmim maññati

¹ B¹⁻² insert ce pi

² B² vibhava° always

yato maññati yam Me ti maññati tato tam hoti aññathā||
aññathābhāvi bhavasatto loko bhavam evābhinandati||

10 Yāvata bhikkhave khandhā dhātu āyatanā¹ tam pi na
maññeyya tasmim pi na maññeyya tato pi na maññeyya
Tam me ti na maññeyya so evam amaññamāno na kiñci
loke upādiyati|| anupādiyaṃ na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ
paccattaññeva parinibbāyati|| Khinā jāti vusitam
brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti
pajanātīti||

92 (9) Dvayam 1

2 Dvayaṃ vo bhikkhave desissāmi|| tam suṇātha||
Kinci bhikkhave dvayaṃ³

3 Cakkhuñca rūpā² ca Sotañceva saddā³ ca Ghānañ-
ceva gandhā⁴ ca Jivhā ca rasā ca Kāyo ca phoṭṭhabbā⁵
ca Mano⁶ ca dhammā⁷ ca Idam vuccati⁸ bhikkhave
dvayaṃ||

4 Yo⁹ bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya Aham etaṃ dvayam
paccakkhāya aññaṃ¹⁰ dvayam paññāpessāmi¹¹ tassa vacā-
vatthukam¹² evassa puṭṭho ca na sampāyeyya¹² uttariñca
vighātam āpajjeyya||

5 Tam kissa hetu yathā tam bhikkhave avisayas-
minti||¹³

93 (10) Dvayam 2

2 Dvayam bhikkhave paṭicca viññāṇaṃ sambhoti||
Kathañca bhikkhave dvayam paṭicca viññāṇaṃ sam-
bhoti||

3 Cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññā-
ṇaṃ¹⁴|| Cakkhu aniccā vipariṇāmi¹⁵ aññathābhāvi||

¹ B¹⁻² khandha^o; B² āyatanam ² S¹⁻³ rūpāṇ

³ S¹⁻³ saddaṇ ⁴ S¹ gandho; S³ gandhaṇ

⁵ S¹⁻³ poṭṭhabbo ⁶ S³ manaṇ; omitted with ca by S¹

⁷ S³ dhamme ⁸ S³ vo ⁹ S¹ vo; S³ ve

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ añña ¹¹ So B¹ (okap); B² vatthud; S¹⁻³ vatthur

¹² S¹ samphāyeyya; B² sampāseyya ¹³ S¹ assasāminti

¹⁴ S³ adds aviññāṇam

¹⁵ S¹⁻³ ṇāman; B¹ ṇāmī; B¹ has only vipari

rūpā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino || Itthetam dvayaṃ calañceva¹ vyayañceva² aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi, || Yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo cakkhuviññāṇassa uppādāya, so pi hetu so pi paccayo aniceo vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi, aniccaṃ kho pana bhikkhave paccayaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ³ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, kuto niccaṃ bhavissati, || Yā⁴ kho bhikkhave imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅgati sannipāto samavāyo, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave cakkhusamphasso, cakkhusamphasso pi aniceo vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi, yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo cakkhusamphassassa uppādāya so pi hetu so pi paccayo aniceo vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi aniccaṃ kho pana bhikkhave paccayaṃ paṭicca uppaṇno cakkhusamphasso kuto niccaṃ bhavissati, Phuttho⁵ bhikkhave vedeti phuttho ceteti phuttho sañjānāti itthete pi⁷ dhammā calā ceva vyayā ca aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino, .

4 Sotañ ca paṭicca saddecuppajjati sotaviññāṇaṃ pe

5 Ghaṇañceva paṭicca gandhe cuppajjati ghaṇaviññāṇaṃ pe.

6 Jivhañceva paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhaviññāṇaṃ jivha aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi, rasā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino, itthetam dvayaṃ calañceva vyayañceva aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi, jivhaviññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi, Yo pi hetu yo paccayo jivhaviññāṇassa uppādāya, so pi hetu so pi paccayo aniceo vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi, aniccaṃ kho pana bhikkhave paṭicca uppannaṃ jivhaviññāṇaṃ kuto niccaṃ bhavissati, || Yā kho bhikkhave imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅgati sannipāto samavāyo, ayaṃ vuccati jivhāsamphasso, jivhāsamphasso pi aniceo vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi, Yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo jivhasamphassassa uppādāya so pi hetu so pi paccayo aniceo vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi

¹ S¹⁻³ calamevaca

² B¹⁻² vyadha; S³ vyāya, almost always

³ S¹⁻³ samuppannaṃ ⁴ B¹ yo always ⁵ Missing in B¹

⁶ So B¹⁻²; S¹⁻³ puttho always ⁷ Missing in S¹⁻³

anicecam¹ kho pana bhikkhave paccayam paṭicca uppanno
[vhasamphasso kuto niceco bhavissati]|| Phuttho bhikkhave
vedeti phuttho ceteti phuttho sañjānāti|| itthete pi dhammā
calā ceva vyayā anicecā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino² |

7 Kāyañca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe cuppajjati kāyaviññā-
nam||

8 Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇam
mano aniceco vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī; dhammā anicecā
vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino, itthetaṃ dvayaṃ calañceva
vyayañca anicecaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī³ manoviññā-
ṇam anicecaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī || Yo pi hetu yo
pi paccayo manoviññāṇassa uppādāya⁴ so pi hetu so pi
paccayo aniceco vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī anicecaṃ kho
pana bhikkhave paccayam paṭicca uppannam manoviññā-
ṇam kuto nicecaṃ bhavissati|| Yā kho bhikkhave imesaṃ
āṇaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅgati sannipāto samavāyo ayaṃ
zuccati manosamphasso, mano samphasso pi aniceco vipa-
riṇāmi aññathābhāvī⁵ | Yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo mano-
samphassa uppādāya|| so pi hetu so pi paccayo aniceco
vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī. Anicecaṃ kho pana bhikkhave
paccayam paṭicca uppanno manosamphasso kuto niceco
bhavissati⁶ | Phuttho bhikkhave vedeti phuttho ceteti
phuttho sañjānāti itthete pi dhammā calā ceva vyayā ca
anicecā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino

9 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dvayaṃ paṭicca viññāṇam sam-
shotiti

Channavaggo catuttho

Tassuddānaṃ

Paloka² Suñño³ Saṃkhittam⁴

Channo⁵ Puṇṇo ca Bāhiyo⁶

Ejeneva⁷ ca dve vuttā⁸

Dvayehi apare dve ti

¹ S¹⁻³ aniceco

² B² saloka

³ B¹⁻² Suññā

⁴ S¹⁻³ saṃkhitte

⁵ S³ channo

⁶ Bāhiyo

⁷ S³ ejena

⁸ S¹⁻³ vuttam

CHAPTER V SALĀYAGGO PAÑCAMO

94 (1) *Samgayha* 1

2 Cha yime bhikkhave phassāyatanā adantā aguttā arak
khitā asaṃvutā dukkhādhivāhā¹ honti|| Katame cha||

3-5 Cakkhum bhikkhave phassāyatanam adantam agut
tam arakkhitam asaṃvutam dukkhādhivāham hoti|| la||

6-7 Jivhā bhikkhave phassāyatanam adantam aguttan
arakkhitam asaṃvutam dukkhādhivāham hoti|| la||

8 Mano bhikkhave phassāyatanam adantam aguttan
arakkhitam asaṃvutam dukkhādhivāham hoti||

9 Ime kho bhikkhave cha phassāyatanā adantā agutti
arakkhitā asaṃvutā dukkhādhivāhā honti||

10 Cha yime bhikkhave phassāyatanā sudantā suguttā
surakkhitā susaṃvutā sukhādhivāhā honti|| Katame cha||

11-13 Chakkhum bhikkhave phassāyatanam sudantan
suguttam surakkhitam susaṃvutam sukhādhivāham hoti
la||

14-15 Jivhā bhikkhave phassāyatanam sudatam sugut
tam surakkhitam susaṃvutam sukhādhivāham hoti|| la||

16 Mano bhikkhave phassāyatanam sudantam suguttam
surakkhitam susaṃvutam sukhādhivāham hoti||

17 Ime kho bhikkhave cha phassāyatanā sudantā suguttā
surakkhitā susaṃvutā sukhādhivāhā² hontīti

18 Idam avoca Bhagavā³ pe : etad avoca satthā⁴||

Cha|eva phassāyatanāni bhikkhavo||
asaṃvuto yattha dukkhaṃ³ nigacchati||
tesaṃ ca ye samvaraṇam avedimsu⁴||
saddhādutiya viharantānavassutā|| 1 ||

Disvāna rūpāni manoramāni⁵||
atho pi disvā amanoramāni⁵||
manorame rāgapathaṃ⁶ vinodaye||
nacappiyam⁷ me ti manam padosaye|| 2 ||

¹ B¹ °vāhā, vahaṃ always ² B¹ °ādhigatā ³ B² sukhaṃ

⁴ B¹ avedisum; B² avedimsum ⁵ S¹⁻³ manopamāni

⁶ S¹⁻³ °pathā ⁷ S¹⁻³ nacappiyam here and further on

Saddaṇca sutvā dutiyam ¹ piyāppiyam ||
 piyamhi sadde na samucchito ² siyā ||
 athappiye ³ dosagataṃ vinodaye ||
 na cappiyāṃ me ti manam padosaye || 3 ||

Gandhaṇca ghātvā ⁴ surabhim ⁵ manoramaṃ ||
 atho pi ghātvā asucim akantiyaṃ ||
 akantiyasmim paṭighaṃ vinodaye ||
 Chandānuniṭo ⁶ na ca kantiye siyā || 4 ||

Rasaṇ ca bhotvā sāditaṇ ca sādun ca ⁷ ||
 atho pi bhotvāna asādum ekadā ||
 sādun rasaṇ ⁸ nājjhosāya bhuñjati ⁹ ||
 Virodham asādūsu ¹⁰ no padaṃ saye || 5 ||

Phassena phuttho ¹¹ na sukkena majje ¹² ||
 dukkhena phuttho pi na sampavedhe ¹³ ||
 phassadvayaṃ sukhadukkhe upekho ¹⁴ ||
 anānuruddho aviruddha kenaci || 6 ||

Papañcasaññā itaritarā narā ||
 papañcayantā upayanti saññino ||
 manomayam gehasitaṇca sabbaṃ ||
 panujja nekkhammasitam ¹⁵ iriyati ¹⁶ || 7 ||

Evam mano chassu yadā subhāvito ¹⁷ ||
 phutthassa ¹⁸ cittaṃ na vikampate ¹⁹ kvaci ||
 te rāgadose ²⁰ abhibhuyya bhikkhavo ||
 bhavattha ²¹ jātimaraṇassa pāragā ti || 8 ||

¹ S¹⁻³ duhayaṃ ² S³ samucchito; B² sumuñcito
³ B¹⁻² athopiye ⁴ B¹⁻² ghātvā ⁵ S¹ surati
⁶ B¹ chaṇḍānito; B² channāduniko ⁷ S³ sātaṇca; S¹ sāṇca
⁸ S¹⁻³ sārasaṃ omitting duṃ ⁹ S¹⁻³ bhuñje
¹⁰ S³ asādhusū; B² āyādūsu; B¹ āsāduma
¹¹ B² phutthe ¹² S³ majjhena ¹³ B¹⁻² ovedhi
¹⁴ B¹⁻² upekkhe ¹⁵ B² nikkhamma^o; S¹⁻³ ositaṃhi
¹⁶ B² iriyati; S¹⁻³ iriyatīti ¹⁷ S¹⁻³ subhāvita
¹⁸ S³ phutthassa ¹⁹ S¹ vikampite; S³ vikampaṇe
²⁰ S¹⁻³ rāgadosaṃ; B¹⁻² add hi
²¹ So B¹; B² bhavata; S¹⁻³ bhavā

95 (2) *Samgayha* 2

2 Atha kho āyasmā Mālukiya¹putto¹ yena Bhagavā tenu-
pasāṅkama¹ pe¹

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mālukiya¹putto Bhaga-
vantam etad avoca¹ Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhit-
tena dhammaṃ desetu¹ yam aham Bhagavato dhammaṃ
sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpi pahitatto viharey-
yanti¹

4 Ettha dāni Mālukiya¹putta kiṃ dahare bhikkhū vak-
khāma¹ yatrahi nāma tvam bhikkhu jiṇṇo vuddho mahal-
lako addhagato vayo anuppatto saṅkhitena ovādaṃ yāca-
siti¹

5 Kincāpaham bhante jiṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato
vayo anuppatto desetu me bhante² Bhagavā saṅkhitena
dhammaṃ desetu Sugato saṅkhitena dhammaṃ¹ appeva-
nāmahaṃ³ Bhagavato bhāsita¹ssa atthaṃ ajāneyyaṃ
appevanāmahaṃ Bhagavato bhāsita¹ssa dāyādo assanti

6 Tam kiṃ maññasi Mālukiya¹putta Ye te cakkhaviñ-
ñeyyā rūpā adiṭṭhā adiṭṭhapubbā na ca passasi na ca te
hoti Passeyyanti¹ atthi te tattha⁴ Chando vā rāgo vā
pemaṃ⁵ vāti¹ No hetam bhante¹

7 Ye te sotaviññeyyā saddā assutā assutapabbā na ca
sunāsi¹ na ca te hoti Suseyyanti¹ atthi te tattha chando
vā rāgo vā pemaṃ¹ No hetam bhante¹

8 Ye te ghaṇaviññeyyā gandhā aghāyitā aghāyitapubbā
na ca ghāyasi⁶ na ca te hoti Ghāyeyyanti¹ atthi te tattha
la¹

9 Ye te jivhāviññeyyā rasā asāyitā asāyitapubbā na ca
sāyasi⁷ na ca te hoti Sāyeyyanti¹ atthi te tattha¹ la¹

10 Yetekāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā asamphuṭṭhā asamphu-
ṭṭhapubbā na ca plusasi¹ na ca te hoti Phuseyyanti¹ atthi
te tattha¹ la¹

¹ So B^{1,2}; S¹ Mālukiya^o always; S³ Mālukiya twice;
besides Mālu- (or Mālun) kya and sometimes kyā

² Missing in S^{1,3} ³ B² onāmāham ⁴ S^{1,3} add tatra

⁵ B^{1,2} pemo always ⁶ B¹ ghāyisi ⁷ B¹ sāyisi; S³ isāyasi

11 Ye te manoviññeyyā dhammā aviññātā aviññātapubbā na ca vijānāsi|| na ca te hoti vijāneyyanti|| atthi te tattha¹ chando vā rāgo vā pemaṇi vāti|| No hetam bhante||

12 Ettha ca te Mālukyaputta² diṭṭha-suta-muta-viññātabbesu dhammesu diṭṭhe diṭṭhamattam bhavissati|| sute sutamattam bhavissati|| mute mutamattam bhavissati|| viññāte viññātamuttam bhavissati||

13 Yato kho te Mālukyaputta diṭṭha-suta-muta-viññātabbesu dhammesu diṭṭhe diṭṭhamattam bhavissati|| sute sutamattam bhavissati|| mute mutamattam bhavissati|| viññāte viññātamattam bhavissati|| tato tvam Mālukyaputta³ na tena|| Yato⁴ tvam Mālukyaputta³ na tena⁵, tato tvam Mālukyaputta³ na tattha|| Yato tvam Mālukyaputta³ na tattha⁶, tato tvam Mālukyaputta nevidha⁷ na huraṇaṇa ubhayamantarena⁸, ehevanto dukkhassāti||

14 Imassa khvāham bhanto Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāmi||

Rūpaṇi disvā sati⁹ mutthā|| piyanimittam¹⁰ manasi karoto||

ārattacitto vedeti|| tañca ajjhosa¹¹ tiṭṭhati||

Tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanā, anekā rūpasambhavā||
bhijjhā ca vihesā ca|| cittam assu pahaññati||

Evam ācinato dukkhaṇi āra nibbānaṇi vuccati 1

Saddaṇi sutvā sati mutthā|| piyanimittam manasi karoto||
ārattacitto vedeti|| tañca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati||

Tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanā, anekā saddasambhavā||
bhijjā ca vihesā ca|| cittam assu pahaññati||

Evam ācinato dukkhaṇi āra nibbānaṇi vuccati 2

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ etthame mālukyaputto (S¹ °puttā)

³ S¹⁻³ °putte + S³ tato ⁵ Missing in S³

⁶ Missing in S³ from yato ⁷ S³ °puttenavidha

⁸ S¹⁻³ ubhayantarena ⁹ S¹ sati always

¹⁰ B¹ piyaṇ° always ¹¹ S¹⁻³ ajjhosāya always

Gandham ghātṽ sati mutṭhā¹ piyanimittam manas
karoto²

sārattacitto vedeti³ tañca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati⁴

Tassa vadḍhanti vedanā⁵ anekā gandhasambhavā⁶
abhijjhā ca vihesā ca⁷ cittam assu pahaññati⁸

Evam ācinato dukkham⁹ āra nibbānam vuccati¹⁰ 3

Rasam bhotṽ sati mutṭhā¹ piyanimittam manasi karoto²
sārattacitto vedeti³ tañca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati⁴

Tassa vadḍhanti vedanā⁵ anekā rasasambhavā⁶

la⁷ āra nibbānam vuccati⁸ 4

Phassam phussa¹ sati mutṭhā² piyanimittam manasi
karoto³

sārattacitto vedeti⁴ tañca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati⁵

Tassa vadḍhanti vedanā⁶ anekā phassasambhavā⁷

la⁸ āra nibbānam vuccati⁹ 5

Dhammaṃ ñatṽ sati mutṭhā¹ piyanimittam manasi
karoto²

sārattacitto vedeti³ tañca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati⁴

Tassa vadḍhanti vedanā⁵ anekā dhammasambhavā⁶
abhijjhā ca vihesā ca⁷ cittam assu pahaññati⁸

Evam ācinato dukkham⁹ āra nibbānam vuccati¹⁰ 6

Na so rajjati rūpesu¹ rūpaṃ disvā patissato²
virattacitto vedeti³ tañca nājjhosa tiṭṭhati⁴

Yathāssa passato rūpaṃ⁵ sevato cāpi vedanaṃ⁶
khiyati no pacīyati⁷ evaṃ so carati sato⁸

Evam apacinato dukkham⁹ santike nibbānam vuccati¹⁰ 7

Na so rajjati saddesu¹ saddaṃ sutvā patissato²
virattacitto vedeti³ tañca nājjhosa tiṭṭhati⁴

Yathāssa suṇato saddaṃ⁵ sevato cāpi vedanaṃ⁶
khiyati no pacīyati⁷ evaṃ so carati sato⁸

Evam apacinato dukkham⁹ santike nibbānam vuccati¹⁰ 8

¹ S¹⁻³ phassā here and further on

² B¹⁻² paṭissato always

Na so rajjati gandhesu|| gandhaṃ ghātvā patissato||
 virattacitto vedeti|| tañca na cājjhosa tiṭṭhati||
 Yathāssa ghāyato gandhaṃ|| sevato cāpi vedanaṃ||
 khīyati no paciṇyati|| evaṃ so carati sato||
 Evam apacinato dukkhaṃ|| santike nibbāna vuccati || 9 ||

Na so rajjati rasesu|| rasam bhotvā patissato||
 virattacitto vedeti|| tañca nājjhosa tiṭṭhati||
 Yathāssa sāyato rasaṃ|| sevato cāpi vedanaṃ||
 || pa|| santike nibbānaṃ vuccati|| 10 ||

Na so rajjati phassesu|| phassamphussa patissato||
 virattacitto vedeti|| taṃ ca nājjhosa tiṭṭhati||
 Yathāssa phusato || phassaṃ|| sevato cāpi vedanaṃ||
 pa|| santike nibbānaṃ vuccati|| 11 ||

Na so rajjati dhammesu|| dhammaṃ ñātvā patissato||
 virattacitto vedeti|| tañca nājjhosa tiṭṭhati||
 Yathāssa vijānato dhammaṃ|| sevato cāpi vedanaṃ||
 khīyati no paciṇyati|| evaṃ so carati sato||
 Evam apacinato dukkhaṃ|| santike nibbānaṃ vuccati
 ti || 12 ||

Imassa kho haṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhā-
 sitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti||

15 Sādhū sādhū Mālukyaputta|| sādhū kho tvam Mālu-
 kyaputta² mayā saṃkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham
 ājānāsi||

Rūpaṃ disvā sati mutṭhā|| piyanimittam manasi karoto
 virattacitto vedeti|| tañca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati||

Tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanā|| anekā rūpasambhavā
 abhijjhā ca vihesā ca|| cittaṃ assu pahaññati||

Evam ācīnato dukkhaṃ|| ārā nibbānaṃ vuccati || 1 ||
 || pe||

S¹⁻³ phussato ² sādhū kho^o ^oputta is missing in S¹⁻³

Na so rajjati dhammesu|| dhammam ñatvā patissato||
virattacitto vedeti|| tañ ca nājjhosa tittḥati||

Yathāssa vijānato dhammam|| sevato cāpi vedanam||
khīyati no pacīyati|| evaṃ so carati sato||

Evam apacinato dukkham|| santike nibbānam vuccati-
ti|| 12 ||

Imassa kho Mālukiya-putta mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ
evaṃ vitthārena attho datṭhabboti||

16 Atha kho āyasmā Mālukiya-putto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhi-
vādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi

17 Atha kho āyasmā Mālukiya-putto eko vūpakatṭho
appamatto ātāpi pahitatto viharanto na cirasseva yas-
satthāya kulaputtā sammad eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ
pabbajjanti tadanuttaram brahmacariya-pariyoṣaṇaṃ di-
tṭheva dhamme sayam abhinñā sacchikatvā upasampajja
vihāsi Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ kara-
ṇiyaṃ, nāparam itthattāyāti abbaññāsi

18 Aññataro ca pañāyasmā Mālukiya-putto¹ arahataṃ
alohositi

96 (3) *Parihānam*

2 Parihānadhammaṇca vo bhikkhave desissāmi aparī-
hānadhammaṇca cha ca² abhibhāyatanani

3 Kathaṇca bhikkhave parihānadhammo hoti

4-6 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā
uppajjanti papakā akusalā dhammā³ sarasaṅkappā⁴
saṃyojanīyā|| Taṃ ce⁴ bhikkhu adhivāseti na pajahati
na vinodeti na vyantikaṛoti⁵ na⁵ anabhāvaṃ gameti⁵ vedi-
tabbam etaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā Paribhāyāmi kusalehi
dhammehi|| parihānaṃ heṭaṃ vuttam Bhagavāti|| la

7-8 Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhuno jivhāya rasam
sāyitvā uppajjati pa

9 Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhuno manasū dham-

¹ S¹ Mālukiya-putto

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ Missing in S¹⁻³ always

⁴ S¹⁻³ ca

⁵ B¹ vyantim^o always

maṃ viññāya uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā saṃyojaniyāṃṃṃ Taṃ ce bhikkhu adbhivāseti napajahati na vinodeti na vyantikaroti na anabhāvaṃ gameti veditabbam etam bhikkhave bhikkhunā Parihāyāmi kusalehi dhammehiṃ parihānaṃ hetam vuttam Bhagavatā tiṃṃṃ

10 Evam kho bhikkhave parihānadhammo hotiṃṃṃ

11 Kathaṇca bhikkhave aparihānadhammo hotiṃṃṃ

12-14 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā uppajjanti pāpakā akusala dhammā sarasaṅkappā saṃyojaniyāṃṃṃ Taṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu nābhivāseti pajahati vinodati vyantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti veditabbam etam bhikkhave bhikkhunā Na parihāyāmi kusalehi dhammehiṃ aparihānaṃ hetam vuttam Bhagavatātiṃṃṃ laṃṃṃ

15-16 Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhuno jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā uppajjantiṃṃṃ laṃṃṃ

17 Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhuno manasā dhammaṃ viññāya uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappa saṃyojaniyāṃṃṃ Taṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu nābhivāseti pajahati vinodeti vyantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gametiṃṃṃ veditabbam etam bhikkhave bhikkhunā Na parihāyāmi kusalehi dhammehiṃ aparihānaṃ hetam vuttam Bhagavatātiṃṃṃ

18 Evam kho bhikkhave aparihānadhammo hotiṃṃṃ

19 Katamāni ca bhikkhave cha abhibhāyatanāniṃṃṃ

20-24 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā nuppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā saṃyojaniyāṃṃṃ Veditabbam etam bhikkhave bhikkhunā Abhibhūtam etam āyatanaṃṃṃ abhibhāyatanamṃṃṃ hetam vuttam Bhagavatā tiṃṃṃ ghaṃṃṃ

25 Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhuno manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nuppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā saṃyojaniyāṃṃṃ veditabbam etam bhikkhave bhikkhunā Abhibhūtam etam āyatanaṃṃṃ abhibhāyatanamṃṃṃ hetam vuttam Bhagavatā tiṃṃṃ

26 Imāni vuccanti bhikkhu cha abhibhāyatanāniṃṃṃ

97 (4) *Pamādavihārī*

1 Sāvatthi nidānam|| pa ||¹

2 Pamādavihārīṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi appamā-daviharīṃ ca|| taṃ suṇātha||

3 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave pamādavihārī hoti||

4-6 Cakkhundriyam asaṃvutassa² bhikkhave viharato cittaṃ vyāsiṇcati cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu|| tassa vyā-sittacittassa pāmujaṃ na hoti|| pāmuje asati pīti na hoti|| pītiyā asati passaddhi na hoti|| passaddhiyā asati dukkhaṃ viharati³|| dukkhino cittaṃ na samādhīyati, asamāhite citte dhammā na pātubhavanti|| dhammānam apātubhāvā⁴ pamādavihārī tveva⁵ saṅkhaṃ gacchati la||

7-8 Jivhindriyam asaṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato cit-taṃ vyāsiṇcati jivhāvīññeyyesu rasesu, tassa vyāsitta-cittassa|| la|| pamādavihārī tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| la||

9 Manindriyam asaṃvutassa⁶ bhikkhave viharato cit-taṃ vyāsiṇcati manovīññeyyesu dhammesu|| tassa vya-sittacittassa pāmujaṃ na hoti, pāmuje asati pīti na hoti, pītiyā asati passaddhi na hoti, passaddhiyā asati dukkhaṃ viharati, dukkhino cittaṃ na samādhīyati, asamāhite citte dhammā na pātubhavanti⁷ dhammānam apātubhāvā pamādavihārī tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati||

10 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave pamādavihārī hoti||

11 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave appamādavihārī hoti||

12-14 Cakkhundriyam⁸ saṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato cittaṃ na vyāsiṇcati cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu|| Tassa avyasittacittassa pāmujaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītiṃmanassa kāyo passambhati|| passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati⁹|| sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati|| samāhite citte

¹ In B² only ² S¹ °driyāsamvu always ³ B¹ hoti always

⁴ S³ napātu^o; S¹ has neither na nor a; both here only

⁵ S¹⁻³ teva always

⁶ S¹⁻³ manindriyāsam^o

⁷ S¹⁻³ °bhavantu; B¹ °honti

⁸ S¹⁻³ °driya always

⁹ B¹⁻² viharati

dhammā pātubhavanti|| dhammānam pātubhāvā appamādavihārī tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| la||

15-16 Jivhindriyaṃ saṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato cittaṃ na vyāsīṇcati|| la|| appamādavihārī tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| Kāyindriya^o||

17 Manindriyaṃ saṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato cittaṃ na vyāsīṇcati manoviññeyyesu dhammesu tassa avyāsitta-cittassa pāmujaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati|| pīti-manassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati¹|| sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati, samāhite citte dhammā pātubhavanti|| dhammānam pātubhāvā appamādavihārī tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati²||

18 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave appamādavihārī hoti³||

98 (5) Saṃvara

2 Saṃvaraṇca vo bhikkhave desissāmi² asaṃvaraṇca, taṃ suṇātha¹||

3 Kathaṇca bhikkhave asaṃvaro hoti³||

4-6 Santi bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā³|| Taṃ ce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| vedittabbam etaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā Parihāyāmi³ kusalehi dhammehi|| parihānaṃ hetuṃ vuttam Bhagavatā ti|| la||

7-8 Santi bhikkhave jivhāviññeyyā rasā³|| la||

9 Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā³|| Taṃ ce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| vedittabbam etaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā Parihāyāmi kusalehi dhammehi|| parihānaṃ hetuṃ vuttam Bhagavatāti||

10 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asaṃvaro hoti³||

11 Kathaṇca bhikkhave saṃvaro hoti³||

12-14 Santi bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā³|| Taṃ ce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājhosāya tiṭṭhati|| vedittabbam etaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā Na parihāyāmi

¹ S¹⁻³ vedeti ² B² desessāmi ³ S¹⁻³ parihāyāyāmi

kusalehi dhammehi|| aparihānaṃ hetam vuttam Bhagavatāti||

15-16 Santi bhikkhave jīvāviññeyyā rasā,, la, ||

17 Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhāmmā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajaniyā|| 'Taṃ ee bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosaya tiṭṭhati' veditabbam etam bhikkhave bhikkhunā Na parihāyāmi kusalehi dhammehi|| aparihānaṃ hetam vuttam Bhagavatāti||

18 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave saṃvaro hotiti||

99 (6) *Samādhi*

2 Samādhim bhikkhave bhāvētha|| samāhito bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtam pajānāti||

3 Kiñca yathābhūtam pajānāti||

4-8 Cakkhum aniccaṃ ti yathābhūtam pajānāti Rūpā aniccā ti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| Cakkhuvinnāṇam aniccanti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| Cakkhusaṃphasso anicco ti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| Yam pidam cakkhusaṃphassa-paccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkham asukhaṃ vā : tam pi aniccaṃ yathābhūtam pajānāti, la||

9 Mano anicco ti¹ yathābhūtam pajānāti,, Dhammā,, Mano viññāṇaṃ,, Manosaṃphasso|| Yam pidam manosaṃphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkham asukhaṃ vā|| tam pi aniccaṃ ti yathābhūtam pajānāti||

10 Samādhim bhikkhave bhāvētha|| samāhito bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtam pajānāti ti||

100 (7) *Paṭisallāṇa*

2 Paṭisallāṇaṃ² bhikkhave yogam āpajjatha|| patisallāṇo³ bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtam pajānāti||

3 Kiñca yathābhūtam pajānāti||

4-9 Cakkhum aniccanti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| Rūpā

¹ B¹ aniccanti

² S¹ patisallāṇe ; S³ patisallāṇohi

³ B^{1,2} S¹ olāṇo

aniceāti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| Cakkhuviññāṇam anic-
canti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| Cakkhusamphasso aniceo ti
yathābhūtam pajānāti|| Yam pidam manosamphassa-
paccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā¹
adukkham asukham vā|| tam pi aniccan ti yathābhūtam
pajānāti||

10 Paṭisallāṇam² bhikkhave yogam āpajjatha|| paṭisal-
lāno³ bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtam pajānātīti||

101 (8) *Natumhāka* 1

2 Yam pi⁴ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha||
taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

3 Kiñca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ||

4-6 Cakkhum bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha ||
taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| Rupā na
tumhākaṃ|| te pajahatha|| te vo pahina⁵ hitāya sukhāya
bhavissanti||⁶ Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ tam paja-
hatha|| taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| Cak-
khusamphasso na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| so vo pa-
hino⁷ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| Yam pidam cakkhu-
samphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ
vā adukkham asukhaṃ vā|| tam pi na tumhākaṃ tam paja-
hatha|| taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| la||

7-8 Jivhā na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| sā vo pahinā
hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| Rasā na tumhākaṃ te paja-
hatha|| te vo pahinā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti|| Jivhā-
viññāṇam na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| taṃ vo pahīnaṃ
hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| Jivhāsamphasso na tumhā-
kaṃ tam pajahatha|| so vo pahino⁸ hitāya sukhāya bhavis-
sati|| Yam pidam jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati veda-

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹ paṭisallāṇe ; the phrase till āpajjatha is missing in
S³ ³ B¹ °sallāṇe ; no MS. has °sallāṇo (or sallāṇo)

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ B¹ inserts digharattaṃ

⁶ B¹ bhavissati

⁷ S¹⁻³ tam vo pahīnaṃ

⁸ S¹⁻³ pahinā, twice in S³

yitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā adukkham asukhāṃ vā¹
tam pi na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha² tam vo pahīnaṃ
hitāya sukhāya bhavissati³ la

9 Mano na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha² so vo pahīno
hitāya sukhāya bhavissati³. Dhammā na¹ tumhākaṃ te
pajahatha² te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti³.
Manoviññānaṃ na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha² tam vo
pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati³. Manosamphasso
na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha² so vo pahīno hitāya su-
khāya bhavissati³. Yam pidam manosamphassapaccaya
uppañjati vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā adukkham
asukhāṃ vā tam pi na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha² tam vo
pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati³.

10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yam imasmiṃ Jetavāne tīṇa-
kaṭṭhasikkhāpalāsaṃ tam jano hareyya vā² ḍaheyya vā
yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya³ api nu tumhākaṃ evaṃ assa
Amhe jano harati vā ḍahati vā³ yathāpaccayaṃ vā karoti³

No hetam bhante .

Tam kissa hetu³ .

Na hi no hetam bhante attā vā attaniyaṃ vā ti .

11-16 Evam eva kho bhikkhave cakkhu na tumhākaṃ
tam pajahatha² tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavi-
ssati³. Rūpā na tumhākaṃ¹ pe. Cakkhuvīññānaṃ
Cakkhusamphasso³ pa Yam pidam manosamphassa-
paccaya uppañjati vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā aduk-
kham asukhāṃ vā tam pi na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha²
tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati³ .

102 (9) Natumhākaṃ 2

[The same as 2-9 of the preceding Sutta] 4

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ pa

³ S³ āharati paccāharati paccāhāti vā; S¹ harati paḍahati
paḍa (or cca-) hāti vā—there seems to be a confusion of
and-cc

⁴ This text differs only from the preceding by the sup-
pression of the ending upama (10-16); therefore it would
be better if it had been put the first

103 (10) *Uddako*

2 Uddako ¹ sudam ² bhikkhave Rāmaputto evaṃ vācam
bhāsatī||

Idaṃ jātu vedagū|| idaṃ jātu sabbajī||

idaṃ jātu palikhitam ³ gaṇḍamūlam palikhaṇīti||

Taṃ kho ⁴ panetam bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto aveḍagū
yeva samāno Vedagusmiti bhāsatī asabbajī yeva samāno
Sabbajismīti bhāsatī | apalikhitam yeva gaṇḍamūlam Pali-
khitam me gaṇḍamūlam ti bhāsatī :

3 Idha kho taṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sammā vadamāno
vadeyya||

Idaṃ jātuvedagū idaṃ jātu sabbajī

idaṃ jātu palikhatam gaṇḍamūlam ⁵ palikhaṇīti ||

4 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu vedagū hoti|| Yato
kho bhikkhave bhikkhu channam phassāyatanānaṃ samu-
dayaṇca atthagamaṇca assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca
yathābhūtam pajānāti, evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu
vedagū hoti||

5 Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbajī hoti|| Yato
kho bhikkhave bhikkhu channam phassāyatanānaṃ samu-
dayaṇca atthagamaṇca assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca
yathābhūtam viditvā anupādā vimutto hoti, evaṃ kho
bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbajī hoti

6 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu apalikhitam ⁵ gaṇḍamū-
lam palikhitam hoti|| Gaṇḍo ti kho bhikkhave imasetaṃ
cātumahābhūtikassa kāyassa adbhivacanam mātāpettika-
sambhavassa odanakummāsopacayassa aniccucchādana-
parimaddanabhedanaviddhamsanadhammassa | Gaṇḍa-
mūlam ti bhikkhave taṇhāyetam adbhivacanam | Yato kho
bhikkhave bhikkhuno taṇhā pahimā hoti|| uccchinnamulā

¹ B¹⁻² Uddako always

² S¹ sukham

³ S¹⁻³ apalikhātam ; B² apalikhitam ; B¹ palikhatam ;

⁴ B¹ vo

⁵ B² idaṃ jātu apalikhitam gaṇḍamūlam palikhitam me
gaṇḍamūlam

⁵ S¹⁻³ anu (S³ nu) palikhatam

tālāvatthukatā anubhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā
evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno apalikkhatam¹ gaṇḍamūlam
palikkhitam hoti||

7 Uddako sudam bhikkhave Rāmaputto evaṃ vācam
bhāsati||

Idam jātu vedagū idam jātu sabbajī||

idam jātu palikkhitam gaṇḍamūlam palikhaṇi ti||

Tam kho panetam bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto avedagū
yeva samāno Vedagūsmīti bhāsati|| asabbajī yeva samāno
Sabbajismīti bhāsati|| apalikkhitam² yeva gaṇḍamūlam
Palikkhitam me³ gaṇḍamūlanti bhāsati||

8 Idha kho tam bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāvadamaṇo
vadeyya||

Idam jātu vedagū idam jātu sabbajī||

idam jātu palikkhitam⁴ gaṇḍamūlam⁵ palikhaṇi ti||

Ṣaḍavaggo pañcamo⁶||

Tassuddānam⁷||

Dve Saṅgayhā⁸ Parihānam||

Pamādavihāri ca⁹ Saṃvaro

Samādhi Patissallāna¹⁰||

Dve Natumbhākena Uddako¹¹ ti||

Dutiyapaññāsake vagguddānam¹²||

Avijjā Migajālam ca||

(Gīlānam Channam catutthakam||

Ṣaḍavaggena paññāsam||

Dutiyo paññāsako ayan ti||

Pathamaka-satam¹³||

¹ B¹ palikkhatam

² S³ apalikkhaṇam

³ S³ palikānam yeva instead of palikkhitam me

⁴ S³ B² apalikkhitam

⁵ B² inserts here palikkhitame gaṇḍamūlam (as above p. 83
n. 4).

⁶ S¹⁻³ chaḷa (S³la) vaggo dasamo put after the verse

⁷ S¹⁻³ Tatra uddānam— ⁸ S¹ gayha; S³ gayham

⁹ S¹ pamādā^o ¹⁰ B¹⁻² paṭissallīnam

¹¹ B¹ Uddako; S¹⁻³ rāmo

¹² This title and the sequel is missing in S¹⁻³

¹³ So S¹ B¹; missing in S³; B² Dutiyapaññāsake

PAÑÑĀSAM TATIYAM

CHAPTER I YOGAKKHEMIVAGGO PATHAMO

104 (1) *Yogakkhemi*

2 Yogakkhemīpariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave dhammapariyāyaṃ desissāmi|| taṃ suṇātha||

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave yogakkhemipariyāyo||

4-8 Santi bhikkhave cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā|| Te Tathāgatassa pahinā uccinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā, tesaṃca pahānāya akkhāsi yogam|| tasmā Tathāgato yogakkhemīti vuccati|| la ||

9 Santi bhikkhave manovīññeyyā dhammā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā|| Te Tathāgatassa pahinā uccinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppāda dhammā, tesaṃca pahānāya akkhāsi yogam|| tasmā Tathāgato yogakkhemīti vuccati.

10 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave yogakkhemīpariyāyo dhammapariyāyoti ||

105 (2) *Upādāya*

2 Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhaṃ dukkhanti||

3 Bhagavaṃ mūlakā no bhante dhammā||

4 Cakkhusmiṃ vo bhikkhave sati cakkhum upādāya uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ|| la|| Manasmiṃ sati manam upādāya uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ||

5 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave cakkhum niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|| Dukkham bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhataṃ sukhaṃ dukkhanti||

No hetam bhante||

6 Sotaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

7 Ghānaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

8-9 Jivhā niceā vā aniceā vā ti|| Kāyo||

10 Mano niceo vā aniceo vā ti|| Aniceo bhante||

Yam panānīceṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||
Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panānīceṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api
nu taṃ anupādāya uppajjoyya ajjhataṃ sukhaṃ duk-
khanti||

No hetam bhante||

11 Evaṃ passāṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhu-
smim pi nibbindati|| la|| manasmim pi nibbindati|| Nib-
bindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati|| Vimuttasmim vimut-
taṃ itī ñāṇam hoti|| Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ
kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

106 (3) Dukkha

2 Dukkassa bhikkhave samudayaṇca atthagamaṇca
desissāmi|| taṃ suṇātha||

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkassa samudayo||

4-9 Cakkhuṃ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuvī-
ñāṇaṃ|| tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso|| phassapaccayā vedanā
vedanāpaccayā taṇhā|| ayaṃ dukkassa samudayo|| Sotaṃ
ca paṭicca|| Ghānaṃ ca paṭicca|| Jivhaṃ ca paṭicca
Kāyaṃ ca paṭicca|| Manaṃ ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppaj-
jati manovīñāṇaṃ|| tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso|| phassapaccayā
vedanā|| vedanāpaccayā taṇhā|| Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave
dukkassa samudayo.

10 Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkassa atthagamo||

11 Cakkhuṃ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuvī-
ñāṇaṃ|| tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso|| phassapaccayā vedanā
vedanāpaccayā taṇhā|| tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāga-
nirōdhā bhavanīrodho|| bhavanīrodhā jatinīrodho|| jatinīrodha-
jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparideva dukkha domanassupāyāsā niru-
jjhanti|| Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa
nirōdho hoti|| ayaṃ dukkassa atthagamo||

12-13 Sotaṃ ca paṭicca|| Ghānaṇca paṭicca||

14-15 Jivhaṇca paṭicca raso ca uppajjati jivhāvīñāṇaṃ
la|| Kāyaṃ ca paṭicca||

16 Manam paṭicea dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso|| phassapaccayā vedanā|| vedanāpaccayā taṇhā|| tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganīrodhā upādānanīrodho|| upādānanīrodhā bhavanīrodho bhavanīrodhā jātīnīrodho|| jātīnīrodhā jarāmaraṇaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti¹. Ayam kho bhikkhave dukkhassa atthagamo ti.

107 (4) Loka

2 Lokassa bhikkhave samudayañca atthagamañ ca desissāmi|| taṃ suṇātha.

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave lokassa samudayo .

4 Cakkhuñca paṭicea rūpe ca uppajjati¹ cakkhuviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso|| phassapaccayā vedanā|| vedanāpaccayā taṇhā|| taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ|| upādānapaccayā bhavo|| bhavapaccayā jāti|| jātīpaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambharanti² ayam lokassa samudayo .

4-7 Sotañ ca paṭicea|| Ghānañ ca paṭicea|| Jivhañ ca paṭicea|| Kāyañ ca paṭicea .

8 Manañ ca paṭicea dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgatiphasso|| phassapaccayā vedanā|| vedanāpaccayā taṇhā|| taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ|| upādānapaccayā bhavo|| bhavapaccayā jāti|| jātīpaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti² ayam kho bhikkhave lokassa samudayo .

9 Katamo ca bhikkhave lokassa atthagamo¹ .

10-15 Cakkhuñca paṭicea rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgatiphasso|| phassapaccayā vedanā|| vedanāpaccayā taṇhā|| tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganīrodhā upādānanīrodho|| pe² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

16 Ayam kho bhikkhave lokassa atthagamoti.

¹ Sr-3 cuppajjati always

² More complete in Br.²

108 (5) Seyyo

2 Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ
bhinivissa Seyyoham asmī ti vā hoti, Sadiso ham asmī ti
ā hoti, Hino hamasmī ti vā hoti ti.

3 Bhagavaṃ mūlakā no bhante dhammā pe.

4-9 Cakkhussmiṃ kho bhikkhave sati cakkhum upādāya
akkhum abhinivissa Seyyo ham asmī ti vā hoti, Sadiso
am asmī ti vā hoti Hino ham asmī ti vā hoti, pa Ma-
asmim sati manam upādāya manam abhinivissa Seyyo
am asmī ti vā hoti, Sadiso ham asmī ti vā hoti, Hino
am asmī ti vā hoti.

10 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, Cakkhum niccam vā
niccam vā ti, Aniccam bhante.

Yam panāniccam dukkham vā sukham vā ti.

Dukkham bhante.

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
m anupādāya Seyyo ham asmīti vā assa Sadiso ham
smīti vā assa Hino ham asmīti vā assāti.

No hetam bhante

11 Sotaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti.

12 Ghānaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti.

13 Jivhā niccā vā aniccā vā ti.

14 Kāyo nicco vā anicco vā ti.

15 Mano anicco vā anicco vā ti.

Anicco bhante.

Yam panāniccam dukkham vā taṃ sukham vā ti
Dukkham bhante.

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
m anupādāya Seyyo hamasmīti vā assa Sadiso ham asmī
vā assa Hino ham asmīti vā assā ti.

No hetam bhante.

16 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cak-
khusmim pi nibbindati, la, manasmim pi nibbindati
bbindam virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, pe, nāparam
hattāyāti pajānāti.

109 (6) *Samyojana*

2 Samyojaniye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi samyojanañ ca|| taṃ suṇātha||

3 Katame ca bhikkhave samyojaniyā dhammā katamañ ca samyojanaṃ||

4-9 Cakkhum bhikkhave samyojaniyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo|| taṃ tattha samyojanañ|| la|| Jivhā samyojaniyo dhammo|| Mano samyojaniyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha samyojanaṃ||

10 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave samyojaniyā dhammā idañ samyojananti||

110 (7) *Upādānam*

2 Upādāniye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi upādānañ ca|| taṃ suṇātha||

3 Katame ca bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā katamañ ca upādānaṃ||

4-9 Cakkhum bhikkhave upādāniyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ|| pa|| Jivhā upādāniyo dhammo|| la|| Mano upādāniyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ||

10 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā idañ upādānanti||

111 (8) *Pajānam 1*

2-7 Cakkhum bhikkhave anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya|| Sotaṃ|| Ghānaṃ|| Jivhaṃ|| Kāyaṃ|| Manam anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya||

8-13 Cakkhuñ ca² kho bhikkhave abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya|| Sotaṃ|| Ghānaṃ|| Jivhaṃ|| Kāyaṃ|| Manam abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo³ dukkhakkhayāyāti||

¹ S¹⁻³ omit ca

² S¹⁻³ cakkhuca

³ B² fails here, two sheets wanting

112 (9) *Pajānam 2*

2-7 Rūpe bhikkhave anabhi jānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayam appajāham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya||| Sadde Gandhe Rase Photthabbe Dhamme anabhi jānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayam appajāham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya.

8-13 Rūpe ca kho bhikkhave abhi jānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayam pajāham bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya||| Sadde Gandhe Rase Photthabbe Dhamme abhi jānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayam pajāham bhabbo dukkhakkhayāyāti.

113 (10) *Upasanti*

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Nālike viharati Giṇjakāvasathe.

2 Atha kho Bhagavā rahogato patisallīno imam dhammapariyāyam abhāsi.

3 Cakkhuṇeca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ pe. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

4-7 Sotaṇeca paṭicca Ghāṇaṇeca paṭicca Jivhaṇeca paṭicca Kāyaṇeca paṭicca.

8 Manaṇeca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ pe. Evam etassa kevalassadukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

9 Cakkhuṇeca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṃirodhā upādānaṃirodho pe. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

10-13 Sotaṇeca paṭicca Ghāṇaṇeca paṭicca Jivhaṇeca paṭicca Kāyaṇeca paṭicca.

14 Manaṇeca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ tiṇṇaṃ sangati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṃirodhā upādānaṃirodho pe. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

15 Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavato upassuti ¹ thito ² hoti ³ ||

16 Addasū kho Bhagavā tam bhikkhum upassutim thitam ⁴ ||

17 Disvāna tam bhikkhum etad avoca ⁵ || Assosi ⁶ tvam bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyanti ⁷ ||

Evam bhante ⁸ ||

Uggaṇhāhi tvam bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ pariyāpuṇāhi tvam bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ ⁹ || dhārehi tvam bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ attha-saṃhiṭṭo yaṃ ³ bhikkhu dhammapariyāyo ādibrahmacariyakoti ⁴ ¹⁰ ||

Yogakkhemivaggo pathamo ¹¹ ||

Tassuddānam ¹² ||

Yogakkhemi Upādāya ¹³ Dukkhaṃ Loko ca Seyyo ca ¹⁴ ||
Saṃyojanam Upādānam ¹⁵ Dve Pajānam ¹⁶ Upassutiti ¹⁷ ⁶

CHAPTER II LOKAKĀMAGUṆAVAGGO DUTIYO

114 (1) Mārāpāsa 1

2-7 Santi bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajaniyā ¹ || Tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati ² || ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu āvasagato Mārassa Mārassa vasagato ⁷ || Paṭimukkassa Mārāpāso baddho ⁸ so Mārābandhanena yathākāmakaraṇiyo pāpimato ⁹ || pa ¹⁰ || Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajaniyā ¹¹ || Tañce ⁹ bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati ¹² || ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu āvasagato Mārassa Mārassa vasagato ¹³ ||

¹ B upasuti; S¹⁻³ upassutim both always

² S³ inserts no ³ Missing in S³ ⁴ S¹ ceariyiko

⁵ S¹⁻³ pariājanam ⁶ B upasutiti ⁷ S¹ vasagato always

⁸ B bandho always

⁹ S¹⁻³ tañce

Patimukkassa Mārapāso baddho so Mārabandhanena yathākāmakaraṇiyo pāpimato||

8-13 Santi ca kho bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajaniyā|| Tañce¹ bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati na ajjhosāya² tiṭṭhati ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu na āvāsagato³ Mārassa na Mārassa vasagato|| Ummukkassa Mārapāso mutto so Mārabandhanena na⁴ yathākāmakaraṇiyo pāpimato la⁵ 7 Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajaniyā|| Tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati na ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave na āvāsagato Mārassa na Mārassa vasagato|| Ummukkassa Mārapāso mutto so Mārabandhanena na⁵ yathākāmakaraṇiyo pāpimatoti||

115 (2) Mārapāsa 2

2-7 Santi bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajaniyā|| Tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu baddho cakkhuviññeyyesa rūpesu āvāsagato Mārassa Mārassa vasagato yathākāmakaraṇiyo pāpimato pa|| Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā pe|| ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu baddho manoviññeyyesu dhammesu āvāsagato Mārassa Mārassa vasagato yathākāmakaraṇiyo pāpimato||

8-13 Santi ca kho bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā itthā^o rajaniyā|| Tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati na ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu mutto cakkhuviññeyyehi rūpehi na āvāsagato Mārassa na Mārassa vasagato na yathākāmakaraṇiyo pāpimato pa|| Santi bhikkhave jivhaviññeyyā rasā pa|| Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā itthā^o rajaniyā

¹ B nājhosāya

² B nāvāsagato

³ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁴ 11 (jivhā) is complete in B

⁵ Missing in S¹, written and erased in S³

Tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati na ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu mutto manoviññeyyehi dhammehi na āvāsagato Mārassa na Mārassa vasamgato na yathākāmakaraṇiyo pāpimato ti||

116 (3) Lokakāmaguṇa 1

2 Nāham bhikkhave gamanena lokassa antaṃ¹ nātayaṃ datṭhayaṃ pattayaṃ ti² vadāmi|| na ca panāham bhikkhave apatvā lokassa antam dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ³ vadāmi||

Idam vatvā Bhagavā utṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pāvisi||

3 Atha kho tesam bhikkhunam acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad ahosi|| Idam kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajtvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavitṭho, Nāham bhikkhave gamanena lokassa antaṃ nātayaṃ datṭhayaṃ pattayaṃ ti vadāmi|| na ca panāham bhikkhave apatvā lokassa antam dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi|| Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham vibhajjeyyāti||

4 Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam etad ahosi|| Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Ānanda satthu ceva samvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacāriyaṃ|| pahoti ca āyasmā Ānando imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham vibhajitum|| yaṃ nuna mayaṃ yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etaṃ attham paṭipuccheyyāma||

5 Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodimsu|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisidimsu||

6 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ

¹ B lokassantaṃ always

² So S¹⁻³; B¹ nātēyyaṃ diṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyanti both always; when S¹⁻³ have patteyan, e is erased

³ S¹⁻³ dukkhassanta^o here and there

Ānandam etad avocum|| Idam kho no āvuso Ānanda Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā utthāyāsanaṁ vihāram pavitt̥ho|| Nāham bhikkhave gamanena lokassa antaṁ nātayyam datthayyam pattayyan ti vadāmi|| na ca panāham bhikkhave apatvā lokassa antaṁ dukkhassa antakiriyam vadāmi|| Tesam no āvuso acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad ahosi|| Idam kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā utthāyāsanaṁ vihāram pavitt̥ho Nāham bhikkhave gamanena lokassa antaṁ nātayyam datthayyam pattayyanti¹ vadāmi|| na ca panāham bhikkhave apatvā lokassa antaṁ dukkhassa antakiriyam vadāmi ti|| ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṁ vibhajeyyati|| Tesam no āvuso amhākam etad ahosi||² Ayaṁ kho āvuso āyasmā Ānando sathu³ ceva samvapaṇito sambhāvito ca⁴ viññunaṁ sabrahmacāriṇaṁ pahoti cāyasmā Ānando imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṁ vibhajitūṁ yaṁ nuna mayam yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyāma|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasantam Ānandam etam attham paṭipuccheyyāmāti|| Vibhajatāyasmā Ānando ti

7 Seyyathāpi āvuso puriso sāratt̥hiko⁴ sārāgāvesi sārāparīyesanaṁ caramāno rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkammeva mūlam atikkamma khandhaṁ sakhāpalāse⁵ sāram parīyesitabbam maññe⁶ya⁶ evam sampadam idam āyasantamaṁ satthari sammukhūbhūte tam Bhagavantam atisitvā amhe⁷ etam attham paṭipucchitabbam maññetha|| So āvuso⁸ Bhagavā jānaṁ jānāti passam passati|| cakkhubhūto nāpabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmi tathāgato|| So ceva panetassa kālo ahosi yam Bhagavantam yeva etam attham paṭipucchey-

¹ S³ pattayiyanti² Missing in S¹³ Omitted by S¹⁻³⁴ B¹ sāratt̥hako⁵ S¹⁻³ opalāso⁶ S¹ maññe⁷ B¹ tumhe⁸ S¹ hāvuso

yātha|| yathā vo Bhagavā vyākareyya tathā taṃ¹ dhārey-
yathā ti||

8 Addhāvuso Ānanda Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passam
passati|| cakkhubhūto nāpabhūto dhammabhūto brahma-
bhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dham-
massāmī tathāgato|| so ceva kālo ahosi yaṃ Bhagavantam
yeva etam attham paṭipuccheyyāma|| yathā no Bhagavā
vyākareyya tathā naṃ dhāreyyāma|| Api cāyasmā
Ānando satthu ceva samvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ
sabrahmacāriṇaṃ pahoti cāyasmā Ānando imassa Bhaga-
vatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthāreṇa attham
avibhattassa vitthāreṇa attham vibhajitum vibhajatāyasmā
Ānando agaruṃ karitvā ti ||

9 Tena hāvuso suṇātha sādhuṃ kam manasi karoṭha bhā-
sissānāti||

Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa
paccassossum||

10 Āyasmā Ānando etad avoca|| Yaṃ kho vo² āvuso
Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthāreṇa attham
vibhajitvā utṭhāyasāna viharam pavittṭho|| Nāham bhik-
khave gāmanena lokassa antaṃ nātayyaṃ datṭhayaṃ
patṭhayaṃti vadāmi na ca panāham bhikkhave apatvā
lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyam vadāmi³ ti|| imassa
khvāham āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭ-
ṭhassa vitthāreṇa attham avibhattassa³ vitthāreṇa evaṃ⁴
ājānāmi||

11 Yena kho āvuso lokasmiṃ lokasaññī hoti lokamānī⁵
ayaṃ vuccati ariyassa vinaye loka|| Kena cāvuso lokas-
miṃ lokasaññī hoti lokamānī|| Cakkhunā kho āvuso lokas-
miṃ lokasaññī hoti lokamānī|| Sotena kho āvuso|| pe||
Ghāṇena kho āvuso|| Jivhāya kho āvuso lokasmiṃ lokasaññī
hoti lokamānī|| Kāyena kho āvuso|| Manena kho āvuso lokas-
miṃ lokasaññī hoti lokamānī|| Yena kho āvuso lokasmiṃ
lokasaññī hoti lokamānī|| ayaṃ vuccati ariyassa vinaye
loka||

¹ B¹ vo ² Missing in S¹⁻³ ³ S¹ inserts evaṃ

⁴ Missing in B ⁵ S³ oman always

12 Yaṃ kho vo āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddeśam uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā utthāyāsanaṃ vihāram pavitṭho. Nāham bhikkhave gamanena lokassa antaṃ nātayyam daṭṭhayaṃ pattayanti vadāmi|| na ca panāham bhikkhave apatvā lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi|| imassa khvāham āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddeśassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmi|| ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe āyasmanto Bhagavantaññeva upasaṅkamitvā etam attham paṭipucceyyātha. yathā vo Bhagavā vyākaroṭi tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthā ti||

Evam āvuso¹ ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paṭissutvā utthāyāsanaṃ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisidimsu.

13 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho ti bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum.

Yaṃ kho pana bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddeśam uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā utthāyāsanaṃ vihāram pavitṭho. Nāham bhikkhave gamanena lokassa antaṃ nātayyam daṭṭhayaṃ pattayanti² vadāmi na ca panāham bhikkhave apatvā lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi. tesam no bhante amhākam acirapakkhaṇtassa Bhagavato etad ahosi. Idam³ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddeśam uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā utthāyāsanaṃ vihāram pavitṭho. Nāham bhikkhave gamanena lokassa antaṃ nātayyam daṭṭhayaṃ pattayanti⁴ vadāmi. na ca panāham bhikkhave apatvā lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi. ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddeśassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena attham 5-vibhajeyyāti||

14 Tesam no bhante amhākam etad ahosi|| Ayaṃ

¹ B² reappearing here, the gap is over

² B¹⁻² have nateyyam diṭṭheyyam patteyyanti

³ B¹ etam

⁴ S³ pattayiyanti once more

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit avibhattassa^o atthaṃ

kho āyasmā Ānando satthuceva sanvannito sambhāvito
 ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacāriṇaṃ¹ pahoti cāyasmā Ānando
 imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa
 vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibha-
 jitum² Yannūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅ-
 kameyyāma³ upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etaṃ
 attham paṭipuccheyyāmāti⁴ Atha kho mayaṃ bhante
 yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamimha⁵ upasaṅkamitvā
 āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etaṃ attham paṭipucchimha⁶

15 Tesāṃ no bhante āyasmatā Ānandena imehi ākārehi
 imehi padehi imehi vyañjanehi attho vibhatto ti⁷

Paṇḍito bhikkhave Ānando mahāpaṇḍito bhikkhave
 Ānando¹ maṃ ce pi tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ attham
 paṭipuccheyyātha ahaṃ pi ca taṃ eva eva vyākareyyaṃ
 yāthā² taṃ Ānandena vyākataṃ³ Eso ceva tassa⁴
 uttho evaṃ ca⁵ dhāreyyāthā ti⁶

117 (4) Lokakāmaguṇa 2

2 Pubbe⁵ me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa
 bodhisattasseva sato etaṃ ahosi⁶ Ye me pañcakāmaguṇā
 cetaso samphuṭṭhapubbā atitā niruddhā vipariṇatā⁷ tatra⁸
 ne cittaṃ bahulaṃ gaccheyya paccuppannesu vā appaṃ vā
 anāgatesu⁹ Tassa mayham bhikkhave etaṃ ahosi¹⁰ Ye
 ne pañcakāmaguṇā cetaso samphuṭṭhapubbā atitā niruddhā
 vipariṇatā¹¹ tatra me attarūpena appamādo salicetaso
 irakkho karaṇīyo¹²

3 Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave tumhākaṃ pi ye te⁷ pañca-
 kāmāguṇā cetaso samphuṭṭhapubbā atitā niruddhā vipa-
 riṇatā⁸ tatra vo cittaṃ bahulaṃ gacchamānaṃ gaccheyya
 paccuppannesu vā appaṃ vā anāgatesu⁹ Tasmā ti ha
 bhikkhave tumhākaṃ pi ye vo pañcakāmaguṇā cetaso

¹ S¹⁻³ omit mahāpaṇḍito^o °Anando ² S¹ vyākareyyātha

³ S¹⁻³ kho vetassa instead of ceva tassa

⁴ S¹⁻³ eva ca taṃ instead of evaṃ ca ⁵ S³ adds va

⁶ S³ inserts vā ; B² kho ⁷ S¹⁻³ vo instead of ye te

samputṭhapubbā atitā niruddhā viparinatā tatra vo attā rūpehi appamādo satīcetaso ārakkho karaṇīyo¹ ¶

4 Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave ye² āyatane veditabbe ¶ Yattha cakkhum ca nirujjhati rūpasāññā³ virajjati⁴ ye āyatane veditabbe ¶ pa⁵ Yattha jivhā ca nirujjhati rasasāññā ca virajjati ye āyatane veditabbe ¶ Yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasāññā ca virajjati ye āyatane veditabbe⁵ ye āyatane veditabbe ti ¶

5 Idam vatvā Bhagavā utthāyasānā vihāram pavāsi ¶

6 Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad aho si ¶ Idam kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā utthāyasānā vihāram pavitṭho ¶ Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave ye āyatane veditabbe⁶ Yattha cakkhuṇca nirujjhati rūpasāññā ca⁷ virajjati⁷ ye āyatane veditabbe ¶ pe ¶ Yattha jivhānirujjhati rasasāññā ca virajjati ye āyatane veditabbe ¶ Yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasāññā ca virajjati ye āyatane veditabbe, ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena attham vibhajeyyāti ¶

7 Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam etad aho si¹ Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Ānando satthuceva saṃvāṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacāriṇaṃ pahoti cāyasmā Ānando imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena attham vibhajitum Yaṃ nūna mayam yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyāma² upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ etaṃ attham paṭipuccheyyāma³ ¶

8 Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamissu upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhim

¹ This phrase (from tasmā ti ha bhikkhave) is omitted in B¹

² B¹⁻² so instead of ye always

³ S¹⁻³ °saññāñca always in this paragraph less abridged than in B

⁴ B¹ nirujjhati always

⁵ B¹ omits ye āyatane veditabbe

⁶ S¹ repeats here Idam vatvā °yo āyatane veditabbe

⁷ S¹⁻³ have °saññā ca in this part and further on

sammodimsu|| sammodaniyam katham vitisāretvā ekam antam nisidimsu||

9 Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantam ānandam etad avocum|| Idam kho no āvuso ānanda Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā utthāyāsanaṁ vihāram pavittho|| Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave ye āyatane veditaḥpe, yattha cakkhuñca nirujjhati rūpasāññā ca nirujjhati|| ye āyatane veditaḥpe, yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasāññā ca nirujjhati ye āyatane veditaḥpe, ye āyatane veditaḥpe ti¹|| Tesam no āvuso amhākam acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad ahosi|| Idam kho no² āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā utthāyāsanaṁ vihāram pavittho|| Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave ye āyatane veditaḥpe, yattha cakkhuñca nirujjhati rūpasāññā ca nirujjhati ye āyatane veditaḥpe, yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasāññā ca nirujjhati ye āyatane veditaḥpe ti|| Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa udditthassa³ pe, vitthārena attham vibhajeyyāti|| Tesam no āvuso amhākam etad ahosi Ayam kho āyasmā ānando satthu ceva samvannito sambhāvito ca viññūnam sabrahmacārīnam, pahoti cāyasmā ānando imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa udditthassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena attham vibhajitum⁴ Yam nūna mayam yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkameyyāma|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam ānandam etam attham patipuccheyyāma⁵ti|| vibhajatāyasmā ānando ti⁶||

10-11 Seyyathāpi āvuso puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanam, caramāno mahato rukkhassa⁷ la³, vibhajatāyasmā ānando agarum karitvāti⁸||

12 Tena āvuso supātha sādhu⁹kam manasi karotha bhāsissāma¹⁰ti||

¹ S³ adds ti; B¹ omits the phrase as before, and also further on

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ Complete in S¹⁻³—See the preceding sutta, paragraph 7 (p. 94)

Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosun¹.

13 Ayasānā Ānando avoca². Yam kho¹ avuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā utthāyāsana³ vihāram pavitt³ho. Tasmāti ha bhikkhave ye āyatane veditabbe³ yattha cakkhuñca nirujjhati rūpasāññā ca virajjati³ ye āyatane veditabbe³ la³ yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasāññā ca virajjati ye āyatane veditabbe³ ye āyatane veditabbe ti³ imassa khvāham āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa eva² vitthārena attham ājānāmi³. SaḶāyatana-nirodham kho āvuso Bhagavatā sandhāya bhāsita³m, tasmāti ha bhikkhave ye āyatane veditabbe³ yattha cakkhuñca nirujjhati rūpasāññā ca virajjati ye āyatane veditabbe³ pe yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasāññā ca virajjati ye āyatane veditabbe³ ye āyatane veditabbe ti³.

14 Imassa khvāham āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa eva² vitthārena attham ājānāmi, ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe āyasmanto Bhagavantaññeva upasaṅkamitvā eta³m attham paṭipucceyyātha yathā vo Bhagavā vyākaroti tathā na³m dhāreyyāthā ti³.

Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paṭissutvā utthāyāsana³ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim³su upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā eka³m anta³m nisīdim³su.

15 Ekam anta³m nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam eta³d avoca³m. Yam kho no bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā utthāyāsana³ vihāram pavitt³ho. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave ye āyatane veditabbe³ yattha cakkhuñca nirujjhati rūpasāññā ca virajjati ye āyatane veditabbe³ pe³ yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasāññā ca virajjati ye āyatane veditabbe³ ye āyatane veditabbe³ ti³. Tesa³m no bhante ambāka³m acira³pakkantassa Bhagavato eta³d ahosi³. Ida³m kho no

¹ S¹-3 ida³m kho no

² Missing in B¹,²

³ B¹ does not repeat ye (se) āyatane veditabbe

āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena¹ uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā utthāyāsanaṁ vihāram pavitt²ho³. Tasmāti ha bhikkhave¹ pe āyatane veditabbe¹ yattha cakkhu ca nirujjhati rūpasāṇṇa ca nirujjhati ye āyatane veditabbe¹ yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasāṇṇa ca nirujjhati ye āyatane veditabbe¹ ye āyatane veditabbe ti¹. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena attham vibhajeyyāti¹.

16 Tesam no bhante ambhākam etad ahosi¹ ayaṁ kho āyasmā Ānando satthu ceva samvannito sambhāvito ca viññūnam sabrahmacāriṇaṁ pahoti cāyasmā Ānando imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena attham vibhajitum¹ yaṁnūna mayam yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyāma¹ upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṁ Ānandaṁ etam attham paṭipuccheyyāmāti¹.

17 Atha kho mayam bhante yenāyasmā Ānando tenu-pasaṅkamimha upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṁ Ānandaṁ etam attham paṭipucchimha¹ tesam no bhante āyasmatā Ānandena imehi ākārehi imehi padehi imehi vyañjanehi attho vibhatto ti¹.

Paṇḍito bhikkhave Ānando mahāpaṇḍo bhikkhave Ānando² mañce pi tuhme bhikkhave etam attham paṭipuccheyyātha aham pi tam evam eva vyākareyyaṁ yathā pi tam Ānandena vyākatam¹. Eso ceva tassa attho evaṁca naṁ dhāreyyāthāti¹.

118 (5) Sakka

1 Ekam samayam Bhayavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate¹.

2 Atha kho Sakko devānaṁ indo yena Bhagavā tenu-pasaṅkami¹ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam atthāsi¹.

3 Ekam antaṁ thito kho Sakko devānaṁ indo Bhagavantam etad avoca¹. Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo

¹ S¹-3 insert here bhikkhu

² mahāpaṇḍo is missing in S¹; S¹ has — pc—

yena-m-idhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme no parinibbāyanti|| Ko pana bhanto hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyanti||

4 Santi kho devānam inda cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajaniyā|| Tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati| tassa tam abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato tannissitam viññānam hoti tadupādānam| Saupādāno devānam inda bhikkhu no parinibbāyati||

5-8 Santi kho devānam inda Sotā^o Ghānā^o Jivhāvīññeyyā rasā^o gha^o Kāyā^o||

9 Santi kho devānam inda manovīññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā^o rajaniyā|| Tañce¹ bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati tassa tam abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato tannissitam viññānam hoti tadupādānam| Saupādāno devānam inda bhikkhu no parinibbāyati||

10 Ayam kho devānam inda hetu ayam paccayo yena-m-idhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme no parinibbāyanti||

11-16 Santi ca kho devānam inda cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarupā kāmupasaṃhitā rajaniyā Tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati na ajjhosāya² tiṭṭhati| tassa tam anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya³ tiṭṭhato na tannissitam viññānam hoti na tadupādānam| Anupādāno devānam inda bhikkhu parinibbāyati. Santi kho devānam inda jivhāvīññeyyā rasā^o la^o Santi kho devānam inda manovīññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā^o rajaniyā⁴ Tañce¹ bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya⁵ tiṭṭhati| tassa tam anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato na tannissitam viññānam hoti na tadupādānam| Anupādāno devānam inda bhikkhu parinibbāyati||

17 Ayam kho devānam inda hetu ayam paccayo yena-m-idhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyanti||

¹ S¹-³ tañca

² B¹ najjho ; B² nājḥho^o

³ B² naajjho^o here and further on

⁴ tañca

⁵ B¹ najjho^o

119 (6) *Pañcasikha*

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā lājagahe viharati Gijjha-kūṭe pabbate.]

2 Atha kho Pañcasikho Gandhabbaputto¹ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhāsi||]

3 Ekam antam t̥hito kho Pañcasikho Gandhabbaputto Bhagavantam etad avoca||]. Ko nu kho bhanto hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme no paribbāyanti|| ko pana bhanto hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyanti||]

4-16 Santi kho Pañcasikha eakkhuviññeyyā. (yathā purimakam suttantaṃ vitthāretabbo||²)

17 Ayaṃ kho Pañcasikha hetu ayaṃ paccayo. yena-m-idhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhammo parinibbāyantīti.]

120 (7) *Sāriputta*

1 Ekam samayam ayaṃ Sāriputto Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārame.].

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yenaṃ ayaṃ Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇiyaṃ viti-sāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.].

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca.]. Saddhivihāriko³ āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu sikkham paccakkhāya hināyavatto ti⁴].

4 Evam etaṃ⁵ āvuso hoti indriyesu aguttadvārassa bhojane amattaññūno jāgariyaṃ ananuyuttassa. so⁶ vata-vuso bhikkhu indriyesu aguttadvāro bhojane amattaññū

¹ B¹⁻² Gandhabbadevaputto always

² This mention applied by S¹⁻³ to the first article only, I apply to the whole sutta, which is the mere repetition of the preceding one

³ B² saddhiṃ^o ⁴ S³ hināyavattotitī ⁵ B¹⁻² hetam

⁶ S¹⁻³ yo; B² puts yāvajīvaṃ before so

jāgariyam ananuyutto yāvajivam paripuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyaṃ santānessatīti netuṃ tñānaṃ vijjati¹ ||

5 So¹ vatāvuso bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro bhojane mattaññū jāgariyam anuyutto yāvajivam paripuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyaṃ santānessatīti tñānaṃ etaṃ vijjati² ||

6 Kathaṃ cāvuso indriyesu guttadvāro hoti || Idhāvuso bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhi hoti nānuyyañjanaggāhi³, yatodbhikaraṇam⁴ enaṃ cakkhundriyam asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhā domanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāsaveyyuṃ⁵ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati⁶, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ cakkhundriye saṃvaram āpajjati⁷. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā⁸, Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyivā⁹, Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyivā¹⁰, Kāyena poṭṭhabbaṃ phusivā¹¹, Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhi hoti nānuyyañjanaggāhi¹², yatodbhikaraṇam enaṃ mānindriyam asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhā domanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāsaveyyuṃ¹³, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati¹⁴, rakkhati mānindriyaṃ mānindriye saṃvaram āpajjati¹⁵.

Evam kho āvuso indriyesu guttadvāro hoti ||

7 Kathaṃ cāvuso bhojane mattaññū hoti || Idhāvuso bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhāyoniso āhāraṃ āhareti¹⁶ neva dāvāya na madāya na mañḍanāya na vibhūsanāya yāvad eva imassa kāyassa tñitīyā yāpanāya vihiṃsuparatiyā¹⁷ brahmacariyā-nuggahāya iti purāṇaṇca vedanaṃ paṭihankhāmi¹⁸ navaṇca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi¹⁹ yātrā²⁰ ca me bhavissati anavaṃ-jatā ca phāsuvihāro cā ti ||

Evam kho āvuso bhojane mattaññū hoti ||

8 Kathaṃ cāvuso jāgariyam anuyutto hoti || Idhāvuso bhikkhu divasaṃ caṅkamaṇaṃ nisajjaya āvaraṇiyeḥi dhammeḥi cittaṃ parisodheti²¹, rattiyā pathamaṃ yamaṃ caṅkamaṇaṃ nisajjaya āvaraṇiyeḥi dhammeḥi cittaṃ parisod-

¹ S¹⁻³ Yo

² S¹⁻³ vijjatīti

³ S¹⁻³ yatvādhi^o here and further on

⁴ S¹⁻³ anvāsaveyyuṃ

⁵ S³ vihiṃsuparatiyāya

⁶ B² paṭisaṅkhāmi ⁷ B¹⁻² uppādessāmi ⁸ B¹⁻² yātrā

dheti|| rattiyā majjhimam yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena siha-seyyam kappeti pade padam accādhāya safo sampajāno utthānasaññam manasikaritvā¹ rattiyā pacchinam yāmaṃ paccutthāya caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti .

Evam kho āvuso jāgariyam anuyutto hoti .

9 Tasmā ti āvuso evaṃ sikkhitabbam Indriyesu guttad-vārā bhavissāma bhojane mattaññūno jāgariyam anuyuttā ti .

Evam hi te āvuso sikkhitabbanti .

121 (8) *Rāhula*

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jeta-vane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme

2 Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaḅko udapādi . Paripakkā¹ kho Rāhulassa vimuttipariṇāmaniyā dhammā yaṃ nūnāham Rāhulam uttariṃ² āsavānaṃ khaye viṇeyyanti .

3 Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pat-taevaram ādāya³ Sāvattthiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchā-bhattam piṇḍapātapatikkanto āyasmantaṃ Rāhulam āman-tesī . Gaṇhāhi Rāhula nisīdanaṃ yenandhavanam tenu-pasaṅkamissāma divāvihārāyāti

Evam bhante ti kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavato paṭissutvā nisīdanaṃ ādāya Bhagavantam piṇḍito piṇḍito anubandhi

4 Tena kho pana samayena anekāni devatāsahassāni Bhagavantam anubandhāni bhavanti . Ajja Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Rāhulam uttariṃ āsavānaṃ khaye viṇessati-
ti .

5 Atha kho Bhagavā Andhavanam ajjhogahetvā aññata-rasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe paññatte āsane nisīdi āyasmā pi kho Rāhulo Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi

¹ S¹⁻³ Sakkānu ² B¹⁻² omit Rāhulam and have uttari

³ S¹⁻³ insert here Sāvattthiyam piṇḍāya pāvisi

+ B¹ honti

Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rāhulam Bhagavā
etaḍ avocaṃṃṃ

6 Taṃ kim maññasi Rāhulaṃ Cakkhuṃ niccaṃ vā
anicecaṃ vā tiṃṃṃ Anicecam bhanteṃṃṃ

Yam panāniececaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vātiṃṃṃ Duk-
kham bhanteṃṃṃ

Yam panāniececaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kal-
laṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
me attātiṃṃ No hetam bhanteṃṃṃ

Rūpā niccā vā aniccā ¹ vātiṃṃṃ Aniccā ² bhanteṃṃṃ peṃṃṃ

Cakkhuvīññāpaṃ niccaṃ vā anicecaṃ vā tiṃṃṃ Aniccam
bhanteṃṃṃ

Cakkhusamphasso nicco vā anicco vā tiṃṃṃ Anicco
bhanteṃṃṃ

Yam pidam cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedana-
gatam saññāgataṃ saṅkhārāgataṃ viññāṇāgataṃṃṃ taṃ pi
niccaṃ vā anicecaṃ vātiṃṃṃ Anicecam bhanteṃṃṃ

Yam panāniececaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti
Dukkham bhanteṃṃṃ

Yam panāniececaṃ dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kal-
laṃnu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi
eso me attātiṃṃṃ No hetam bhanteṃṃṃ

7-8 Sotamṃṃṃ Ghānaṃṃṃ

9 Jivhā niccā vā aniccā vātiṃṃṃ Aniccā bhanteṃṃṃ gha
Yam pidam jivhā samphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ
saññāgataṃ saṅkhārāgataṃ viññāṇāgataṃṃṃ taṃ pi niccaṃ
vā anicecaṃ vātiṃṃṃṃ Anicecam bhanteṃṃṃṃ

Yam panāniececaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kal-
laṃnu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi
eso me attātiṃṃṃṃ No hetam bhanteṃṃṃṃ

10 Kāyoṃṃṃ

11 Mano nicco vā anicco vātiṃṃṃṃ Anicco bhanteṃṃṃṃ

Yam panāniececaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vātiṃṃṃṃ Duk-
kham bhanteṃṃṃṃ

Yam panāniececaṃ dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kal-

¹ S¹-3 rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā anicecaṃ

² S¹-3 anicecaṃ

laṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi
eso me attāti|| No hetam bhante||

Dhammā niccā vā aniccā vāti|| Aniccā bhante|| pe||

Manoviññanam|| Manosamphasso||

Yam pidam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanā-
gatam saññāgataṃ saṅkhārāgataṃ viññāṇāgataṃ| tam pi
niccam vā aniccam vāti|| Aniccam bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti|| Duk-
kham bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam kallaṇ
nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
me attāti|| No hetam bhante||

12 Evaṃ passam Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhus-
mimpi nibbindati rūpesu pi nibbindati cakkhuvīññāṇe pi
nibbindati cakkhusamphasse pi nibbindati| yam pidam
cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ saññā-
gataṃ saṅkhārāgataṃ viññāṇāgataṃ tasmim pi nibbindati|
pa|| Jivhāya pi^o nibbindati|| Kāyasmim pi nibbindati||
Manasmim pi nibbindati dhammesu pi nibbindati mano-
viññāṇe pi nibbindati manosamphasse pi nibbindati| yam
pidam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ
saññāgataṃ saṅkhārāgataṃ viññāṇāgataṃ¹ tasmim pi
nibbindati|| Nibbindam virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati||
Vimuttasmim vimuttamitī ñāṇaṃ hoti| Khinā jāti vusitam
brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyam nāparam itthattāyāti
pañānātīti||

13 Idam avoca Bhagavā| attamano āyasmā Rāhulo Bha-
gavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandi| imasmim ca pana veyyakara-
ṇasmim bhaññamāno āyasmato Rāhulassa anupādāya
āsavehi cittaṃ vimucci¹| anekānaṃ ca devatāsahassānaṃ
virajaṃ vitamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi|| Yam
kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbantaṃ nirodhadhammanti||

122 (9) Saṃyojanam

1 Saṃyojaniye ca² bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi saṃ-
yojanaṃ ca| tam suṇātha||

¹ So S¹; B¹⁻² S³ vimuccati

² S¹⁻³ omit ca

2 Katame ca bhikkhave saṃyojaniyā dhammā katamaṃ saṃyojanaṃ¹ |

3 Santi bhikkhave cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā² | ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṃyojaniyā dhammā³ | Yo taddha chandarāgo taṃ taddha saṃyojanaṃ⁴ |

4 7 Santi bhikkhave sotaviññeyyā saddā⁵ | Ghānaviññeyyā gandhā⁶ | Jivhāviññeyyā rasā⁷ | Kāyaviññeyyā poṭṭhabbā⁸ |

8 Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā⁹ | ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṃyojaniyā¹⁰ dhammā¹¹ | Yo taddha chandarāgo taṃ taddha saṃyojanaṃ ti¹² |

123 (10) Upādānam

1 Upādāniye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi upādānaṃ ca¹ | taṃ suvātha² |

2 Katame ca bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā katamaṃ upādānaṃ³ |

3 8 Santi bhikkhave⁴ 2 ime vuccanti bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā⁵ | Yo taddha chandarāgo taṃ taddha upādānaṃ ti⁶ |

Lokakāmaguṇavaggo dutiyo⁷ |

Tassuddānaṃ⁸ |

Mārapāsena dve vuttā⁹ |

Lokakāmaguṇena¹⁰ 5 ca¹¹ |

Sakko Pañcasikho ceva¹² |

Sāriputto ca Rāhulo¹³ |

Saṃyojanaṃ Upādānaṃ¹⁴ |

Vaggo tena pavuccatīti¹⁵ |

¹ S¹⁻³ upādāniyā; in S³ there was saṃyojaniyā; but the letters saṃñoja have been erased, and upādā written underneath between the lines

² As in the preceding text, upādāniyā-upādānaṃ being substituted to saṃyojaniyā-saṃyojanaṃ

³ Put at the end in S¹⁻³ as usual

⁴ S¹⁻³ tatru^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ lokakāma^o

CHAPTER III GAHAPATIVAGGO TATIYO

124 (1) *Vesāli*

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kutāgārasālāyaṃ.

2 Atha kho Uggo gahapati Vesālīko yena Bhagavā tenu-pasaṅkami pe.

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho Uggo gahapati Vesālīko Bhagavantam etad avoca. Ko nu ko bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme no parinibbāyanti ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyanti.

4-9 Santi kho gahapati cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā itthā^o saupādāno gahapati bhikkhu no parinibbāyati.

10 Ayam kho gahapati hetu ayam paccayo yena-m-idhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme no parinibbāyanti.

11-16 Santi kho gahapati cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā itthā^o anupādāno gahapati bhikkhu parinibbāyati.

17 Ayam kho gahapati hetu ayam paccayo yena-m-idhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyanti.

125 (2) *Vajji*

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Vajjisu viharati Hatthigāme.

2 Atha kho Uggo gahapati Hatthigāmako yena Bhagavā pe.

3 Ekam antam kho Uggo gahapati Hatthigāmako Bhagavantam etad avoca. Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme no parinibbāyanti. Ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idhakacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyanti.

4-16 Yathā purimasuttāntam evaṃ vitthāretabbam pe.

¹ S above *Sakka* 118 (pp. 101-2)

² This sutta is the same as 118, the word gahapati being put instead of devānam inda

17 Ayam kho gahapati hetu ayam paccayo|| yena-m-idhekacce sattā dīṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyantīti¹||

126 (3) Nālanda

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Nālandāyaṃ¹ viharati Pāvārikambavane²||

2 Atha kho Upāli gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami³ pe⁴:

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Upāli gahapati Bhagavantam etad avoca⁵|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idhekacce sattā dīṭṭheva dhamme no parinibbāyanti⁶|| Ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idhekacce sattā dīṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyantīti⁷||

4-16 Yathā purimasuttantaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ⁸||²

17 Ayam kho gahapati hetu ayam paccayo yena-m-idhekacce sattā dīṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyantīti⁹||

127 (4) Bhāradvāja

1 Ekam samayam āyasmā Piṇḍolabhāradvājo Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme

2 Atha kho rājā Udeno³ yenāyasmā Piṇḍolabhāradvājo tenupasaṅkami upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Piṇḍolabhāradvājena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāniyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi⁴||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho rājā Udeno āyasmantaṃ Piṇḍolabhāradvājaṃ etad avoca⁵|| Ko nu kho Bhāradvāja hetu ko paccayo⁶ yenime daharā bhikkhū susū kālakesā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā pathamena vayasā anikilitāvino⁴ kāmesu yāvajīvaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caranti addhānañca āpādentīti⁷||

4 Vuttaṃ kho etaṃ Mahārāja tena Bhagavatā jānātā passatā arabatā sammāsambuddhena⁸|| Etha tumhe bhikkhave mātumattisu mātucittam upatṭhapetha bhaginimat-

¹ S¹ Nāl^o; S³ Nāl^o; B² Nāl^o

² S¹⁻³ have only vitthāretabbaṃ ³ B¹ uteno always

⁴ B¹ aniki^o; B² anaki^o both here and further on

tisu¹ bhaginīeittam upatṭhapetha dhītumattisu dhītueittam upatṭhapethatī|| Ayam pi kho Mahārāja hetu ayam paccayo yenime² daharā bhikkhū susū kālakesā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā pathamena vayasā anikālitāvino kāmesu yāvajivam paripuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyaṃ caranti addhānañca āpādentī ti||

5 Lolam kho³ Bhāradvāja cittam appekadā mātumattisu pi lobhadhammā uppajjanti bhaginimattisu pi lobhadhammā uppajjanti bhaginimattisu pi lobhadhammā uppajjanti|| Atthi nu kho⁴ Bhāradvāja añño ca hetu añño ca paccayo, yenime daharā bhikkhū susū kālakesā pe addhānañca āpādentīti||

6 Vuttam kho etam Mahārāja tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena|| Etha tumhe bhikkhave inam eva kāyam uddham pādatalā adho kesa-matthakā tacapariyantam⁵ pūram nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhatha|| atthi imasmim kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco māṇsaṃ naharu atthi atthimiñjā⁶ vakkam hadayaṃ yakanam kilomakam pihakam papphāsam antam antagunam udariyaṃ karissam pittam semham pubbo lohitam sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo singhānikā lasikā muttanti|| Ayam pi⁷ kho Mahārāja hetu ayam paccayo yenime daharā bhikkhū susū kālakesā pe addhānam ca āpādentī||

7 Ye te⁸ bho Bhāradvāja bhikkhū bhāvitakāyā bhāvitasilā bhāvitacittā bhāvitapaññā tesam taṃ sukaram⁹ hoti|| Ye ca kho te bho Bhāradvāja bhikkhū abhāvitakāyā abhāvitasilā abhāvitacittā abhāvitapaññā tesam taṃ dukkaram hoti|| Appekadā bho Bhāradvāja asubhato manasi karissāmāti¹⁰ subhato va¹¹ āgacchati|| Atthi nu kho Bhāra-

¹ B¹ bhaginī^o; B² also not always

² S¹⁻³ yename several times

³ B¹ adds bho

⁴ B¹⁻² add bho ⁵ S¹⁻³ tañcapari^o, and further on tañco

⁶ B¹⁻² ominiṃjam

⁷ Missing in B¹⁻²

⁸ B¹ Yehi

⁹ S¹⁻³ dukkaram, na (before dukkaram) being added between the lines in S³

¹⁰ B¹ karissāmāti

¹¹ S³ vā

dvāja añño ca kho hetu añño ca paccayo yenime daharā bhikkhū susū kālakesū¹ pe² addhānaṃ ca āpadenti³ ||

8 Vuttaṃ kho etam Mahārāja tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena⁴ || Etha tumhe bhikkhave indriyesu guttadvārā viharatha⁵ cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā mā nimittaggāhino ahuvattha mānuyyañjanaggāhino yatvādhikaraṇaṃ enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhā domanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāsaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjatha⁶ rakkhatha cakkhundriyaṃ cakkhundriye saṃvaram āpajjatha⁷ Sotena saddaṃ sutvā Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā⁸ Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā⁹ Kāyena phoṭṭhabbam plusitvā¹⁰ Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya mā nimittaggāhino ahuvattha mānuyyañjanaggāhino¹¹ yatvādhikaraṇaṃ enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhā domanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāsaveyyuṃ¹² tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjatha rakkhatha manindriyaṃ manindriye saṃvaram āpajjathati¹³ || Ayaṃ kho Mahārāja hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenime daharā bhikkhū susū kālakesū¹⁴ pe¹⁵ addhānaṃ ca āpādeniti¹⁶ ||

9 Acehariyaṃ bho Bhāradvāja abbhutaṃ bho Bhāradvāja yāva subhāsitaṃ eidaṃ² bho Bhāradvāja tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena³ Esa ceva bho³ Bhāradvāja hetu esa paccayo yenime daharā bhikkhu susū kālakesā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā pathamena vayasā anikilītavino kāmesu yāvajjivaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caranti addhānaṃ ca āpādeniti⁴ ||

10 Ahaṃ pi⁴ bho Bhāradvāja yasmiṃ samaye arakkhite-neva kāyena arakkhitāya vācāya arakkhitena cittaṇa anupaṭṭhitāya satiyā asaṃvutehi indriyehi antepuraṃ⁵ pavisāmi ativiya maṃ⁶ tasmiṃ samaye lobhadhammā parisahanti yasmiṃca khvāhaṃ bho Bhāradvāja samaye rakkhite-neva kāyena rakkhitāya vācāya rakkhitena cittaṇa upaṭṭhitāya

¹ Complete in B¹⁻²

² Missing in B²; S¹⁻³ idam

³ B¹⁻² csevakho bho

⁴ B¹⁻² inserts kho

⁵ B¹⁻² antepūram always

⁶ S³ mayaṃ

satiyā samvutehi indriyehi antepuram pavisāmi|| na mañ
tathā¹ tasmim samaye lobhadhammā parisahanti||

11 Abhikkantam bho Bhāradvāja abhikkantam bho
Bhāradvāja|| seyyathāpi bho Bhāradvāja nikujjitam vā
ukkujeyya paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya mūḥassa vā mag-
gam ācikkheyya andakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya cakkhu-
manto rūpāni dakkhantitī||² evam evam³ bhotā Bhāradvā-
jena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito|| Esāham bho
Bhāradvāja tam Bhagavantam saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dham-
maṃ cā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ca|| upāsakam maṃ bhavaṃ
Bhāradvājo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ ga-
tanti||

128 (5) Soṇo

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane
Kalandakanivāpe||

2 Atha kho Soṇo gahapatiputto yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| pe||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Soṇo gahapatiputto Bhaga-
vantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo
yena-m-idhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme no parinibbā-
yanti|| ko pana hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idhekacce sattā
diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyanti||

Yathā purimasuttantam evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ||⁴

Ayaṃ kho Soṇa hetu ayaṃ paccayo|| yena-m-idhekacce
sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyanti||

129 (6) Ghosita

1 Ekam samayam āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyaṃ viharati
Ghositārāme||

2 Atha kho Ghosito gahapati yenāyasmā Ānando tenu-
pasaṅkami|| pe||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Ghosito gahapati āyasman-
tam Ānandaṃ etad avoca|| Dhātunānattam dhātunā-

¹ S¹-3 tattha ² B¹-2 dakkhantitī as usual ³ B² S³ etam

⁴ See Nos. 118 and 119, 124-126;—much more complete
in S¹ than in B¹-3, in S³ than in S¹

nattanti bhante Ānanda vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhan-
dhātunānattam vuttam Bhagavatāti||

4 Saṁvijjati kho gahapati cakkhudhātūrūpā ca manāp-
cakkhuvīññāṇam ca sukhavedaniyam phassam¹ paṭicca up-
pajjati sukhā² vedanā|| Saṁvijjati kho gahapati cakkhi-
dhātūrūpā ca amanāpā cakkhuvīññāṇam ca dukkhavedan-
yam phassam paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā|| Saṁvijja-
kho gahapati cakkhudhātūrūpā ca upekkhātthāniyā³ cakkhu-
vīññāṇam ca adukkhamasukhavedaniyam⁴ phassam paṭice-
uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā||

5 Saṁvijjati kho gahapati sotadhātu||

6 Saṁvijjati kho gahapati ghanadhātu||

7 Saṁvijjati kho gahapati jivhādhāturasā ca manāp-
jivhāvīññāṇam ca sukhavedaniyam phassam paṭicca up-
pajjati sukhāvedanā|| Saṁvijjati kho gahapati jivhādhā-
turasā ca amanāpā jivhāvīññāṇam ca dukkhavedaniyam
phassam paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā|| Saṁvijjati
kho gahapati jivhādhāturasā ca upekkhātthāniyā jivhāvīññā-
ṇam ca adukkhamasukhavedaniyam phassam paṭicca
uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā||

8 Kāyadhātu||

9 Saṁvijjati kho gahapati manodhātudhammā ca ama-
nāpā manovīññāṇam ca dukkhavedaniyam phassam paṭice-
ca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā|| Saṁvijjati kho gahapati
manodhātudhammā ca amanāpā manovīññāṇam ca duk-
khavedaniyam phassam paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā.
Saṁvijjati kho gahapati manodhātudhammā ca upe-
kkhātthāniyā manovīññāṇaṇca adukkhamasukhavedaniyam
phassam paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā||

10 Ettāvatā kho gahapati dhātunānattam vuttam Bha-
gavatāti.

¹ S¹ passam almost always

² The MSS. waver between °khū and °kha

³ S³ °tthāniyam ; B¹ upekkhāvedaniyā always

⁴ The MSS. waver between °asukha°, asukham, and even
asukhā°

130 (7) *Haliddako*

1 Ekam samayam āyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno Avantisu viharati Kuraraghare pavatte¹ pabbate|||

2 Atha kho Hālidhikāni² gahapati yenāyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno tenupasaṅkami|| pe||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Hālidhikāni³ gahapati āyasmantam Mahā-Kaccānam etad evoca|| Vuttam idam bhante Bhagavatū Dhātunānattam paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattam|| phassanānattam paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattanti||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante dhātunānattam paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattam|| phassanānattam paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattanti|||

4 Idha gahapati bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā manāpam Itthetanti + pajānāti cakkhuviññāṇam sukhavedaniyam||⁵ sukhavedaniyam⁶ [phassam paṭicca uppajjati sukhā vedanā||| Cakkhunā ca kho paneva⁷ rūpaṃ disvā amanāpam Itthetanti pajānāti cakkhuviññāṇam dukkhavedaniyam|| dukkhavedaniyam phassam paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā||| Cakkhunā kho paneva rūpaṃ disvā upekkhātthāniyam⁸ Itthetanti pajānāti cakkhuviññāṇam adukkhamasukhavedaniyam|| adukkhamasukhavedaniyam phassam paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukkhā vedanā⁹|||

5-9 Puna ca param gahapati sotena saddaṃ sutvā||| Ghānena gandham ghāyitvā||| Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā||| Kāyena potṭhabbam phusitvā|| Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya manāpam Itthetanti pajānāti manoviññāṇam sukhavedaniyam

¹ B¹ kusaghare sampavatte : B² kulaghare pavatte

² B¹ Hāsindakāni ; B² Hālidhakāni

³ B² Hālidhakāni + B¹ itthetanti always

⁵ B¹ adds ca always

⁶ S¹⁻³ do not repeat sukhavedaniyam, and further S³ never repeats vedaniyam ⁷ B¹ paneva always

⁸ B¹ upekkhavedaniyam, as before, always

⁹ By a strange blunder, S¹⁻³ insert here the two last parts of the mano article, which reappear below in their right place

daniyaṃ|| sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajja sukhāvedanā|| Manasā kho paneva dhammaṃ viññāy amanāpam Itthetanti pajānāti manoviññāṇaṃ dukkha vedaniyaṃ|| dukkhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajja dukkha vedanā|| Manasā kho paneva dhammaṃ viññāy upekkhāttṭhāniyaṃ Itthetanti pajānāti manoviññāṇaṃ adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ|| adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā||

10 Evaṃ kho gahapati dhātunānattam paṭicca uppajjat phassanānattam|| phassanānattam paṭicca uppajjati ve danānānattanti||

131 (8) *Nakulapitā*

1 Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Summaṃragire ¹ Bhesakalāvane ² Migadāye||

2 Atha kho Nakulapitā gahapati yena Bhagavā tenu-pasaṅkami||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Nakulapitā gahapati Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme na parinibbāyanti|| Ko pana bhante hetu ko pana paccayo yena-m-idhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyanti||

4-9 Santi kho gahapati cakkhuvinnēyyā rūpā ³||

10 Ayam kho gahapati hetu ayam paccayo yena-m-idhekacce sattā diṭṭheva-dhamme no parinibbāyanti||

11-16 Santi kho gahapati cakkhuvinnēyyā rūpā||

17 Ayam kho gahapati hetu ayam paccayo yena-m-idhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyanti||

132 (9) *Lohicca*

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno Avantisu viharati Makkarakaṭṭhe araṇṇe⁴kuṭikāyaṃ||

¹ B¹⁻² susu^o; B² ogire

² S¹⁻³ okaḷā^o

³ As in No. 118. This sutta being the sixth in which this subject is dealt with, I do not repeat the usual development

⁴ B¹ araṇṇa

2 Atha kho Lohiccassa brāhmaṇassa sambahulā antevā-
sikā kaṭṭhalārakā māṇavakā yenāyasmato Mahā-Kaccā-
nassa araṇṇīakutikā tenupasaṅkamimṣu upasaṅkamitvā
parito parito kuṭikāyam¹ anucaṅkamanti anuvicaranti
uccāsaddā mahāsaddā kāñci kāñci selissakāni² ka-
ronti³ ¶ Ime pana muṇḍakā samaṇaka ibbhā kiṇhā⁴
bandhupādāpaccā imesam bhāratakānaṃ⁵ sakkatā garu-
katā mānitā pūjitā apacitāti

3 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno viharā nikkhamitvā
te māṇavake etad avoca ¶ Mā vo māṇavakā saddam
akattha⁶ dhammaṃ vo bhāsissāmīti⁷ ¶

Evam vutte te māṇavakā tuṇhi ahesuṃ ¶

4 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno te māṇavake gāthāhi
ajjhabhāsi ¶

Siluttamā⁷ pubbatarā ahesuṃ⁸
te brāhmaṇā ye purāṇaṃ saranti⁹
guttāni dvārāni surakkhitāni¹⁰
ahesuṃ tesuṃ abhibhuyya kodhaṃ ¶ 1 ¶

Dhamme ca jhāne ca ratā ahesuṃ¹¹
te brāhmaṇā ye purāṇaṃ saranti¹²
ime ca vokkamma jappāmaseti¹³
gottena mattā visamam caranti ¶ 2 ¶

Kodhābhibhūtā puthu-attadaṇḍā⁹
virajjhamānā¹⁰ tasathāvaressu¹¹
aguttadvārassa bhavanti moghā¹²
supineva¹³ laddham purisassa vittaṃ ¶ 3 ¶

¹ B¹⁻² kuṭikāya ² B¹ seleyyakāni ³ B¹ karonti

⁴ B¹⁻² kaṇhā ⁵ B¹⁻² bhara^o

⁶ B¹ Mā māṇavā^o; B² Māṇavakā saddam mākattha

⁷ S¹⁻³ siluttarā ⁸ S¹⁻³ japā^o

⁹ S¹ puthū^o; B¹⁻² suputhuttadaṇḍo ¹⁰ B¹⁻² virujjha^o

¹¹ S³ supīnena

Anāsakā thaṇḍilasāyikā ca||
 pātho sinānañca ¹ tayo ca vedā||
 kharājinaṃ jatāpaṅko||
 mantā silabbataṃ tapo ²|| 4 ||

Kuhanā vaṅkaṃ ³ daṇḍā ca||
 udakā ca manāni ⁴ ca||
 vaṇṇā ⁵ ete brāhmaṇānaṃ||
 katā kiñcikkhabāvanā ⁶|| 5 ||

Cittaṃ ca susamāhitaṃ||
 vip̐pasannaṃ anāvilam||
 akhilaṃ ⁷ sabbaḥhutesu||
 so maggo brahmapattiyāti|| 6 ||

5 Atha kho te māṇavakā kupitā anattamanā yena
 Lohiceo brāhmaṇo tenupasaṅkamissaṃ|| upasaṅkamitvā
 Lohiceaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etaḍ avocaṃ|| Yagghe bhavaṃ
 jāneyya samaṇo Mahā-Kaccāno brahmaṇānaṃ mante ⁸
 ekaṃsena apavadata paṭikkosati||

Evam vutte Lohiceo brāhmaṇo kupito ahosi ⁹ anatta-
 mano ||

6 Atha kho Lohiccassa brāhmaṇassa etaḍ ahosi|| Na
 kho pana me tam ¹⁰ patirūpaṃ yo haṃ aññadatthu māṇa-
 vakānaṃ yeva sutvā samaṇaṃ Mahā-Kaccānaṃ akkosey-
 yaṃ ¹¹ paribhāseyyaṃ|| yaṃ nūnāhaṃ upasaṅkamitvā
 puccheyyanti||

7 Atha kho Lohiceo brāhmaṇo tehi māṇavakehi sad-
 dhiṃ yenaṃyasmā Maha-Kaccāno tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅka-

¹ So B¹; B² pātopinānañca; S¹ pāposinānañca; S³
 pāpāsinānañca ² S¹⁻³ add ca ³ S³ vaṅka

⁴ B² majjanāni; S³ has nāni; but one ma is put before
 udakā ca ⁵ S³ vaṇṇo

⁶ S¹⁻³ kiñcikkha (S³ kiñcakkha)-bhāḍhanā

⁷ B² akhilaṃ ⁸ B² mantam

⁹ S¹⁻³ omit ahosi ¹⁰ B¹ omits me; S¹ omits pana

¹¹ B¹ inserts virujjheyyaṃ

mitvā āyasmatā Mahā-Kaccanena saddhim sammodi¹ sammodaniyaṃ katham sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi² ||

8 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Lohicca brāhmaṇo āyasman-tam Mahā-Kaccānaṃ etad avoca³ || Āgamamsu nu⁴ khvidha bho Kaccāna ambhakaṃ sambhulā antevāsikā kaṭṭhahā-rakā māṇavakā ti⁵ ||

Āgamamsu khvidha² te brāhmaṇa sambhulā antevāsikā kaṭṭbaharakā māṇavakā ti⁶ ||

Ahu pana bhoto Kaccānassa tehi māṇavakehi saddhim³ kocid eva kathāsallāpoti⁴ ||

Ahu kho me⁵ brāhmaṇa tehi māṇavakehi saddhim kocid eva kathāsallāpo ti⁶ ||

Yathā katham pana bhoto Kaccānassa tehi māṇavakehi saddhim ahosi kathāsallāpoti⁷ ||

Evam kho me brāhmaṇa tehi māṇavakehi saddhim ahosi kathāsallāpo⁶ ||

Siluttamā pubbatara ahesuṃ
te brāhmaṇa ye purāṇaṃ saranti⁸ ||
pe⁹ ||
Akhilam sabbabhūtesu
So maggo brahmapattiyā ti¹⁰ ||

Evam kho me brāhmaṇa tehi māṇavakehi⁷ saddhim ahosi kathāsallāpoti⁸ ||

9 Aguttadvāro⁸ ti bhavaṃ Kaccāno āha⁹ Kittāvatā nu kho⁹ Kaccāna aguttadvāro hotiti¹⁰ ||

10 Idha brāhmaṇa ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piya-rūpe rūpe adhimuccati¹¹ appiyarūpe vyāpajjati¹² anupaṭṭhi-tāya satiyā¹⁰ ca viharati parittacetaso¹³ tañ ca cetovimuttim

¹ B¹ omits nu

² S¹⁻³ insert nu

³ S¹⁻³ omit saddhim

⁴ S³ osallāposoti

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ B¹⁻² add ti

⁷ Missing in B¹⁻²

⁸ Repeated by B¹

⁹ B inserts bho

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ anupaṭṭhitakāya sati always

paññāvimuttim yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti¹ yathāssa² te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā na³ nirujjanti⁴;

11 11 Sotena saddam sutvā⁵ Ghānena gandham ghāyitvā⁶ Jivhāya rasam sāyitvā⁷ Kāyena phoṭṭhabbam phusitvā⁸;

15 Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme adhimuccati appiyarūpe dhamme vyāpajjati anupatṭhitāya satiyā⁹ ca viharati parittacetaso tañca cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti yathāssa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā na nirujjanti¹⁰;

16 Evaṃ kho brāhmaṇa aguttadvāro hotiti¹¹;

17 Acchariyam bho Kaccāna abbhutam bho Kaccāna yāvañcidam bhotā¹² Kaccānena aguttadvāro va samāno¹³ aguttadvāro ti akkhāto¹⁴ Guttadvāro guttadvāro ti¹⁵ bhavaṃ Kaccāno āha kittavatā nu kho bho Kaccāna guttadvāro hotiti¹⁶;

18 Idha brāhmaṇa bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe nādhimuccati¹⁷ apiyarūpe rūpe na vyāpajjati upatṭhitāya satiyā¹⁸ ca viharati appamāṇacetaso¹⁹ tañca cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti yathāssa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjanti²⁰;

19-22 Sotena saddam sutvā²¹ Ghānena gandham ghāyitvā²² Jivhāya rasam sāyitvā²³ Kāyena phoṭṭhabbam phusitvā²⁴;

23 Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme nādhimuccati appiyarūpe na vyāpajjati²⁵ upatṭhitāya satiyā²⁶ ca viharati appamāṇacetaso²⁷ tañca cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti²⁸ yathāssa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjanti²⁹;

24 Evaṃ kho brāhmaṇa guttadvāro hotiti³⁰;

25 Acchariyam bho Kaccāna abbhutam bho Kaccāna

¹ S¹⁻³ yatthassa always

² S¹⁻³ omit na here and further on ³ S³ bhokatā

⁴ S³ samaṇo ⁵ S³ guttadvāro ti guttadvāro

⁶ S¹⁻³ upa (S³ uppa here) tṭhita kāya sati

yāvañeidam bhotā Kaccānena guttadvāro ca samāno guttadvāro akkhāto¹|| Abhikkantam bho Kaccāna abhikkantam bho Kaccāna seyyathāpi bho Kaccāna nikujjitam vā ukkujjeyya paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya mūḷhassa vā maggam ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya cak-khumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti²||³ evam eva⁴ bhotā Kaccānena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito⁵|| Esāham bho Kaccāna tam Bhagavantam saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ ca bhikkhusaṅghaṇa⁶|| Upāsakam mam bhavam Kaccāno dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ⁷|| Yathā ca bhavaṃ⁸ Kaccāno Makkarakāte upāsakakulāni upasaṅkamati⁹ evam evaṃ Lohiccekulam upasaṅkamatu¹⁰|| tattha ye māṇavakā vā māṇavikā vā bhavantaṃ Kaccānam abhivādessanti paccupaṭṭhissanti āsanaṃ vā udakaṃ vā dassanti tesāṃ tam bhavissati digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti¹¹||

133 (10) *Verahaccāni*

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Udāyī⁴ Kāmaṇḍāyaṃ viharati Todeyyassa brāhmaṇassa Ambavane⁵||

2 Atha kho Verahaccānigottāya brāhmaṇiyā antevāsi māṇavako yenāyasmā Udāyī tenupasaṅkami⁶|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Udāyīnaṃ saddhiṃ sammodi⁷|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi⁸||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ māṇavakam āyasmā Udāyī dhammiyā kathāya sandessesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi⁹||

4 Atha kho so māṇavako āyasmatā Udāyīnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito utthāyāsanaṃ yena Verahaccānigottā brāhmaṇi tenupasaṅkami¹⁰|| upasaṅkamitvā Verahaccānigottam brāhmaṇim etad avoca¹¹|| Yagghe bhoti jāneyya samaṇo Udāyī dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhakalyāṇaṃ pariyośanaka-

¹ B¹⁻² dakkhanti

² B¹⁻² evam evaṃ

³ S¹ Bhagavaṃ and further on Bhagavantaṃ

⁴ S¹⁻³ Udāyī always

lyānaṃ sātthaṃ savyañjanaṃ kevalaparipunṇaṃ parisud-
dham brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti||

5 Tena hi tvam māṇavaka mama vacanena samaṇaṃ
Udāyinaṃ nimantehi svātānāya bhattenāti||

Evam hoti ti kho so māṇavako Verahaccānigottāya
brāhmaṇiṃ patissutvā yenāyasmā Udāyi tenupasaṅkami||
upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyinaṃ etad avoca|| Adhi-
vāsetu kira bhavaṃ Udāyi ambhakaṃ¹ ācariyabhariyāya
Verahaccānigottāya brāhmaṇiṃ svātānāya bhattanti||

Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Udāyi tuṇhibhāvena||

6 Atha kho āyasmā Udāyi tassā rattiyaṃ accayena pub-
banhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya yena Vera-
haccānigottāya brāhmaṇiṃ nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami||
upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi||

7 Atha kho Verahaccānigottā brāhmaṇi āyasmantaṃ
Udāyinaṃ paṇitena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā
santappesi sampavāsesi||

8 Atha kho Verahaccānigottā brāhmaṇi āyasmantaṃ
Udāyinaṃ bhuttāvaṃ oṇitapattapaṇiṃ pādukaṃ ārohitvā uce-
sane nisīditvā sisam oguṇṭhitvā² āyasmantaṃ Udāyinaṃ
etad avoca|| Bhaṇa samaṇa dhammanti||

Bhavissati bhagini samayoti vatvā utthāyāsanaṃ pak-
kāmi||

9 Dutiyam pi kho so māṇavako yenāyasmā Udāyi
tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Udāyinaṃ sad-
dhiṃ sammodi|| sammodaniyaṃ katham sārāṇiyaṃ vītisā-
retvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho
tam māṇavakaṃ āyasmā Udāyi dhammiyā kathāya san-
dassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī||

10 Dutiyam pi kho so māṇavako āyasmatā Udāyinaṃ
dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito
sampahaṃsito utthāyāsanaṃ yena Verahaccānigottā brah-
maṇi tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Verahaccānigottaṃ
brāhmaṇiṃ etad avoca|| Yagghe bhoti jāneyya samaṇo
Udāyi dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhakalyāṇaṃ

¹ S³ āyasmakam

² S¹⁻³ okuṇṭhitā ; B¹⁻² oguṇḍitvā

pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ savyañjanaṃ kevalapari-
puṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti||

11 Evam eva¹ pana tvam māṇavaka samaṇassa
Udāyissa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsasi|| samaṇo panudāyī² Bhaṇa
samaṇa³ dhammanti vutto samāno Bhavissati bhagini
samayo ti vatvā utthāyāsanaṃ viharaṃ⁴ pakkanto ti

12 Tathā hi pana tvam bhoti pādukā arohitvā uccā
āsane nisiditvā sisam oḅuṭṭhitvā⁵ etad avoca Bhaṇa
samaṇa dhammanti|| dhammagaruno hi te bhavanto
dhammagāravati||

13 Tena tvam māṇavaka mama vacanena samaṇaṃ
Udāyima nimantehi svāyatanāya bhatteṇāti||

Evam bhoti⁶ kho so māṇavako Verahaccānigottāya
brāhmaṇiṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Udāyima tenupasaṅkami||
upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyima etad avoca|| Adhivā-
setu kira bhavaṃ Udāyima ambhakaṃ⁷ ācariyabhariyāya⁸
Verahaccānigottāya brāhmaṇiṃ svātanāya bhattanti||

Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Udāyima tunhibhāvena||

14 Atha kho āyasmā Udāyima tassā rattiyaṃ accayena
pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya yena
Verahaccānigottāya brāhmaṇiṃ nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅ-
kami|| Upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisidi||

15 Atha kho Verahaccānigottāya brāhmaṇi āyasmantaṃ
Udāyima paṇitena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā
santappesi sampavāresi||

16 Atha kho Verahaccānigottāya brāhmaṇi āyasmantaṃ
Udāyima bhuttāvim oṇitapattapaṇima pādukā orohitvā nice
āsane nisiditvā sisam vivaritvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyima etad
avoca|| Kisminnu kho bhante sati arahanto sukhadukkhaṃ
paññāpenti kismim asati arahanto sukhadukkhaṃ na
paññāpenti||

17 Cakkhusmim kho bhagini sati arahanto sukhaduk-
khaṃ paññāpenti|| Cakkhusmim asati arahanto sukhaduk-

¹ B^{1.2} evaṃ

² B^{1.2} omīti pan

³ S^{1.3} omīti samaṇa ⁴ Missing in B^{1.2} ⁵ S³ oḅuṭṭho

⁶ S³ hotīti ⁷ S¹ asmākaṃ; S³ āyasmā akaṃ

⁸ S^{1.3} āca(S³-cca-)riyāya°

khaṃ na paññāpentī la Jivhāya sati arahanto suhādūkkhaṃ na paññāpentī jivhāya asati arahanto suhādūkkhaṃ na paññāpentī la Manasmiṃ sati arahanto suhādūkkhaṃ paññāpentī manasmiṃ asati arahanto suhādūkkhaṃ na paññāpentī]

18 Evaṃ vutte Verahaccānigottā brāhmaṇi āyasmantaṃ Udāyīṃ etad avoca [Abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante seyyathāpi bhante nikuḍḍitaṃ vā ukkuḍḍeyya paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya cakkhumanta rūpāni dakkhintīti evaṃ eva ayyena Udāyīnā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito Esāham ayya ¹ Udāyī tam ² Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃca bhikkhusanghaṃca upāsikam mama ayyo Udāyī dhāretu ajja-tagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃti

Gahapativaggo tatiyo ³

Tassuddānaṃ ;

Vesālī Vajjī Nālandā ;

Bhāradvāja ⁴ Sono ca Ghosito ;

Hāḷindako ⁵ Nakulapitā

Lohicco Verahaccānī ⁶

CHAPTER IV DEVADHĀVAGGO CATUTTHO

134 (1) Devadhakhaṇo

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Devadāhannāma Sakkānaṃ ⁷ nigame ⁸]

2 Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi [Nāhaṃ bhikkhave sabbesaṃneva bhikkhūnaṃ ehasu phassāyā-

¹ B^{1,2} bhante ; S³ ayyam

² S³ Udāyīnaṃ

³ Put at the end by S^{1,3}

⁴ S^{1,3} rājā

⁵ B² Hāḷiddhako ; S¹ Hāḷiddāko ; S³ Hāḷiddikā

⁶ S^{1,3} Verahaccayati ; B² occavāti ⁷ S^{1,3} sakyāraṃ

⁸ S¹ nigamo

nesu appamādena karaṇiyanti vadāmi|| Na ca panāham bhikkhave sabbesaṇṇeva bhikkhūnaṃ chasu phassāyatanesu nāppamādena karaṇiyanti vadāmi||

3 Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇiyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikhiṇabhavasamyojanā sammadaṇṇā vimuttā|| tesāham bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ chasu phassāyatanesu nāppamādena karaṇiyanti vadāmi|| Tam kissa hetu||

4 Katam¹ tesam appamādena abhabbā te pamajjitum||

5 Ye ca kho te bhikkhave bhikkhū sekhā² appattamānasā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemam patthayamānā viharanti|| tesāham bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ chasu phassāyatanesu appamādena³ karaṇiyanti vadāmi|| Tam kissa hetu||

6 Santi bhikkhave cakkhuvīṇṇeyyā rūpā manoramā pi amanoramā pi|| tyāssa phussaphussa cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso अपariyādānā āradhaṃ hoti viriyam asallinaṃ|| upaṭṭhitā sati asammuttā⁴ passaddho kāyo asāradhho|| samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ|| Imaṃ khvāham bhikkhave appamādaphalaṃ sampassamāno tesam bhikkhūnaṃ chasu phassāyatanesu appamādena karaṇiyanti vadāmi||

7, 8, 9, 10 Pe|| Santi bhikkhave jīvha⁵ kāya⁶||

11 Santi bhikkhave manovīṇṇeyyā dhammā manoramā pi amanoramā pi|| tyāssa phussaphussacittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso अपariyādānā āradhaṃ hoti viriyam asallinaṃ|| upaṭṭhitā sati asammuttā⁵ passaddho kāyo asāradhho|| samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ|| Imaṃ khvāham bhikkhave appamādaphalaṃ sampassamāno tesam bhikkhūnaṃ chasu phassāyatanesu appamādena karaṇiyanti vadāmi||

¹ S¹ katam (2); S³ natam distinctly; B¹⁻² katham; corrected in B² to katam

² S¹⁻³ ye kho

³ B¹⁻² nesāham bhi^o āyatanesu nāppamādena

⁴ S³ appamuttā

⁵ S³ apammuttā

135 (2) *Saigayha*

2 Lābhā vo bhikkhave suladdhaṃ vo bhikkhave khaṇo vo paṭiladdho brahmacariyavāsāya|||

3 Diṭṭhā mayā bhikkhave cha phassāyatanikā nāma nirayā||| Tattha yaṃ kiñci cakkhunā¹ rūpaṃ passati|| anīṭṭharūpaññeva² passati no iṭṭharūpaṃ|| akantarūpaññeva passati no kantarūpaṃ|| amanāparūpaññeva passati no manāparūpaṃ||| Yaṃ kiñci sotena saddaṃ suṇāti|| Yaṃ kiñci ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyati||| Yaṃ kiñci jivhāya rasaṃ sāyati||| Yaṃ kiñci kāyena phoṭṭhabbam phusati||| Yaṃ kiñci manasā dhammaṃ vijānāti|| anīṭṭharūpaññeva vijānāti no iṭṭharūpaṃ|| akantarūpaññeva vijānāti no kantarūpaṃ|| amanāparūpaññeva vijānāti no manāparūpaṃ|||

Lābhā vo bhikkhave suladdhaṃ vo bhikkhave khaṇo vo paṭiladdho brahmacariyavāsāya|||

4 Diṭṭhā mayā bhikkhave cha phassāyatanikā nāma saggā||| Tattha yaṃ kiñci cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati|| iṭṭharūpaññeva passati no anīṭṭharūpaṃ|| kantarūpaññeva passati no akantarūpaṃ|| manāparūpaññeva passati no amanāparūpaṃ|| gha|| Yaṃ kiñci jivhāya sāyati|| la|| Yaṃ kiñci manasā dhammaṃ vijānāti|| iṭṭharūpaññeva vijānāti no anīṭṭharūpaṃ|| kantarūpaññeva vijānāti no akantarūpaṃ|| manāparūpaññeva vijānāti no amanāparūpaṃ|||

Lābhā vo bhikkhave suladdhaṃ vo bhikkhave khaṇo vo paṭiladdho brahmacariyavāsāyāti|||

136 (3) *Agayha*

2 Rūpārāmā bhikkhave devamanussā³ rūpasamuditā rūpavipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhā dukkhaṃ⁴ bhikkhave deva-manussā viharanti||| Saddārāmā||| Gandhārāmā||| Rasārāmā||| Phoṭṭhabbārāmā||| Dhammārāmā bhikkhave

¹ S¹⁻³ tattha cakkhunā yaṃ kiñci

² S¹⁻³ ariṭṭha

³ S¹⁻³ devā° always

⁴ B¹⁻² dukkhā always

devamanussā dhammaratā dhammasamuditā|| dhamma-
vipariṇānavirāgaṇirodhā dukkhaṃ bhikkhave devama-
nussā viharanti||

3 Tathāgato ca kho bhikkhave arahāṃ sammāsambuddho
rūpānaṃ samudayaṇīca atthagamaṇīca assādaṇīca ādina-
vaṇīca nissaraṇaṇīca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā na rūpārāmo na
rūparato na rūpasamudito||¹ rūpavipariṇānavirāgaṇirodhā
sukhaṃ² bhikkhave Tathāgato viharati||| Saddānaṃ||
Gandhānaṃ||| Rasānaṃ||| Phoṭṭhabbānaṃ||| Dham-
mānaṃ samudayaṇīca atthagamaṇīca assādaṇīca ādinavaṇīca
nissaraṇaṇīca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā na dhammārāmo na
dhammarato na dhammasamudito dhammavipariṇāma-
virāgaṇirodhā³ sukho⁴ bhikkhave tathāgato viharatīti||

4 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| idam vatvā⁵ Sugato athāparam
pi etad avoca satthā||

Rūpā saddā gandhā rasā|| phassā dhammā ca kevalā||
iṭṭhā kantā manāpā ca|| yāvataṭṭhīti vuccatī⁶ 1 ||

Sadevakassa lokassa|| ete vo sukhasammatā||
Yattha cete nirujjhanti|| taṃ tesam dukkhasammatam|| 2 ||

Sukhaṃ diṭṭham ariyehi⁷|| sakkā yassa nirodhanam⁸||
paccanikam idam hoti|| sabbalokena dassanam⁹ 3 ||

Yam pare sukhato āhu|| tad ariyā āhu dukkhato||
yam pare dukkhato āhu|| tad ariyā sukhato vidū¹⁰ 4 ||

Phassadhammaṃ durājanam¹⁰|| sammulhettha¹¹ avid-
dasu||
nīvutānam¹² tamo hoti|| andhakāro apassatam|| 5 ||

¹ S³ inserts na ² S³ repeats sukhaṃ ; B¹⁻² have sukho

³ S³ dhammanavipariṇāmanavirāga^o

⁴ So B¹⁻², S³ ; S¹ sūkho ⁵ B¹⁻² vatvāna

⁶ B² vuccanti ; S³ yāvataṭṭhīti vuccatī

⁷ S³ sukhanti diṭṭhemariyehi

⁸ S¹⁻³ sakkāyassuparodhanam ⁹ B¹⁻² passatam

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ phassā^o ; B¹⁻² passa^o duvijānam

¹¹ S¹⁻³ sampamulhettha ¹² S³ nīvutānam

Satañca vivaṭaṃ hoti|| āloko paṣṣatam idha||
santikena vijānanti|| mahādhammassa ¹ kovidā|| 6 ||

Bhavarāgaparetehi|| bhavasotānusāribhi ²||
Māradheyyānupannehi|| nāyam dhammo ³ susambud-
dho ⁴|| 7 ||

Ko nu aññatra-m-ariyehi|| padaṃ sambuddham arahati
Yam padaṃ sammadaññāya|| parinibbanti anāsavāti|| 8 ||

5 Rūpārāmā bhikkhave devamanussā rūparatā rūpa-
muditā, rūpaviparināma-virāga-
nirodhā dukkhā bhikkhave
devamanussā viharanti|| Saddārāmā Gandhārāmā
Rasārāmā, Phoṭṭhabbārānā, Dhammārāmā bhikkhave
devamanussā dhammaratā dhammasamuditā, dhamma-
pariṇāma-virāga-
nirodhā dukkhā bhikkhave devamanussā
viharanti||

6 Tathāgato ca bhikkhave araṇaṃ sammāsambuddho
rūpānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādina-
vañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā na rūpārāmo
na rūparato na rūpasamudito, ⁵ rūpavipariṇāma-virāga-
nirodhā sukho bhikkhave tathāgato viharati, Saddānaṃ
Gandhānaṃ, Rasānaṃ, Phoṭṭhabbānaṃ, Dham-
mānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca
nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā na dhammārāmo na
dhammarato na dhammasamudito ⁵, dhammavipariṇāma-
virāga-
nirodhā sukho bhikkhave Tathāgato viharatīti||

137 (4) *Palāsinā* 1

2 Yam bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam vo
pahinaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| Kiñca bhikkhave na
tumhākaṃ||

3-8 Cakkhum bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha
tam vo pahinaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| 1a|| Jivhā na

¹ B^{1,2} magā^o

² B^{1,2} bhavayogaṇu^o

³ B¹ maggo

⁴ B^{1,2} obudho

⁵ S¹⁻³ insert na here

tumbhākam tam pajahatha|| sā vo pahīnā¹ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| la|| Mano na tumbhākam tam pajahatha|| So vo pahīno hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yam imasmiṃ Jetavane tiṇakatthasākhāpalāsam tam jano hareyya vā daheyya vā yathāpaccayam vā kareyya api nu tumbhākam evam assa Amhe jano harati vā dahati vā yathāpaccayam vā karotitī||

No hetam bhante||

Tam kissa hetu||

Na hi no etam bhante attā vā attaniyam vā ti||

10 Evam eva vo kho bhikkhave cakkhum na tumbhākam tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahīnam hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| Sotam|| Ghānam|| Jivhā|| pe|| Mano na tumbhākam tam pajahatha|| so vo pahīno hitāya sukhāya bhavissatī||

138 (5) *Palāsinā* 2

2 Yam bhikkhave na tumbhākam tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahīnam hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

Kiñca bhikkhave na tumbhākam||

3-8 Rūpā bhikkhave na tumbhākam te pajahatha|| te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti|| Saddā|| Gandhā|| Rasā|| Photṭhabbā|| Dhammā na tumbhākam te pajahatha|| te vo pahīna hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yam imasmiṃ Jetavane tiṇakattham|| la||

10 Evam eva kho bhikkhave rūpā na tumbhākam te pajahatha|| te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti|| Saddā|| Gandhā|| Rasā|| Photṭhabbā|| Dhammā na tumbhākam te pajahatha|| te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissantī||

139 (6) *Hetunā ajjhatta* 1

3 Cakkhum bhikkhave aniccam|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo cakkhussa uppādāya so pi² anicco, aniccasamblūtam bhikkhave cakkhum kuto niccam bhavissati||

¹ S^{1,3} tamvopahīnam

² S³ inserts paccayo

4-5 Sotaṃ || Ghānaṃ ||

6-7 Jivhā aniccā | yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo jivhāya
uppadāya so pi aniccō aniccāsambhūtā bhikkhave jivhā
kuto niccā bhavissati | la

8 Mano aniccō yo pi bhikkhave hetu yo pi paccayo
manassa uppadāya so pi aniccō aniccāsambhūtō bhik-
khavē¹ mano kuto niccō bhavissati

9 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhus-
sīm pi nibbindati | la | Jivhāya pi nibbindati | la
Manasīm pi nibbindati | Nibbindaṃ virajjati | pe
nāparam itthattāyati pajānāti |

140 (7) Hetunā ajjhata 2

3-5 Cakkhum bhikkhave dukkhaṃ yo pi hetu yo pi
paccayo cakkhussa uppadāya so pi dukkho dukkhasam-
bhūtaṃ bhikkhave cakkhum kuto sukhaṃ bhavissati
Sotaṃ | Ghānaṃ

6-7 Jivhā dukkhā | yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo jivhāya
uppadāya kuto sukhā bhavissati | Kāyo pe

8 Mano dukkho yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo manassa
uppadāya so pi dukkho dukkhasambhūtō bhikkhave mano
kuto sukho bhavissati

9 Evam passam | pe | nāparam itthattāyati pajānāti

141 (8) Hetunā ajjhata 3

3-5 Cakkhum bhikkhave anattā yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo
cakkhussa uppadāya so pi anattā anattasambhūtaṃ
bhikkhave cakkhum kuto attā bhavissati | la

6-7 Jivhā anattā yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo jivhāya
uppadāya so pi anattā anattasambhūtā bhikkhave jivhā
kuto attā bhavissati |

Kāyo

8 Mano anattā | yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo manassa

¹ Missing in S^{1,3}

uppādāya so pi anattā|| anattasambhūto bhikkhave mano
kuto attā bhavissati||

9 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

142 (9) *Hetunā bahira 1*

3 Rūpā bhikkhave aniccā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo
rūpānam uppādāya so pi anicco|| aniccasambhūtā bhik-
khave rūpā kuto niccā bhavissanti||

4-7 Saddā|| Gandhā|| Rasā|| Potṭhabbā||

8 Dhammā aniccā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo dhammā-
nam uppādāya so pi anicco|| aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave
dhammā kuto niccā bhavissanti||

9 Evam passam|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

143 (10) *Hetunā bahira 2*

3 Rūpā bhikkhave dukkhā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo
rūpānam uppādāya so pi dukkho|| dukkhasambhūtā bhik-
khave rūpā kuto sukhā bhavissanti||

4-7 Saddā|| Gandhā|| Rasā|| Potṭhabbā||

8 Dhammā dukkhā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo dham-
mānam uppādāya so pi dukkho|| dukkhasambhūtā bhik-
khave dhammā kuto sukhā bhavissanti||

9 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

144 (11) *Hetunā bahira 3*

3 Rūpā bhikkhave anattā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo
rūpānam uppādāya so pi anattā|| anattasambhūtā bhik-
khave rūpā kuto attā bhavissanti||

4-7 Saddā|| Gandhā|| Rasā|| Potṭhabbā||

8 Dhammā anattā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo dham-
mānam uppādāya so pi anattā|| anattasambhūtā bhikkhave
dhammā kuto attā bhavissanti||

9 *Evam passam* pe ¹ *nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti* ²

Devadahavaggo catuttho ³

Tassuddānam

Devadahakhaṇo Saṅgayha ⁴

Agayha + dve honti ⁵ *Palāsina* ⁶

Hetuna pi tayo vuttā

Duve ⁷ *ajjhatta-bāhirāti*

CHAPTER V NAVAPURĀṆAVAGGO PAÑCAMO

145 (1) *Kammaṃ*

2 *Navapurāṇāni bhikkhave kammāni desissāmi kammanirodham kammanirodhagāminiṇca paṭipadaṃ tam suṇātha sādhuḥkaṃ manasikarotha bhāṣissāmi* ⁸

3 *Katamaṃ bhikkhave purāṇakammaṃ* ⁹

Cakkhum bhikkhave purāṇakammaṃ abhisāṅkhatam abhisāñcetiyaṃ vedaniyaṃ datṭhabbam pa Jivhā purāṇakammāṃ ¹⁰ *abhisāṅkhatā abhisāñcetiyaṃ vedaniyaṃ datṭhabbā la Mano purāṇakammaṃ* ¹¹ *abhisāṅkhatō abhisāñcetiyaṃ vedaniyaṃ datṭhabbo* ¹²

Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave purāṇakammaṃ

4 *Katamaṇca bhikkhave navakammaṃ* ¹³ *Yaṃ kho bhikkhave etarahi kammaṃ karoti kāyena vācāya manasā idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave navakammaṃ*

5 *Katamo ca bhikkhave kammanirodho* ¹⁴ *Yo kho bhikkhave kāyakammavacikammamanokammasa* ¹⁵ *nirodha*

¹ Complete in B¹⁻²

² Put at the end by S¹⁻³

³ S¹⁻³ *sagayha*; B² *saṅgayha*; B¹ *pagayha*

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ B² *hoti*

⁶ S¹⁻³ *palāsinaṃ*; B¹ *ma* (B² *pa*-) *nasina*

⁷ S¹⁻³ *te kho*

⁸ *sādhukam* ⁹ *ti* is omitted by S¹⁻³

⁹ S¹⁻³ *purāṇam* always ¹⁰ B¹ *okammā* ¹¹ B¹ *okamma*

¹² While S¹⁻³ do not omit *Sotaṃ* . . . *Ghānaṃ* . . . *Kāyo*, they omit *Mano* . . .

¹³ S¹⁻³ *navam kammaṃ* always

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ *Kāyakammaṃ vacikammaṃ manokammaṃ*

vimuttiṃ¹ phusati || ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kamma-nirodho² ||

6 Katamā² ca bhikkhave kammanirodhagāmini paṭipadā³ ||

Ayaṃ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo seyyathidam sam-māditṭhi samnāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto samnāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati samnāsamādhi⁴ :

Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kammanirodhagāmini paṭipadā⁵ :

7 Iti kho bhikkhave desitaṃ vo mayā purāṇakam-maṃ⁶ desitaṃ navakammaṃ⁷ desito kammanirodho⁸ desitā kammanirodhagāmini paṭipadā⁹ :

8 Yaṃ kho bhikkhave satthārā karaṇīyaṃ sāvakanāṃ hitesinā anukampakena anukampam upādāya katam³ vo⁴ tam mayā⁵ :

9 Etāni bhikkhave rukkhamaḷāni etāni suññagārāni jhāyatha⁶ : bhikkhave mā pāmādattha⁷ mā pacchāvippa-tisārino aluvattha⁸ Ayaṃ vo⁹ amhākam¹⁰ anusāsanti¹¹ :

146 (2) Sappāya 1

2 Nibbānasappāyaṃ vo bhikkhave paṭipadaṃ dēssis-sāmi¹ tam suṇātha² pa³ katamā ca sā bhikkhave nibbā-nasappāyā¹⁰ paṭipadā¹¹ :

3 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Cakkhum aniccanti passati Rūpā aniccāti passati¹ Cakkhuvīññāṇam aniccanti passati² : Cakkhusamphasso aniccoti passati³ Yaṃ pidaṃ cakkhu-samphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā duk-khaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā passati tam pi Aniccanti passati⁴ :

4-5 Sotaṃ¹ Ghānaṃ² :

6-7 Jivhā aniccāti passati¹ Rasā aniccāti passati² Jivhāvīññāṇam aniccanti passati³ Jivhāsamphasso aniccoti⁴ :

¹ B¹⁻² vimutti

² S¹⁻³ katamo

³ B² has katam kamman (kammaṃ)

⁴ B¹ kho instead of vo tam

⁵ B² nijjhāyatha

⁶ B¹⁻² pahadattha⁷ B¹ kho ; S³ o (?) between the lines

⁸ B² tamhākam⁹ S³ anusāsati¹⁰ S¹⁻³ sappāya always

passati. Yam pidam jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedāyitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā adukkhamasukhāṃ vā|| tam pi Aniccanti passati||| Kāyo|||

8 Mano aniccoti passati|| Dhammā aniccāti passati Manoviññāṇam aniccanti passati|| Manosamphasso aniccoti passati|| Yam pidam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedāyitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā adukkhamasukhāṃ vā|| tam pi aniccanti passati|||

9 Ayam kho sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā paṭipadāti||

147 (3) Sappāya 2

2 Nibbānasappāyaṃ vo bhikkhave paṭipadaṃ desissāmi tam suvāṇha|| pa|| katamā ca sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā paṭipadā||

3 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Cakkhum dukkhanti passati Rūpā dukkhāti passati|| Cakkhuviññāṇam dukkhanti passati|| Cakkhusamphasso dukkhoti passati|| Yam pidam cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedāyitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā adukkhamasukhāṃ vā tam pi dukkhanti passati||

4-7 Sotaṃ|| Ghānaṃ|| Jivhā dukkhā ti passati la|||

8 Mano dukkhoti|| Dhammā dukkhā ti|| Manoviññāṇam|| Manosamphasso|| Yam pidam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedāyitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā adukkhamasukhāṃ vā|| tam pi Dukkanti passati||

9 Ayam kho sā bhikkhave sappāyā paṭipadāti|||

148 (4) Sappāya 3

2 Nibbānasappāyaṃ vo bhikkhave paṭipadaṃ desissāmi tam suvāṇha|| la|| Katamā ca sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā paṭipadā|||

3 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Cakkhum anattā ti passati Rūpā anattā ti passati|| Cakkhuviññāṇam anattāti passati|| Cakkhusamphasso anattā ti passati|| Yam pidam cakkhu-

samphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ tampi Anattā ti passati¹ ||

4-7 Sotaṃ || Ghānaṃ || Jivhā anattāti passati | Kāyo ||

8 Mano anattāti passati¹ Dhammā anattāti passati, Manoviññāṇaṃ | Manosamphasso¹ Yam pidam¹ mano-samphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi anattāti passati¹ ||

9 Ayaṃ kho sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā paṭipadāti ||

149 (5) Sappāya 4

2 Nibbānasappāyaṃ vo bhikkhave paṭipadaṃ desissāmi taṃ suṇātha¹ la¹ ||

Katamā ca sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā paṭipadā¹ ||

3 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave cakkhuṃ niceaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti¹ | Aniccaṃ bhante¹ ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti Dukkhaṃ bhante¹ ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso hamasmi eso me attāti¹ || No hetam bhante¹ ||

Rupā niceā vā aniccā vāti Aniccā bhante¹ Cakkhu-viññāṇaṃ Cakkhusamphasso¹ la¹ Yam pidam cakkhu-samphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi niceaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti¹ || Aniccaṃ bhante¹ ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso hamasmi eso me attāti¹ || No hetam bhante¹ ||

4-8 Sotaṃ || Ghānaṃ || Jivhā || Kāyo || Mano¹

9 Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim pi nibbindati rūpesu pi nibbindati cakkhuvīññāṇe pi nibbindati¹ Cakkhusamphasse pi nibbindati pe Yam pidam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tasmim

¹ Mano is complete in S¹⁻³

nibbindati|| nibbindaṃ virajjati|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti
pajānātīti||

10 Ayam kho sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā paṭipadā ti

150 (6) *Anterasi*

3 Anantevāsikam ¹ idam bhikkhave brahmacariyaṃ
vussati anācariyakam ||

4 Santevāsiko bhikkhave bhikkhu sācariyako dukkhaṃ
na phāsuṃ ² viharati. Anantevāsiko bhikkhave bhikkhu
anācariyako ³ sukhaṃ ⁴ phāsuṃ viharati||

5 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu santevāsiko sācariyako
dukkhaṃ na phāsuṃ viharati||

6 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā
uppañjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā saññoja-
niyā tyassa ⁵ antovasanti antassa vasanti ⁶ pāpakā akusalā
dhammā ti tasmā Santevāsiko ⁷ ti vuccati. Te ⁸ nam
samudācaranti. samudācaranti nam ⁹ pāpakā akusalā
dhammā ti tasmā Sācariyako ti vuccati || la ||

7-8 Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhuno sotena saddaṃ
sutvā ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā ||

9-10 Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhuno jivhāya
rasaṃ sāyitvā uppañjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅ-
kappā saññojaniyā || pe || Puna ca param bhikkhave
bhikkhuno kāyena phoṭṭhabbam phusitvā||

11 Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhuno manasā
dhammam viññāya uppañjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā ¹⁰
sarasaṅkappā saññojaniyā || tyassa antovasanti antassa

¹ S¹⁻³ Antevāsikam

² B¹⁻² phāsu always

³ Missing in S¹⁻³ ⁴ S¹⁻³; add vā ⁵ S¹⁻³ tyāssa always

⁶ S¹ anvassa (S³ anvāssa-)vasanti

⁷ S¹ sā antevāsiko; S³ has the same, a being erased,
whence sānte^o

⁸ S¹⁻³ tena

⁹ S¹⁻³ omit samudācaranti nam

¹⁰ Missing in S¹; written but erased in S³

vasanti¹ pāpakā akusalā dhammā² tasmā Santevāsiko² ti vuccati³ te na³ samudācaranti samudācaranti na⁴ pāpakā akusalā dhammā ti tasmā Sācariyako ti vuccati⁵

12 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu santevāsiko⁵ sācariyako dukkhaṃ na phāsum viharati⁶

13 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu anantevāsiko anācariyako sukhāṃ phāsum viharati

14 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na uppañjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā saññojaniyā⁷ tyassa na antovasanti nassa antovasanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā ti tasmā Antevāsiko ti vuccati⁸ Te na na⁶ samudācaranti na⁷ samudācaranti na⁸ pāpakā akusalā dhammā ti tasmā Anācariyako ti vuccati⁹

15-18 Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhuno sotena saddaṃ sutvā¹⁰ Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā¹¹ Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā¹² Kāyena potṭhabbam phusitvā

19 Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhuno manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nuppañjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā¹³ sarasaṅkappā saññojaniyā tyassa na antovasanti⁹ nassa antovasanti¹⁰ pāpakā akusalā dhammā ti tasmā Anantevāsiko ti vuccati¹¹ Te na na¹² samudācaranti na¹³ samudācaranti na¹⁴ pāpakā akusalā dhammā ti tasmā Anācariyako ti vuccati¹⁵

20 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu anantevāsiko anācariyako sukhāṃ phāsum viharati¹⁶

Anantevāsikam idam bhikkhave brahmacariyaṃ vuccati¹² anācariyakaṃ¹³

¹ S¹ anvāssavasanti ; the word, written between the lines in S³, is not very distinct

² S¹ sā antevāsiko as before ; S³ antevāsiko ; B² sāntev^o

³ S¹ tenataṃ ⁴ S³ omits samudācaranti naṃ

⁵ So B¹ S³ ; S¹ B² sāntevāsiko ⁶ B² te nenāṃ

⁷ S¹ inserts tam between na and samud^o omitting the following naṃ ; S³ omits the whole ⁸ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁹ S¹⁻³ antova(S³-vā-)sissanti ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ antevāsanti

¹¹ S¹ na naṃ samudācaranti ; missing in S³

¹² B¹⁻² vussati

21 Santevāsiko bhikkhave bhikkhu sācariyako dukkhaṃ na phāsum viharati. anantevāsiko bhikkhave bhikkhu anācariyako sukkhaṃ phāsum viharatīti. ||

151 (7) *Kinattthiya*

3 Sace vo bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ. Kim atthi yaṃ āvuso samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ vyākareyyātha. ||

4 Dukkassa kho āvuso yassa pariññāya¹ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti.

5 Sace pana vo bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ. Katamaṃ pana taṃ āvuso² dukkhaṃ yassa pariññāya samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ vyākareyyātha.

6-11 Cakkhūṃ kho āvuso dukkhaṃ tassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati. Rūpā dukkhā tesam pariññāya brahmacariyaṃ vussati. Cakkhusamphasso dukkho tassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati.³ Yaṃ pidam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā adukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā taṃ pi dukkhaṃ tassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati.

12 Idaṃ kho āvuso dukkhaṃ yassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti.

13 Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ vyākareyyāthati.

152 (8) *Atthi nu kho pariyaṇo*

3 Atthi nu kho bhikkhave pariyaṇo yaṃ pariyaṇaṃ āgamaṃ bhikkhu aññatreva⁴ saddhāya aññatra rucya aññatrānussavā aññatrākāraparivitakkā aññatra dīṭṭhi-

¹ S^{1.3} pariññattham

² B¹ panāvuso

³ So S^{1.3}; less abridged in B^{1.2} ⁴ S^{1.3} aññatthi° always

nijjhānakhantiyā aññam vyākareyya. Khinā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti ti. ¹

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā pe. ²

5 Atthi bhikkhave pariyāyo, yam pariyāyam āgama bhikkhu aññatreva saddhāya aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakhantiyā aññam vyākareyya. Khinā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti ti pajānāti.

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave pariyāyo, yam pariyāyam āgama bhikkhu aññatreva saddhāya pe aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakhantiyā aññam vyākaroṭi. Khinā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti ti.

7 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā santam vā ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamohaṃ Atthi me ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamohoti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamohaṃ Natthi me ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamohoti pajānāti. Yantaṃ ³ bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhumā rūpaṃ disvā santam vā ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamohaṃ Atthi me ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamohoti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamohaṃ Natthi me ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamohoti pajānāti. api nu me bhikkhave dhammā saddhāya vā veditabbā ruciya vā veditabbā anussavena vā veditabbā ākaraparivittakkena vā veditabbā diṭṭhinijjhānakhantiyā vā veditabbā ti.

No hetam bhante.

Nanu me bhikkhave dhammā paññāya disvā veditabbā ti.

Evam bhante.

Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave pariyāyo, yam pariyāyam āgama bhikkhu aññatreva saddhāya aññatra ruciya aññatrānussava aññatrākāraparivittakkā aññatradiṭṭhinijjhānakhantiyā aññam vyākaroṭi. Khinā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti ti pajānāti.

8-11 Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sotena saddaṃ sutvā pe. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā ⁴ Kāyena potṭhabbam phusitvā

¹ S¹⁻³ pajānāmīti always ² So S¹⁻³; complete in B¹⁻²

³ S¹⁻³ santam

⁴ 10 (Jivhāya . . .) is complete in B¹⁻²

12 Puneca param bhikkhave bhikkhu manasā dhammaṃ viññāya santaṃ vā ajjhattam rāgadosamohaṃ Atthi me ajjhattam rāgadosamohoti pajānāti|| asantaṃ vā ajjhattam rāgadosamohaṃ Natthi me ajjhattam rāgadosamoho ti pajānāti|| Yam tam bhikkhave bhikkhu manasā dhammaṃ viññāya santaṃ vā ajjhattam rāgadosamohaṃ Atthi me ajjhattam rāgadosamohoti pajānāti|| asantaṃ vā ajjhattam rāgadosamohaṃ Natthi me ajjhattam rāgadosamoho ti pajānāti api nu me bhikkhave dhammā saddhāya vā veditabbā, pe, diṭṭhinijjhānakhantiyā vā veditabbāti||

No hetam bhante||

Nanu me bhikkhave dhammā paññāya disvā veditabbāti||

Evam bhante||

13 Ayam pi kho bhikkhave pariāyo, yam pariāyam āgama bhikkhu aññatreva saddhāya aññatra ruciya aññatrānussavā aññatrākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakhantiyā aññaṃ vyākaroti. Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

153 (9) Indriya

2 Attha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasāṅkami, pe.

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca. Indriyasampanno indriyasampanno ti vuccati|| kittāyātā nu kho bhante indriyasampanno hoti||

4 Cakkhundriye ce bhikkhu udayavyāyānupassī¹ viharanto cakkhundriye nibbindati|| Sotindriye|| Ghānindriye|| Jivhindriye|| Kāyindriye|| Manindriye ce bhikkhu udayavyāyānupassī viharanto manindriye nibbindati|| nibbindam virājjati|| Ia|| Vimutasmi vimuttamhiti ñānaṃ hoti. Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

5 Ettāvātā kho bhikkhu indriyasampannoti||

¹ B^{1,2} udayabbayā°

154 (10) *Kathika*

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṁkami|| pe||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavaṃ tam etad avoca|| Dhammakathiko dhammakathiko ti bhante vuccati kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hoti||

4 Cakkhussa ce bhikkhu nibbindāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti|| Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya|| Cakkhussa ce bhikkhu nibbindāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānuddhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya|| Cakkhussa ce bhikkhu nibbindāya virāgāya nirodhāya anupādā vimutto hoti|| Dīṭṭhadhammanibbānapatto bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya||

5-8 Sotaṃ|| Ghānaṃ|| Jivhā|| Kāya||

9 Manassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti|| Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya|| Manassa ce bhikkhu nibbindāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|| Dhammānuddhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya|| Manassa ce bhikkhu nibbindāya virāgāya nirodhāya anupādā vimutto hoti|| Dīṭṭhadhammanibbānapatto bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāyāti|| 3

Navapurāṇavaggo pañcama 4 ||

Tassuddānaṃ

Kammaṃ cattāri 5 Sappāyā Anantevāsi Kimatthiyā 6 ||
Atthinukhopariyāyo Indriya-Kathikena te dasāti 7 ||

Tatra Vagguddānaṃ 8

Yogakkhemi ca Loka ca 9 Gahapati Devadahena ca||
Navapurāṇena paññāsaṃ tatiyaṃ tena vuccatīti 10 ||

1 S¹⁻³ add ya

2 S³ add ya between the lines

3 S¹ B¹ vacanāya

4 After the uddānaṃ in S¹⁻³

5 S¹⁻³ ca (S¹ cā)-riya

6 S¹⁻³ catthika

7 S¹⁻³ cāti instead of te^o

8 Missing in B¹⁻²

9 S¹⁻³ okhemañca lokañca

10 S¹⁻³ vuccati

PAṆṆĀSAM CATUTTHAM

CHAPTER I NANDIKKHAYA-VAGGO PATHAMO

155 (1) *Nandikkhaya 1*

3 Aniceaṃ yeva bhikkhave cakkhum Aniceanti passati sāyaṃ ¹ hoti sammāditṭhiṃ sammāpassaṃ nibbindati nandikkhayaṃ rāgakkhayaṃ rāgakkhayaṃ nandikkhayaṃ Nandirāgakkhayaṃ cittaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati ṃ

4-7 Aniceaṃ yeva bhikkhave bhikkhu soṭaṃ Aniceanti passatiṃ, ghāmaṃ Aniceanti passati jivhaṃ ² Aniceanti passati kāyaṃ Aniceanti passati ṃ

8 Aniceaṃ yeva bhikkhave bhikkhu maṇaṃ Aniceanti passati sāyaṃ hoti sammāditṭhiṃ sammāpassaṃ nibbindati nandikkhayaṃ rāgakkhayaṃ rāgakkhayaṃ nandikkhayaṃ Nandirāgakkhayaṃ cittaṃ suvimuttanti vuccatiṃ

156 (2) *Nandikkhaya 2*

3 Anicee yeva bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpe Anicā ti passati sāyaṃ hoti sammāditṭhiṃ sammāpassaṃ nibbindati nandikkhayaṃ rāgakkhayaṃ rāgakkhayaṃ nandikkhayaṃ Nandirāgakkhayaṃ cittaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati ṃ

4-8 Anicee yeva bhikkhave sadde, gandhe, rase, photṭhabbe, dhamme Anicā ti passati, sāyaṃ hoti sammāditṭhiṃ sammāpassaṃ nibbindati nandikkhayaṃ rāgakkhayaṃ rāgakkhayaṃ nandikkhayaṃ Nandirāgakkhayaṃ cittaṃ suvimuttanti vuccatiṃ

157 (3) *Nandikkhaya 3*

3 Cakkhum bhikkhave yoniso manasi karoṭha, cakkhaniceataṃ ³ ca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassattha, Cakkhum bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto cakkhaniceataṃ ³ ca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto cakkhusmim pi nibbindatiṃ nandikkhayaṃ rāgakkhayaṃ rāgakkhayaṃ nandikkhayaṃ Nandirāgakkhayaṃ cittaṃ suvimuttanti vuccatiṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ sāssa always² S¹⁻³ jivhā³ S¹⁻³ cakkhuaniceataṃ

4-5 Sotam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha¹ Ghānam² ||

6 Jivham bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha³ jivhānīcatam⁴ ca yathābhūtam samanupassatha⁵ jivham bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karotha⁶ jivhānīcatam⁷ ca yathābhūtam samanupassatha⁸ jivham bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto jivhānīcatam⁹ ca yathābhūtam samanupassanto jivhāya nibbindati¹⁰ pe cittam suvimuttanti¹¹ vuccati¹²

7-8 Kāyam¹³ Manam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha¹⁴ manānīcatam¹⁵ ca yathābhūtam samanupassatha¹⁶ Manam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto manānīcatam¹⁷ ca yathābhūtam samanupassanto manasmimpi nibbindati¹⁸ nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo¹⁹ nandirāgakkhayā cittam suvimuttanti²⁰ vuccatitī²¹ ||

158 (4) *Nandikkhaya* 1

3 Rūpe bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha¹ rūpānīcatam² ca yathābhūtam samanupassatha³ Rūpe bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto rūpānīcatam⁴ ca yathābhūtam samanupassanto rūpesu pi nibbindati⁵ nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo⁶ Nandirāgakkhayā cittam suvimuttanti⁷ vuccati⁸

4-7 Sadde⁹ Gandhe¹⁰ Potṭhabbe¹¹ Kāye¹²

8 Dhamme bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha¹³ dhammānīcatam¹⁴ ca yathābhūtam samanupassatha¹⁵ Dhamme bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto dhammānīcatam¹⁶ ca yathābhūtam samanupassanto dhammesu pi nibbindati¹⁷ nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo¹⁸ nandirāgakkhayā cittam suvimuttanti¹⁹ vuccatitī²⁰ ||

159 (5) *Jivakambavane* 1

1 Ekam¹ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagaha viharati Jivakambavane² ||

2 Tatra³ kho Bhagavā bhikkhū amantesi Bhikkhavoti⁴ la⁵ ||

3 Samādhim bhikkhave bhāvettha⁶ samāhitassa bhik-

khave bhikkhuno yathābhūtam okkhāyati¹ Kiñca yathābhūtam okkhāyati²

4 Cakkhum aniccanti yathābhūtam okkhāyati¹ Rūpā aniccāti yathābhūtam okkhāyati¹ Cakkuviññāṇam aniccanti yathābhūtam okkhāyati¹ Cakkhusamphasso aniccoti yathābhūtam okkhāyati¹ Yam¹ pidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam¹ pe¹ tam pi Aniccanti yathābhūtam okkhāyati¹

5-8 Sotam¹ Ghānam¹ Jivhā¹ Kāyo¹

9 Mano aniccoti yathābhūtam okkhāyati¹ Dhammā aniccāti yathābhūtam okkhāyati¹ la¹ Yam¹ pidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā¹ tam pi Aniccanti yathābhūtam okkhāyati¹

10 Samādhim bhikkhave bhāvētha¹ samahitassa bhikkhuno yathābhūtam okkhāyati¹

160 (6) *Jivakambacane* 2

1 Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Jivakambavane¹

2 Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhūnamantesi¹ la

3 Paṭisallāṇe¹ bhikkhave yogam āpajjatha paṭisallīnassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno yathābhūtam okkhāyati² Kiñca yathābhūtam okkhāyati¹

4 Cakkhu aniccanti yathābhūtam okkhāyati¹ Rūpā aniccāti yathābhūtam okkhāyati¹ Cakkuviññāṇam aniccanti yathābhūtam okkhāyati¹ Cakkhusamphasso aniccoti yathābhūtam okkhāyati¹ Yam¹ pidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam¹ pe¹ tam pi Aniccanti yathābhūtam okkhāyati¹

5-8 Sotam¹ Ghānam¹ Jivhā¹ Kāyo¹

9 Mano aniccoti yathābhūtam okkhāyati¹ Dhammā Manoviññāṇam¹ Manosamphasso¹ Yam¹ pidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam¹ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ

¹ B² paṭisallīno here and further on

² S¹⁻³ pakkhāyati always

vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā¹ tam pi Aniccanti yathabhūtaṃ
okkhāyati² ||

10 Patissallāhe bhikkhave yogam āpajjatha³ patissalli-
nassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno yathabhūtaṃ okkhāyatīti⁴ ||

161 (7) Koṭṭhiko 1

2 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhiko¹ yena Bhagavā
pe²

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhiko
Bhagavantam etad avoca³ || Sādhū me bhaṇte Bhagavā
saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu yam ahaṃ Bhagavato
dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpi pahitatto
vihareyyanti⁴ ||

Yañi kho Koṭṭhika aniccaṃ tatra te chando pahā-
tabbo⁵ || Kiñca Koṭṭhika aniccaṃ ||

4 Cakkhuṃ kho² Koṭṭhika aniccaṃ tatra te chando
pahātabbo || Rūpā aniccā tatra te chando pahātabbo || Cak-
khuviññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo || Cak-
khusamphasso anicco tatra te chando pahātabbo || Yam
pidam cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ su-
khaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi anic-
caṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo ||

5-6 Sotaṃ || Ghāṇaṃ ||

7 Jivhā aniccā tatra te chando pahātabbo || Rasā aniccā
Jivhāviññāṇaṃ || Jivhāsamphasso || Yam pidam jivhā-
samphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā duk-
khaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi aniccaṃ tatra te
chando pahātabbo ||

8-9 Kāyo³ || Mano anicco tatra te chando pahātabbo
Dhammā aniccā || Manoviññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ manosamphasso
|| Yam pidam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi
aniccaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo ||

10 Yam kho Koṭṭhika aniccaṃ tatra te chando pahātab-
bho⁴ ||

¹ Sr.³ Koṭṭhito always

² Missing in Sr.³

162 (8) *Koṭṭhika* 2

2-3 Atha kho la¹ vihareyyanti.¹

Yam kho Koṭṭhika dukkhaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo
kiñca Koṭṭhika dukkhaṃ.

4 Cakkhuṃ kho² Koṭṭhika dukkhaṃ tatra te chando
pahātabbo³ Rūpā dukkhā tatra te chando pahātabbo³
Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo³
Cakkhusamphasso dukkho tatra te chando pahātabbo³
Yam pidam cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi
dukkhaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo.

5-8 Sotaṃ dukkhaṃ³ Ghānaṃ dukkhaṃ³ Jivhā-
dukkhā³ Kāyo dukkho³

9 Mano dukkho tatra te chando pahātabbo³ pe Mano
samphasso³ Yam pidam manosamphassapaccayā up-
pajjati vedayitaṃ³ tam pi dukkhaṃ tatra te chando
pahātabbo³

10 Yam kho Koṭṭhika dukkhaṃ tatra te chando paha-
tabbo ti

163 (9) *Koṭṭhika* 3

2-3 Ekam antaṃ la¹ vihareyyanti

Yo kho Koṭṭhika anattā tatra te chando pahātabbo³
Ko ca Koṭṭhika anattā

1 Cakkhuṃ kho Koṭṭhika anattā tatra te chando paha-
tabbo³ Rūpā anattā tatra te chando pahātabbo³ Cakkhuvīñ-
ñāṇaṃ anattā tatra te chando pahātabbo³ Cakkhusamphasso
anattā tatra te chando pahātabbo³ Yam pidam cakkhu-
samphassapaccaya uppajjati vedayitaṃ³ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ
vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā³ tam pi anattā tatra te chando
pahātabbo³ la¹

5-8 Sotaṃ³ Ghānaṃ³ Jivhā³ Kāyo³

9 Mano anattā tatra te chando pahātabbo³ Dhammā
anattā³ Manovīññāṇaṃ³ Manosamphasso³ Yam pidam

¹ S¹-3 have Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho³ desetu — pe—

² Missing in S¹-3

³ S¹-3 repeat here cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . .

manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ, pe|| tam pi
mattā tatra chando pahātabbo ||

10 Yo kho Kotthika anattā tatra te chando pahātabbo
a||

164 (10) *Micchādiṭṭhi*

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| pe||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etad avoca|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham
passato micchādiṭṭhi pahiyatiti |

4-9 Cakkhum kho bhikkhu aniccato jānato passato mic-
chādiṭṭhi pahiyati rūpe aniccato jānato passato micchādiṭṭhi
pahiyati, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ aniccato jānato passato mic-
chādiṭṭhi pahiyati, cakkhusamphassaṃ aniccato jānato
passato micchādiṭṭhi pahiyati, pa, Yam pidam mano-
samphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ
ā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tam pi aniccato jānato passato
micchādiṭṭhi pahiyati||

10 Evam kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato micchā-
diṭṭhi pahiyatiti ||

165 (11) *Sakkāya*

2-3 Etad avoca|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato
athaṃ passato sakkāyadiṭṭhi pahiyatiti

4-9 Cakkhum kho bhikkhu dukkhato jānato passato
sakkāyadiṭṭhi pahiyati, rūpe dukkhato jānato passato
sakkāyadiṭṭhi pahiyati, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ dukkhato jānato
passato sakkāyadiṭṭhi pahiyati, cakkhusamphassaṃ duk-
khato jānato passato sakkāyadiṭṭhi pahiyati, la Yam
dam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ
vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukkhaṃ vā, tam pi dukkhato
jānato passato sakkāyadiṭṭhi pahiyati |

10 Evam kho bhikkhu jānato evam passato micchādiṭṭhi
pahiyatiti ||

Preceded in S¹⁻³ by Ekam antam . . . Bhagavantam

166 (12) *Attano*

2-3 Itad¹ avoca² . Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato attānudiṭṭhi pahiyatīti³ ||

4 Cakkhuṃ kho bhikkhu anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi pahiyati⁴ , rūpe anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi pahiyati⁴ , cakkhuviññāṇaṃ anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi pahiyati⁴ , cakkhusamphassaṃ anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi pahiyati⁴ . Yam piḍaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayaṃ uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi pahiyati⁴ .

5-8 Sotaṃ . Ghānaṃ . Jivhaṃ . Kayaṃ .

9 Manasā anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi pahiyati dhamme manoviññāṇaṃ manasamphassaṃ , yam piḍaṃ manasamphassapaccayaṃ uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi pahiyati⁴ .

10 Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato attānudiṭṭhi pahiyatīti⁴ .

Nandikkhayavaggo pathaṇo .

Tassuddānaṃ .

Nandikkhayena cattāro

Jivakambavane duve³ .

Koṭṭhikena⁴ tayo vuttā

Micchā Sakkāya Attano ti .

CHAPTER II SAṬṬHI-PEYYĀLAM [VAGGO DUTIYO]

167 (1) *Chandena (attharasa) 1*

3 Yam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo chando pahātabbo kiñca bhikkhave aniccaṃ¹ ||

¹ As in the preceding sutta (p. 147, n. 1)

² This number is missing in B^{1,2}

³ S^{1,3} dve

⁴ S^{1,3} Koṭṭhitena

4-6 Cakkhum bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| Sotaṃ|| Ghānam||

7-8 Jivhā aniccā|| Kāyo aniceo||

9 Mano aniceo tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

10 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chando pahātabbo ti||

(2) *Chandena* 2

3 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo|| kiñca bhikkhave aniccam||

4-6 Cakkhum bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo|| Sotaṃ|| Ghānam||

7-8 Jivhā aniccā tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo|| Kāyo aniceo

9 Mano aniceo tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo||

10 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo rāgo pahātabboti||

(3) *Chandena* 3

3 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo|| kiñca bhikkhave aniccam||

4-6 Cakkhum bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Sotaṃ aniccam|| Ghānam||

7-8 Jivhā aniccā tatra vo chandarāyo pahātabbo|| Kāyo

9 Mano aniceo tatra vo chandarāyo pahātabbo

10 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo ti||

168 (1-6) *Chandena* 4, 5, 6

3 Yam bhikkhave dukkham tatra vo chando pahātabbo rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Kiñca bhikkhave dukkham||

4 Cakkhum bhikkhave dukkham tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo||

5-6 Sotaṃ dukkham|| Ghānam||

7-8 Jivhā dukkhā|| Kāyo

9 Mano dukkho tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo||

10 Yam bhikkhave dukkham tatra vo chando pahātabbo||
rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti||

169 (7-9) *Chandena* 7, 8, 9

3 Yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| rāgo
pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Kiñca bhikkhave
anattā ||

4 Cakkhum bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo
rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo||

5-8 Sotam|| Ghānam|| Jihvā|| Kāyo||

9 Mano anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo rāgo pahā-
tabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo ||

10 Yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo
rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo||

170 (10-12) *Chandena* 10, 11, 12

3 Yam bhikkhave anīceam tatra vo chando pahātabbo
rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Kiñca bhikkhave
anīceam

4 Itūpā bhikkhave anīceā tatra vo chando pahātabbo
rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo

5-8 Saddā Gandhā|| Rasā|| Phottḥabbā||

9 Dhammā anīceā tatra vo chando pahātabbo rāgo
pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo||

10 Yam bhikkhave anīceam tatra vo chando pahātabbo
rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo||

171 (13-15) *Chandena* 13, 14, 15

3 Yam bhikkhave dukkham tatra vo chando pahātabbo
rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Kiñca bhik-
khav dukkham

4 Rupā bhikkhave dukkhā tatra vo chando pahātabbo
rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo||

5-8 Saddā|| Gandhā|| Rasā|| Phottḥabbā||

9 Dhammā dukkhā tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| rāgo
pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo||

10 Yam bhikkhave dukkham tatra vo chando pahātabbo
rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti||

172 (16-18) *Chandena* 16, 17, 18

3 Yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| rāgo
pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Ko ea bhikkhave
anattā||

4 Rūpā bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

5-8 Saddā || Gandhā|| Rasā, || Phoṭṭhabbā||

9 Dhammā anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo || rāgo
pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo

10 Yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo
rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo ti

173 (19) *Atīlena* (nava) 1

3-9 Cakkhum bhikkhave aniccaṃ atitaṃ, Sotaṃ
Ghānaṃ|| Jivhā|| Kāyo Mano anicca atito

10 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhus-
sīm pi nibbindati sotassīm pi nibbindati, ghānasīm pi
nibbindati jivhāya pi nibbindati, kāyasīm pi manassīm
pi nibbindati|| nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati Vimut-
tasmi vimuttamhiti nāpaṃ hoti, Khīṇā jati vusitaṃ brah-
macariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajā-
nātīti

(20) *Atīlena* 2

3-8 Cakkhum bhikkhave aniccaṃ anāgataṃ, Sotaṃ ||
Ghānaṃ|| Jivhā anicca anāgatā Kāyo|| Mano anicca
anāgato||

9 Evam passam pe nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti-
ti

(21) *Atīlena* 3

3-5 Cakkhum bhikkhave aniccaṃ paccuppannaṃ, So-
taṃ|| Ghānaṃ||

6-8 Jivhā anicca paccuppannā, Kāyo|| Mano anicca
paccuppanno||

9 Evam passam pe nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti-
ti||

174 (22-24) *Atītena* 4, 5, 6

3-5 Cakkhum bhikkhave dukkham atītam anāgataṃ
paccuppannaṃ Sotam Ghānaṃ

6-8 Jivhā dukkhā atitā anāgatā paccuppannā Kāyo
Mano dukkho atito anāgato paccuppanno

9 Evam passam pe nāparam itthattāyati pajānātīti

175 (25-27) *Atītena* 7, 8, 9

3-5 Cakkhum bhikkhave anattā atītam anāgataṃ paccup-
pannaṃ Sotam Ghānaṃ

6-8 Jivhā anattā Kāyo Mano atito anāgato paccup-
panno

9 Evam passam pe nāparam itthattāyati pajānātīti

176 (28-30) *Atītena (nava)* 10, 11, 12

3-8 Rūpā bhikkhave aniceā atitā anāgatā paccuppannā
Saddā Gandhā Rasā Phoṭṭhabbā Dhammā
aniceā anāgatā paccuppannā

9 Evam passam la nāparam itthattāyati pajānātīti

177 (31-33) *Atītena* 13, 14, 15

3-8 Rūpā bhikkhave dukkhā atitā anāgatā paccuppannā
Saddā Gandhā Rasā Phoṭṭhabbā Dhammā
dukkhā atitā anāgatā paccuppannā

9 Evam passam la nāparam itthattāyati pajānātīti

178 (34-36) *Atītena* 16, 17, 18

3-8 Rūpā bhikkhave anattā atitā anāgatā paccuppannā
Saddā Gandhā Rasā Phoṭṭhabbā Dhammā
anattā atitā anāgatā paccuppannā

9 Evam passam pe nāparam itthattāyati pajānātīti

179 (37) *Yadanicca (atthārassa)* 1

3 Cakkhum bhikkhave aniccaṃ atītaṃ Yad aniccaṃ

tam dukkham|| yaṃ dukkham tad anattā|| yad anattā tam
Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dattḥabbam||

4-7 Sotam aniccam|| Ghānam aniccam|| Jivhā
aniccā|| Kāyo anicco||

8 Mano anicco atito|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkham|| yaṃ
dukkham tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ Netam mama neso
ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya dattḥabbam||

9 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

(38) *Yadanicca 2*

3 Cakkhum bhikkhave aniccam anāgataṃ|| yad aniccam
taṃ dukkham|| yaṃ dukkham tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ
Netam mama neso hamasmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dattḥabbam||

4-7 Sotam aniccam|| Ghānam aniccam|| Jivhā anic-
cā|| Kāyo||

8 Mano anicco anāgato|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkham
yaṃ dukkham tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ Netam mama
neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya dattḥabbam||

9 Evam passam|| bhikkhave|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti
pajānātīti||

(39) *Yadanicca 3*

3 Cakkhum bhikkhave aniccam paccuppannam|| yad
aniccam taṃ dukkham|| yaṃ dukkham tad anattā|| yad
anattā taṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti
evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dattḥabbam||

4-7 Sotam|| Ghānam|| Jivhā|| Kāyo||

8 Mano anicco paccuppanno|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkham
yaṃ dukkham tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ Netam mama
neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya dattḥabbam||

9 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

180 (40-42) *Yadanicca* 4, 5, 6

3 Cakkhum bhikkhave dukkham atitā anāgatā paccuppannaṃ yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā yad anattā taṃ Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dattabbhaṃ

4-7 Sotaṃ Ghānaṃ Jivhā dukkhā Kāyo

8 Mano dukkho atito anāgato paccuppanno Yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā yad anattā taṃ Netam mama Neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dattabbhaṃ

9 Evam passaṃ pe nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti

181 (43-45) *Yadanicca* 7, 8, 9

3 Cakkhum bhikkhave anattā atitā anāgatā paccuppannaṃ yad anattā taṃ Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dattabbhaṃ

4-7 Sotaṃ Ghānaṃ Jivhā Kāyo

8 Mano anattā atito anāgato paccuppanno Yad anattā taṃ Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dattabbhaṃ

9 Evam passaṃ pe nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti

182 (46-48) *Yadanicca* 10, 11, 12

3 Rupā bhikkhave aniccā atitā anāgatā paccuppannā Yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ Yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā taṃ Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dattabbhaṃ

4-7 Saddā Gandhā Rasā Phoṭṭhabbā

8 Dhammā aniccā atitā anāgatā paccuppannā yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā yad anattā taṃ Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dattabbhaṃ

9 Evam passaṃ pa nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti

183 (49-51) *Yalanicca* 13, 14, 15

3 Rūpā bhikkhave dukkhā atitā anāgatā paccuppannā
yad dukkhaṃ tad anattā yad anattā taṃ Netam mama
neso ham asmi na meso attāti Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya dattṭhabbaṃ

4-7 Saddā ṃ Gandhā ṃ Rasā ṃ Phoṭṭhabbā ṃ

8 Dhammā dukkhā atitā anāgatā paccuppannā yad
dukkhaṃ tad anattā yad anattā taṃ Netam mama neso
ham asmi na meso attāti Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya dattṭhabbaṃ

9 Evam passam pe nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti-
ti

184 (52-54) *Yalanicca* 16, 17, 18

3 Rūpā bhikkhave anattā atitā anāgatā paccuppannā
yad anattā taṃ Netam mama neso hamasmi na meso
attāti Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya
dattṭhabbaṃ

4-7 Saddā Gandhā Rasā Phoṭṭhabbā

8 Dhammā anattā atitā anāgatā paccuppannā yad
anattā taṃ Netam mama neso hamasmi na meso attāti
Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dattṭhabbaṃ

9 Evam passam pe nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti

185 (55) *Ajjhatta* (taṇṇo) 1

3-8 Cakkhum bhikkhave aniccaṃ Sotaṃ Ghānaṃ
Jivhā Kāyo Mano aniccaṃ

9 Evam passam pe nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti

(56) *Ajjhatta* 2

3 8 Cakkhum bhikkhave dukkhaṃ Sotaṃ Ghānaṃ
Jivhā Kāyo Mano dukkhaṃ

9 Evam passam pe nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti

(57) *Ajjhatta* 3

3-8 Cakkhum bhikkhave anattā¹ || Sotaṃ² || Ghānaṃ³ ||
Jivhā⁴ || Kāyo⁵ || Mano dukkho⁶ ||

9 Evam passam⁷ || pa⁸ || nāparam itthattāyati pajānātīti⁹ ||

186 (58) *Bāhira* (tayo) 1

3-8 Rūpā bhikkhave aniccā¹ || Saddā² || Gandhā³ ||
Rasā⁴ || Phoṭṭhabbā⁵ || Dhammā aniccā⁶ ||

9 Evam passam⁷ || pa⁸ || nāparam itthattāyati pajānātīti⁹ ||

(59) *Bāhira* 2

3-8 Rūpā bhikkhave dukkhā¹ || Saddā² || Gandhā³ ||
Rasā⁴ || Phoṭṭhabbā⁵ || Dhammā dukkhā⁶ ||

(60) *Bāhira* 3

3-8 Rūpā bhikkhave anattā¹ || Saddā² || Gandhā³ ||
Rasā⁴ || Phoṭṭhabbā⁵ || Dhammā aniccā⁶ ||

9 Evam passam⁷ || pa⁸ || nāparam itthattāyati pajānātīti⁹ ||

Saṭṭhi-peyyālaṃ samattaṃ¹ ||

Tassuddānaṃ² ||

Chandenaṭṭhārasā³ honti

Atītena ca dve⁴ nava⁵ ||

Yadaniceṭṭhārasā⁶ vutta⁷ ||

Tayo ajjhatta-bāhirā⁸ ||

Peyyālo saṭṭhiko vutto⁹ ||

Buddhenādicebandhunā ti¹⁰ ||

Suttantāni saṭṭhi¹¹ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ opeyyālo samatto

² S¹⁻³ tatrud^o

³ S¹⁻³ Chandena atṭhā^o ⁴ S¹⁻³ vaṭṭhe instead of ca dve

⁵ S¹ navā; S³ ṇavā; B² na¹ || pa¹ ⁶ S¹⁻³ aniccā atṭhā

⁷ B¹ S¹⁻³ ajjhattaṃ ⁸ S¹⁻³ saṭṭhitā vutta; S¹ vutta

⁹ In B¹⁻² only; B² has suttantānaṃ

CHAPTER III SAMUDDA-VAGGO TATIYO

187 (1) *Samuddo 1*

2 Samuddo samuddo ti bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano
bhāsati¹ || Neso bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye samuddo²
mahā eso bhikkhave udakarāsi mahā³ udakaṇṇavo ||

3-5 Cakkhu bhikkhave purisassa samuddo tassa rūpa-
mayo vego || yo taṃ rūpamayaṃ vegaṃ sahati ayaṃ
vuccati bhikkhave atari² cakkhusamuddaṃ saṃmiṃ³
sāvattaṃ⁴ sagāhaṃ sarakkhasaṃ tiṇṇo pāragato thale
tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo || la

6-7 Jivhā bhikkhave purisassa samuddo tassa rasamayo
vego || Yo taṃ rasamayaṃ vegaṃ sahati ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave atari jivhasamuddaṃ saṃmiṃ sāvattaṃ sagāhaṃ
sarakkhasaṃ tiṇṇo pāragato thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo
la⁵ ||

8 Mano bhikkhave purisassa samuddo tassa dham-
mamayo vego yo taṃ dhammavegaṃ sahati ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave atari manosamuddaṃ saṃmiṃ sāvattaṃ sa-
gāhaṃ sarakkhasaṃ tiṇṇo pāragato thale tiṭṭhati brāh-
maṇo ti⁶ ||

9 Idam avoca satthā⁵ ||

Yo imaṃ samuddaṃ sagāhaṃ sarakkhasaṃ
saṃmibhayaṃ⁶ duttaram accatari⁷ ||

So vedagū vusitabrahmacariyo⁷ ||
lokantagū pāragato ti vuccatiti⁸ ||

188 (2) *Samudda 2*

2 Samuddo samuddoti bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano

¹ B¹⁻² orāsiṃ; S¹⁻³ repeat mahā

² S³ atari; B² attani always ³ B¹⁻² saummiṃ always

⁴ B² sāvattaṃ always ⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁶ So S¹⁻³; B saummiṃ sāvattaṃ sabhayaṃ

⁷ B² vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ

bhāsatī₁. Neso bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye samuddo mahā eso bhikkhave udakarāsi mahā udakaṇṇavo₂ ||

3-5 Santi bhikkhave cakkhaviññeyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā¹ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye samuddo ti || Etthāyaṃ sadevako loko samārako sabrahmako sassamaṇabrahmanipajā¹ sadevamanussā yebhuyyena samunnā² tantā kulakajātā guṇaguṇikajātā³ muñjapabbajabhūtā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātun samsāraṃ nativattanti⁴ ||

6-7 Santi bhikkhave jivhāviññeyyā rasā₁ ||

8 Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye samuddo || Etthāyaṃ sadevako loko samārako sabrahmako sassamaṇabrahmanipajā sadevamanussa yebhuyyena samunnā tantā kulakajātā guṇaguṇikajātā muñjapabbajabhūtā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātun samsāraṃ nativattanti⁵ ||

189 (3) *Bālisiko*

2 Yassa rāgo ca doso ca avijjā ca virajitā so imaṃ samuddaṃ sagāhaṃ⁶ sarakkhasaṃ saṃmibhayaṃ⁷ duttaraṃ⁸ accatari⁹

Saṅgātiko maccujaho nirūpadhi
pahāya dukkhaṃ apunabbhavāya
atthaṅgato so na pamāṇam eti¹⁰ ||
amohayi maccurājanti brūmīti

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave bālisiko¹¹ āmisagataṃ baḷisaṃ gambhīre udakarahade pakkhipeyya₁ tvaṃ enaṃ¹² aṇṇa-

¹ S¹⁻³ 'brahmanīyā pajāya here only ² B¹⁻² samuddā

³ So B²; B¹ kulaguṇṭhikajātā; S¹⁻³ guḷaguṇḍikajātā

⁴ So B¹; B² S¹⁻³ 'vattati ⁵ See notes of numbers 3-5

⁶ S¹⁻³ saṅgahaṃ ⁷ B² sabhayaṃ ⁸ B¹ suduttaraṃ

⁹ B² accarati ¹⁰ B¹ samāṇam eti; B¹ puneti

¹¹ S¹⁻³ bālisako

¹² S¹⁻³ kumena

ro āmisacakkhu maccho gileyya evaṃ hi so¹ bhikkhave
maccho gilitabaḷiso² baḷisikassa anayam āpanno vyaśanam
panno yathākāmakaraṇiyo baḷisikassa³ evaṃ eva kho
bhikkhave cha yime baḷisā lokamisaṃ anayāya sattānaṃ
yābādhāya³ pāpinam⁴ || Katame cha

4-6 Santi bhikkhave cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā itṭhā kantā
nanāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañ ce bhikkhu
bhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave bhikkhu gilitabaḷiso⁴ Mārassa anayam āpanno
yaśanam āpanno yathākāmakaraṇiyo pāpimato⁵ || pa.

7-8 Santi bhikkhave jivhāvīññeyyā rasā pe.

9 Santi bhikkhave manovīññeyyā dhammā itṭhā⁶ oṛaja-
nyā Tañce bhikkhu nabhinandati nabhivadati ajjhosāya
itṭhati ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu gilitabaḷiso⁵
Mārassa anayam āpanno vyaśanam āpanno yathākāma-
karaṇiyo pāpimato

10-12 Santi bhikkhave cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā itṭhā kantā
nanāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā Tañce
bhikkhu nabhinandati nabhivadati ajjhosāya⁶ tiṭṭhati,
ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu na gilitabaḷiso Mārassa
abhedhi baḷisaṃ paribhedhi baḷisaṃ⁷ na anayam āpanno na
vyaśanam āpanno na yathākāmakaraṇiyo pāpimato || pa.

13-14 Santi bhikkhave jivhāvīññeyyā rasā pe.

15 Santi bhikkhave manovīññeyyā dhammā itṭhā kantā⁶
rajanīyā || Tañce bhikkhu nabhinandati nabhivadati ajjho-
sāya tiṭṭhati ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu na gilitabaḷiso
Mārassa abhedhi baḷisaṃ paribhedhi baḷisaṃ na anayam
āpanno na yathākāmakaraṇiyo pāpimato ti

190 (4) *Khīrarakkhena*

2-6 Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā

¹ S¹⁻³ omit hiso

² B¹ gilabaḷiso; S³ has gita^o and B² gila omitting baḷiso

³ B¹⁻² vadhāya

⁴ B¹⁻² gila(B² la)baḷiso

⁵ S¹ gili^o; B¹⁻² gila as before and afterwards

⁶ S¹⁻³ na aje^o ⁷ S¹⁻³ omit paribhedhi baḷisaṃ here only

vā cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu yo rāgo so atthi¹ yo doso so atthi¹ yo moho so atthi¹ yo rāgo so appahino² yo doso so appahino² yo moho so appahino² tassa parittā ce pi³ cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā cakkhussa āpātham āgacchanti⁴ pariyādiyantevāssa⁵ cittam⁶. Ko pana vādo adhimattānam⁷. Tam kissa hetu⁸. Yo bhikkhave rāgo so atthi¹ yo doso so atthi¹ yo moho so atthi¹ yo rāgo so appahino² yo doso so appahino² yo moho so appahino² la⁹.

7 Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā manovīññeyyesu dhammesu yo rāgo so atthi¹ yo doso so atthi¹ yo moho so atthi¹ yo rāgo so appahino² yo doso so appahino² yo moho so appahino² tassa parittā ce pi³ manovīññeyyā dhammā manassa āpātham āgacchanti⁴ pariyādiyantevāssa cittam⁶. Ko pana vādo adhimattānam⁷. Tam kissa hetu⁸. Yo bhikkhū rāgo so atthi¹ yo doso so atthi¹ yo moho so atthi¹ yo rāgo so appahino² yo doso so appahino² yo moho so appahino².

8 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave khurarukkho assatto vā nigrodho vā pilakkho⁵ vā udumbaro vā daharo taruṇo komarako⁶ tam enam puriso tiṇhaya kuṭhāriya⁷ yato⁸ yato⁸ ābhindeyya⁹ āgaccheyya⁹ khiranti¹⁰.

Evam bhante¹¹,

Tam kissa hetu¹².

Yam hi bhante khiram¹³ tam atthāti¹⁴.

9 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu yo rāgo so atthi¹ yo doso so atthi¹ yo moho so atthi¹ yo rāgo so appahino² yo doso so appahino² yo moho so appahino² tassa parittā ce pi³ cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā cakkhussa āpātham āgacchanti⁴ pariyādiyantevāssa cittam⁶; ko pana vādo adhimattānam⁷. Tam kissa hetu⁸ yo bhikkhave⁹ rāgo so atthi¹ yo doso so

¹ S¹⁻³ ceto pi here only

² So all the MSS.; B¹⁻² always; S¹⁻³ here only; further on gacchanti

³ B¹⁻² ovassa always

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert —pe— here

⁵ B¹⁻² milakkhu

⁶ B¹⁻² kudhāriyā always

⁷ B¹⁻³ ato here only

⁸ So B²; the other MSS. ābhindeyya

⁹ Missing in S¹⁻²

atthi|| yo moho so atthi|| yo rāgo so appahīno|| yo doso so appahīno|| yo moho so appahīno|| Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu yo rāgo so atthi|| pe¹ Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā manoviññeyyesu dhammesu yo rāgo so atthi|| yo doso so atthi|| yo moho so atthi|| yo rāgo so appahīno|| yo doso so appahīno|| yo moho so appahīno|| Tassa parittā ce pi manoviññeyyā dhammā manassa āpātham āgacchanti² pariyādiyantevassa cittaṃ|| ko pana vādo adhimattānam|| Tam kissa hetu|| Yo bhikkhave rāgo so atthi|| yo doso so atthi|| yo moho so atthi|| yo rāgo so appahīno|| pe¹

10-12 Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu yo rāgo so natthi|| yo doso so natthi|| yo moho so natthi|| yo rāgo so pahīno|| yo doso so pahīno|| yo moho so pahīno|| Tassa² adhimattā ce pi cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā cakkhussa āpātham āgacchanti³ nevassa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti|| ko pana vādo parittānam|| Tam kissa hetu|| yo bhikkhave rāgo so natthi|| yo doso so natthi|| yo moho so natthi|| yo rāgo so pahīno|| yo doso so pahīno|| yo moho so pahīno||

13-15 Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa bhikkhuniyā vā jivhāviññeyyesu pe¹ manoviññeyyesu dhammesu yo rāgo so natthi|| yo doso so natthi|| yo moho so natthi|| yo rāgo so pahīno|| yo doso so pahīno|| yo moho so pahīno|| Tassa adhimattā ce pi manoviññeyyā dhammā manassa āpātham āgacchanti nevassa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti|| ko pana vādo parittānam|| Tam kissa hetu|| Yo bhikkhave rāgo so natthi|| yo doso so natthi|| yo moho so natthi|| yo rāgo so pahīno|| yo doso so pahīno|| yo moho so pahīno||

16 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave khīrarukkho assatto vā nigrodho vā pilakkho⁴ vā udumbaro vā sukkho kolāpo thero vassiko|| tam enaṃ puriso tiṇhāya kuṭhāriyā yato yato ābhindeyya āgaccheyya khīraṇ ti||

¹ S¹ āgaccheyyanti; S³ gaccheyyanti ² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ S¹ gacchanti

B¹⁻² milakkhu as before

No hetam bhante¹||

Taṃ kissa hetu²||

Yaṃ hi bhante khiram taṃ natthi³||

Evam eva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā cakkhuvīññeyesu rūpesu yo rāgo so natthi⁴ yo doso so natthi⁵ yo moho so natthi⁶ yo rāgo so pahīno⁷ yo doso so pahīno⁸ yo moho so pahīno⁹ Tassa adhimattā ce pi cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā cakkhussa āpātham āgacchanti nevassa cittam pariyādiyanti¹⁰ Ko pana vādo parittānaṃ Taṃ kissa hetu¹¹ yo rāgo so natthi¹² yo doso so natthi¹³ yo moho so natthi¹⁴ yo rāgo so pahīno¹⁵ yo doso so pahīno¹⁶ yo moho so pahīno¹⁷ la¹⁸ Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā jivhāvīññeyyesu rāsesu¹⁹ pe²⁰ Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā manovīññeyyesu dhammesu yo rāgo so natthi²¹ yo doso so natthi²² yo moho so natthi²³ yo rāgo so pahīno²⁴ yo doso so pahīno²⁵ yo moho so pahīno²⁶ Tassa adhimattā ce pi manovīññeyya dhammā manassa āpātham āgacchanti nevassa cittam pariyādiyanti²⁷ ko pana vādo parittānaṃ Taṃ kissa hetu²⁸ yo rāgo so natthi²⁹ yo doso so natthi³⁰ yo moho so natthi³¹ Yo rāgo so pahīno³² yo doso so pahīno³³ yo moho so pahīno³⁴ ti

191 (5) *Koṭṭhiko*

1 Ekam samayam āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-Koṭṭhiko¹ Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye²||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhiko sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisaṅkhamā vutṭhito yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisidi³||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhiko āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca⁴|| Kinnu kho āvuso Sāriputta cakkhu rūpānaṃ samyojanaṃ rūpā cakkhussa samyojanaṃ⁵ Jivhā rasānaṃ samyojanaṃ rasā jivhaya

¹ S¹⁻³ Koṭṭhito as usual

samyojanam||| Mano dhammānam samyojanam dhammā manassa samyojananti|||

4 Na kho āvuso Kottḥika cakkhu rūpānam samyojanam na rūpā cakkhussa samyojanam¹ yañ ca tattha tad ubhayam paṭicea uppajjati chandarāgo tam tattha samyojanam² Na jivhā rasānam samyojanam na rasā jivhāya samyojanam³ yañ ca tattha tad ubhayam paṭicea uppajjati chandarāgo tam tattha samyojanam⁴ Na mano dhammānam samyojanam na dhammā manassa samyojanam⁵ yañ ca tattha tad ubhayam paṭicea uppajjati chandarāgo tam tattha samyojanam⁶

5 Seyyathāpi āvuso kālo ca balivaddo¹ odāto ca balivaddo ekena damena² vā yottena vā samyuttassu³ Yo nu kho evam vadeyya⁴ kālo balivaddo odātassa balivaddassa samyojanam⁵ odāto balivaddo kālassa balivaddassa samyojananti⁶ sammā nu kho so vadamāno vadeyyāti⁷

No hetam āvuso⁸

Na kho āvuso kālo balivaddo odātassa balivaddassa samyojanam¹ na pi² odāto balivaddo kālassa balivaddassa samyojanam³ yena ca kho ekena damena⁴ vā yottena vā samyuttā⁵ tam tattha samyojanam⁶ Evam eva kho āvuso na cakkhurūpānam samyojanam na rūpā cakkhussa samyojanam⁷ yañ ca tattha tad ubhayam paṭicea uppajjati chandarāgo tam tattha samyojanam⁸ pe⁹ Na jivhā rasānam samyojanam¹⁰ la¹¹ Na mano dhammānam samyojanam na dhammā manassa samyojanam¹² yañ ca tattha tad ubhayam paṭicea uppajjati chandarāgo tam tattha samyojanam¹³

6 Cakkhu vā āvuso¹ rūpānam samyojanam abhavissa rūpā vā² cakkhussa samyojanam³ na yidaṃ brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha⁴ sammādukkhakkhayāya yasmā ca kho āvuso na cakkhu rūpānam samyojanam na rūpā cakkhussa

¹ B¹⁻² ebaddo

² B¹⁻² dāmena

³ S¹⁻³ nāpi

⁴ S¹ dāmena as B¹⁻²

⁵ S¹ cakkhucāvuso; S³ cakkhuñcāvuso

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit vā

⁷ S¹⁻³ add abhavissa

⁸ B¹ paññāyati always

saṃyojanam|| yañ ca tattha tad ubhayam paṭicca uppaj
jati chandarāgo tam tattha saṃyojanam|| tasmā brahmaca
riyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya||¹ pa||

Jivhā vā āvuso² rasānaṃ saṃyojanam abhavissa|| ras
vā jivhāya saṃyojanam nayidaṃ³ brahmacariyavāso
paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya|| yasmā ca kho āvus
na jivhā rasānaṃ saṃyojanam|| na rasā jivhāya saṃyoja
nam|| yañ ca tattha tad ubhayam paṭicca uppajjati chan
darāgo tam tattha saṃyojanam|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso
paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|| pa|| Mano vā avuso
dhammānaṃ saṃyojanam abhavissa|| dhammā vā manassa
saṃyojanam nayidaṃ brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha
sammādukkhakkhayāya|| yasmā ca kho āvuso na mano
dhammānaṃ saṃyojanam|| na dhammā manassa saṃyo
janam|| yañ ca tattha tad ubhayam paṭicca uppajjati
chandarāgo tam tattha saṃyojanam|| tasmā brahma
cariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya||

7 Imiṇā⁴ petam⁵ āvuso pariyayena vedittabbaṃ yathā
na cakkhu rūpānaṃ saṃyojanam|| na rūpā cakkhussa
saṃyojanam|| yañ ca tattha tad ubhayam paṭicca uppaj
jati chandarāgo tam tattha saṃyojanam|| pa|| Na jivhā
rasānaṃ saṃyojanam|| pe|| Na mano dhammānaṃ saṃ
yojanam|| na dhammā manassa saṃyojanam|| yañ ca tattha
tad ubhayam paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo|| tam⁶ tattha
saṃyojanam||

8 Saṃvijjati kho āvuso Bhagavato cakkhu⁷ passat
Bhagavā cakkhuna rūpaṃ|| chandarāgo Bhagavato natthi
suvimuttacitto Bhagavā|| pe|| Saṃvijjati kho āvuso
Bhagavato jivhā sayati Bhagavā jivhāya rasaṃ|| chan
darāgo Bhagavato natthi|| suvimuttacitto Bhagava
Saṃvijjati kho āvuso Bhagavato mano janāti⁷ Bhagavā

¹ In this part cakkhu and jivhā are awkwardly inter-
mixed in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ Jivhācāvuso

³ B¹ tasmā

⁴ So B¹ only; S¹⁻³, B² tadaminā

⁵ B² metam

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit tam

⁷ B¹⁻² vijjānāti

manasā dhammaṃ¹ chandarāgo Bhagavato natthi¹ suvi-
muttacitto Bhagavā¹||

9 Iminā kho etam āvuso² pariyāyena vedittabbaṃ¹
yathā na cakkhu rupānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ na rūpā cakkhussa
saṃyojanaṃ¹ yaṅ ca tattha tad ubhayaṃ paṭicca uppaj-
jati chandarāgo¹ taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ¹ Na soṭaṃ
Na ghānaṃ¹ Na jivhā rasānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ na rasā
jivhāya saṃyojanaṃ¹ yaṅ ca tattha tad ubhayaṃ paṭicca
uppajjati chandarāgo taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ¹ Na kāyo
Na mano dhammānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ¹ na dhammā manassa
saṃyojanaṃ¹ yaṅ ca tattha tad ubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
chandarāgo taṃ tattha saṃyojananti¹ .

192 (6) *Kāmabhū*

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā ca Ānando āyasmā ca Kāma-
bhū Kosambiyaṃ viharanti (Ghositārāme

2 Atha kho āyasmā Kāmabhū sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭi-
sallānā vutthito yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami
upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhim sammodi
sammodaniyaṃ katham sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ
nisīdi¹||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kāmabhū āyas-
mantam Ānandaṃ etad avoca . Kim nu kho āvuso
Ānanda cakkhuṃ rupānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ rūpā cakkhussa
saṃyojanaṃ¹ pa¹ jivhā rasānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ rasā
jivhāya saṃyojanaṃ¹ pa¹ ; mano dhammānaṃ saṃyoja-
naṃ dhammā manassa saṃyojananti

4 Na kho āvuso Kāmabhū cakkhu rupānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ
na rūpā cakkhussa saṃyojanaṃ¹ yaṅca tattha tad ubha-
yam paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo¹ taṃ tattha saṃyo-
janaṃ¹ pa¹ Na jivhā rasānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ na rasā
jivhāya saṃyojanaṃ¹ Na mano dhammānaṃ saṃyoja-
naṃ na dhammā manassa saṃyojanaṃ¹ yaṅca tattha tad
ubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo¹ taṃ tattha saṃ-
yojanaṃ¹||

¹ This paragraph is complete in B¹⁻²

² Missing in S¹⁻³

5 Seyyathāpi āvuso kālo ca balivaddo odāto ca balivaddo ekena dāmena¹ vā yottena vā saṃyuttā assu||| Yo nu kho evaṃ vadēyya|| kālo balivaddo odātassa balivaddassa saṃyojanam odāto balivaddo odātassa balivaddassa saṃyojananti|| sammā nu kho so vadamāno vadēyyāti||

No hetam āvuso

Na kho avuso kālo balivaddo odatassa balivaddassa saṃyojanam na pi odāto balivaddo kālassa balivaddassa saṃyojanam² yena ca kho te ekena dāmena vā yottena vā saṃyuttā³ taṃ tattha saṃyojanam|| Evam eva kho āvuso na cakkhu rūpānam saṃyojanam⁴ na rūpā cakkhussa saṃyojanam|| Na jivhā⁵ pa⁶|| Na mano⁷ pa⁸|| yaṃ ca tattha tad ubhayam paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo taṃ tattha saṃyojananti ||

193 (7) Udāyī

1 Ekaṃ samayam āyasmā ca Ānando āyasmā ca Udāyī Kosambiyam viharanti Ghositārāme||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Udāyī sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallānā vuttḥito yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā³ ovītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekaṃ antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Udāyī āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad avoca|| Yatheva nu⁴ kho āvuso Ānanda ayaṃ kāyo Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena akkhāto vivaṇṇo pakāsito iti pi ayaṃ kāyo anattāti|| sakkā evaṃ evaṃ viññānam pidam ācikkhituṃ desetum paññāpetum paṭṭhapetuṃ vivarituṃ vibhajituṃ uttānikātuṃ⁵ iti pidam viññānam anattā ti||

Yatheva kho āvuso Udāyī ayaṃ kāyo Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena akkhāto vivaṇṇo pakāsito iti piyaṃ⁶ kāyo anattāti, sakkā evaṃ evaṃ⁷ viññānam pi⁸ ācikkhituṃ desetum paññāpetum paṭṭhapetuṃ vivarituṃ vibhajituṃ uttānikātuṃ|| iti pidam viññānam anattāti||

4-6 Cakkhuṇca āvuso paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhu-viññānanti||

¹ So all the MSS. here and further on

² S¹ tatra

³ S³ uttāni^o always

⁴ S¹⁻³ piyaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³, B² eva

⁶ B¹ idam

Evam āvusoti|||.

Yo cāvuso hetu yo ca¹ paccayo cakkhuviññāṇassa² uppādāya so ca hetu so ca paccayo sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam apariseso³ nirujjheyya api nu kho cakkhuviññāṇam paññāyethāti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

Iminā pi kho etam āvuso pariyāyena Bhagavatā akkhātaṃ vivataṃ pakāsitam iti piḍaṃ viññāṇam anattā ti|| pa|||

7-8 Jivhācāvuso paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññāṇanti|||

Evam āvuso ti|||

Yo cāvuso hetu yo ca paccayo jivhāviññāṇassa uppādāya so ca hetu so ca paccayo sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam apariseso nirujjheyya api nu kho jivhāviññāṇam paññāyethā ti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

Iminā pi kho etam āvuso pariyāyena Bhagavatā akkhātaṃ vivataṃ pakāsitam iti piḍaṃ viññāṇam anattā ti|| pa|||

9 Manañcāvuso paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇanti|||

Evam āvusoti|||

Yo cāvuso hetu yo ca paccayo manoviññāṇassa uppādāya|| so ca hetu so ca paccayo sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam apariseso nirujjheyya api nu kho manoviññāṇam paññāyethāti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

Iminā pi kho etam āvuso pariyāyena Bhagavatā akkhātaṃ vivataṃ pakāsitam iti piḍaṃ viññāṇam anattā ti||

10 Seyyathāpi āvuso puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno tiṇham kuṭhārim⁴ ādāya vanam paviseyya|| so tattha passeyya mahantaṃ kadallikkhandhaṃ ujum navakam⁵ akukkukajātaṃ⁶ tam evam mūle

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ oviññāṇam

³ S¹, B¹ aparisesā always

⁴ B¹⁻² kuṭhārim

⁵ So B¹; S¹⁻³ ujukaṃ navam; B² navam, the other word being indistinct and erased

⁶ B¹ akukkajajātaṃ; B² akkujajātaṃ

chindeyya|| mūle chetvā agge chindeyya|| agge chetvā pattavattim¹ vinibbhujjeyya²|| So tathā pheggum nādhigaccheyya kuto saram||

11 Evaṃ eva kho āvuso bhikkhu chasu³ phassāyatanesu nevattānaṃ na attaniyaṃ⁴ samanupassati|| so evaṃ⁵ asamanupassanto⁶ na kiñci loke upādiyati|| anupādiyaṃ na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ paccattaṃ neva⁷ parinibbāyati|| Khinā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karanīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

194 (8) Ādittena

1 Ādittapariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave dhammapariyāyaṃ desissāmi tam suṇātha|| Katamo ca so bhikkhave ādittapariyāyo dhammapariyāyo*||

2 Varam bhikkhave tattāya ayosalākāya ādittāya sampajjalitāya sajoṭibhūtāya cakkhundriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ na tveva cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu anuvyañjanaso nimittagāho|| Nimittassādagadhitam⁸ vā bhikkhave viññānaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya anuvyañjanassādagadhitam vā tasmiṃ ce⁹ samaye kālaṃ kareyya ṭhānaṃ etaṃ vijjati yaṃ dvinnam¹⁰ gatinam aññātaraṃ gatiṃ gaccheyya nirayaṃ vā tiraccānayaṇiṃ vā||

3 Imaṃ khvāham¹¹ bhikkhave ādinavaṃ disvā evaṃ vadāmi|| Varam bhikkhave tiṇhena ayosamkunā ādittena sampajjalitena sajoṭibhūtena sotindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ na tveva sotaviññeyyesu saddesu anuvyañjanaso nimittagāho|| nimittassādagadhitam vā bhikkhave viññānaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya anuvyañjanassādagadhitam vā tasmiṃ ce samaye kālaṃ kareyya ṭhānaṃ etaṃ vijjati yaṃ dvinnam¹⁰ gatinam aññātaraṃ gatiṃ gaccheyya nirayaṃ vā tiraccānayaṇiṃ vā||

4 Imaṃ khvāham bhikkhave ādinavam disvā evaṃ

¹ B² ovattam ² B¹⁻² vinibhajjeyya; B² has a single j

³ S¹⁻³ chassu ⁴ S¹⁻³ nāttaniyaṃ ⁵ B² eva

⁶ B¹ samanuo ⁷ B¹ paccattaññeva; B² paccattaññeva

⁸ S¹⁻³ gathitam always ⁹ Missing in S¹⁻³ always

¹⁰ B¹ dinnam always

¹¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

vadāmi¹ Varam bhikkhave tiṇhena nakhacchedanena ādittena sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena ghānindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ² na tveva ghānaviññeyyesu gandhesu anuvyañjanaso nimittaggāho³ Nimittassādagadhitam⁴ vā bhikkhave viññānaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya anuvyañjanassādagadhitam⁵ vā⁶ tasmim⁷ ce samaye kālaṃ kareyya ṭhānam etaṃ vijjati⁸ yaṃ dvinnam⁹ gatinam¹⁰ aññataram¹¹ gatiṃ gaccheyya nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇim¹² vā¹³.

5 Imaṃ khvāham bhikkhave ādinavaṃ disvā evaṃ vadāmi¹ Varam bhikkhave tiṇhena khurena ādittena sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena jivhindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ na tveva jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu anuvyañjanaso nimittaggāho² Nimittassādagadhitam³ vā bhikkhave viññānaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya⁴ anuvyañjanassādagadhitam⁵ vā⁶ tasmim⁷ ce samaye kālaṃ kareyya⁸ ṭhānam etaṃ vijjati⁹ yaṃ dvinnam¹⁰ gatinam¹¹ aññataram¹² gatiṃ gaccheyya nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇim¹³ vā¹⁴.

6 Imaṃ khvāham bhikkhave ādinavaṃ disvā evaṃ vadāmi¹ Varam bhikkhave tiṇhāya sattiya² ādittāya sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya kāyindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ³ na tveva kāyaviññeyyesu phoṭṭhabbesu anuvyañjanaso nimittaggāho⁴ Nimittassādagadhitam⁵ vā bhikkhave viññānaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya anuvyañjanassādagadhitam⁶ vā⁷ tasmim⁸ ce samaye kālaṃ kareyya ṭhānam etaṃ vijjati⁹ yaṃ dvinnam¹⁰ gatinam¹¹ aññataram¹² gatiṃ gaccheyya nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇim¹³ vā¹⁴.

7 Imaṃ khvāham² bhikkhave ādinavaṃ disvā evaṃ vadāmi¹ Varam bhikkhave suttam³ suttam⁴ kho panāham bhikkhave vañjham⁵ jivitānam⁶ vadāmi⁷ aṭṭhaṃ jivitānaṃ vadāmi⁸ momūham⁹ jivitānam vadāmi¹⁰ na tveva tathārupe vitakke vitakkeyya yatharūpanaṃ vitakkānaṃ vasaṃgato sangham¹¹ bhindeyya¹² Imaṃ khvāham

¹ S¹⁻³ —pe— instead of imaṃ^o vadāmi

² S¹ khavāham ; S³ khumāham

³ B¹⁻² suttam

⁴ S³ vaṃjam ; B¹ vajjam ; B² vajjham

⁵ S³ jivitāya ; and the sequel is missing till sajotibhūtāya

⁶ momūham . . . vadāmi is missing in S¹

bhikkhave vañjhaṃ jivitānam¹ ādinavam disvā evaṃ vadāmi||

8 Tattha² bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati||

Tiṭṭhatu tāva tattāya ayosalākāya ādittāya sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya cakkhundriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ handāham idam eva manasi karomi| Iti cakkhum aniccaṃ rūpā aniccā cakkhaviññāṇam aniccaṃ|| cakkhusamphasso aniceco yam pidam cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi aniccaṃ|

9 Tiṭṭhatu tāva tiṇhena ayosaukunā ādittena sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena sotindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ| handāham idam eva manasi karomi| Iti sotam aniccaṃ saddā aniccā sotaviññāṇam aniccaṃ sotasamphasso³ aniceco⁴ yam pidam sotasamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi aniccaṃ|

10 Tiṭṭhatu tāva tiṇhena nakhacchedanena⁴ ādittena sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena ghānindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ| handāham idam eva manasi karomi| Iti ghānam aniccaṃ gandhā aniccā ghānaviññāṇam aniccaṃ ghānasamphasso aniceco yam pidam ghānasamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ| la tam pi aniccaṃ|

11 Tiṭṭhatu tāva tiṇhena khurena ādittena sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena jivhindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ| handāham idam eva manasi karomi|| Iti jivhā aniccā rasā aniccā jivhāviññāṇam aniccaṃ jivhāsamphasso aniceco yam pidam jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ| pe|| tam pi aniccaṃ||

12 Tiṭṭhatu tāva tiṇhāya sattiya ādittāya sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya kāyindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ| handāham idam eva manasi karomi| Iti kāyo aniceco phoṭṭhabbā

¹ vañjhaṃ (written vajjam) jivitānam is to be found in B¹ only

² S¹ tatra

³ This word and the sequel till ghānam aniccaṃ is missing both in S¹⁻³ by mistake rather than for abbreviating

⁴ B¹ nasa°

aniceā kāyaviññāṇam aniccaṃ kāyasamphasso anicco||
Yam pidam kāyasamphassapaccayā|| pe|| tam pi aniccaṃ||

13 Tittḥatu tāva suttaṃ|| handāham idam eva manasi
karomi|| Iti mano anicco dhammā aniceā manoviññāṇam
aniccaṃ manosamphasso anicco yam pidam manosam-
phassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ
vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi aniccaṃ||

14 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cak-
khusmi nibbindati rūpesu nibbindati cakkhuviññāṇe pi
nibbindati cakkhusamphasso pi nibbindati, pe|| yam pidam
manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā
dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tasmī¹ pi nibbindati||
Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati|| Vimuttasmiṃ
vimuttambhīti ñāṇaṃ hoti, Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahma-
cariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

15 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave ādittapariyāyo dhammapariyāyo
ti

195 (9) *Haṭṭhapādūpanā* 1

1 Hatthesu bhikkhave sati ādānanikkhepanaṃ paññā-
yati|| pādesu sati abhikkamapaṭikkamo paññāyati pabbesu
sati sammiñjanapasāraṇaṃ² paññāyati kucchisimiṃ sati
jighacchā pipāsā paññāyati||

2 Evam eva kho bhikkhave cakkhusmiṃ sati cakkhu-
samphassapaccayā uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ||
pe|| jivhāya sati jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati ajjhattaṃ
sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ|| pa|| manasmiṃ sati manosamphassa-
paccayā uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ³||

3 Hatthesu bhikkhave asati ādānanikkhepanaṃ na
paññāyati|| pādesu asati abhikkamapaṭikkamo na paññā-
yati|| pabbesu asati sammiñjanapasāraṇaṃ na paññāyati
kucchisimiṃ asati jighacchā pipāsā na paññāyati||

4 Evam eva kho bhikkhave cakkhusmiṃ asati cakkhu-

¹ S¹⁻³ tam, the preceding words missing from yam
pidam. . . .

² B¹ sammiñjana^o; B² samañchana^o both always

³ B¹⁻² add, la

samphassapaccayā nuppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhāṃ dukkhāṃ
vā¹ pe¹ jivhāya asati jivhāsamphassapaccayā nuppajjati¹
pa¹|| Manasmin asati manosamphassapaccayā nuppajjati
ajjhataṃ sukhāṃ dukkhanti||¹

196 (10) *Haṭṭhapādūpanā* 2

1-4 Haṭṭhesu bhikkhave sati ādānanikkhepanaṃ hoti¹
pādesusati¹⁰ °manosamphassapaccayā nuppajjati ajjhataṃ
sukhāṃ dukkhanti¹ ||

Samudda-vaggo²

Tassuddānaṃ³ ||

Dve Samuddā Bāḷisako⁴

Khīrarukkhena Koṭṭhiko⁵

Kāmabhū Udāyī⁶ ceva¹

Ādittena ca aṭṭhamam¹

Haṭṭhapādūpanā dve⁷

Vaggo tena pavuccatīti⁸ ||

CHAPTER V ĀSĪVISAVAGGO PAṢCAMO

197 (1) *Āsīvisā*

1-2 Evaṃ me sutāṃ|| ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Sāvattli-
yaṃ¹ pa¹ āmantesi|| Bhagavā etad avoca¹ ||⁹

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave cattāro āsīvisā¹⁰ uggatejā ghora-
visā¹ || Atha purisa āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo
sukhakāmo dukkhapaṭikulo¹ tam enaṃ¹¹ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ¹
Ime te ambho purisa cattāro āsīvisā uggatejā ghoravisā

¹ The substitution of hoti for paññāyati is the only difference between this sutta and the preceding one

² In B¹⁻² only

³ S¹⁻² tatrud^o

⁴ S¹ bāḷisako ; S³ bāḷisiko

⁵ S¹⁻³ koṭṭhito

⁶ B², S¹⁻³ Udāyī

⁷ S¹⁻³ dveti

⁸ S¹⁻³ Samuddavaggo samatto instead of Vaggo^o

⁹ In B² only ¹⁰ B¹⁻² āsī^o always ¹¹ S³ enaṃ ; S¹ ena

kālena kāmam vutthāpetabbā kālena kāmam nahāpetabbā¹ kālena kāmam bhojetabbā kālena kāmam pavesetabbā² || yadā ca kho te ambho purisa imesaṃ catunnam āsīvisānam uggatejānaṃ ghoravisānam aññataro vā aññataro vā kuppissati || tato tvam ambho purisa maraṇam vā nigacchissasi³ maraṇamattam vā dukkham⁴ || yan te ambho purisa karaṇīyaṃ tam karohīti ||

4 Atha kho so bhikkhave puriso bhūto catunnam āsīvisānam uggatejānaṃ ghoravisānaṃ yena vā tena vā palāyetha⁵ tam enam vadeyyum || Ime te ambho purisa pañcavadhakā paccatthikā piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubaddhā + yattheva nam passissāma⁶ tattheva jivitāvoropessāmi || yan te ambho purisa karaṇīyaṃ tam karohīti

5 Atha kho so bhikkhave puriso bhūto catunnam āsīvisānam uggatejānaṃ ghoravisānaṃ bhūto pañcannam vadhakānam paccatthikānam yena vā tena vā palāyetha⁷ tam enam evaṃ vadeyyum || Ayan te ambho purisa chaṭṭho antaracarō vadhako ukkhittāsiko piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubaddho yattheva nam passissāmi⁸ tattheva⁹ siro pātesāmi¹⁰ || yan te ambo purisa karaṇīyaṃ tam karohīti

6 Atha kho so bhikkhave puriso bhūto catunnam āsīvisānam uggatejānaṃ ghoravisānaṃ bhūto pañcannam vadhakānam paccatthikānam bhūto chaṭṭhassa antaracarassa vadhakassa ukkhittāsikassa yena vā tena vā palāyetha || so passeyya suññaṃ gāmaṃ yaññiyad evaṃ gharaṃ paviseyya rittakaññeva paviseyya tucchakaññeva paviseyya suñña-kaññeva paviseyya || yaññayadeva bhājanam parimaseyya tucchakaññeva parimaseyya suññakaññeva parimaseyya || tam enam evaṃ vadeyyum || Idāni ambho purisa imam suññagāmaṃ corā gāmaghātaka⁹ vadhissanti¹⁰ || yan te ambho purisa karaṇīyaṃ tam karohīti ||

¹ B¹⁻² nahā^o

² S¹⁻³ samvesetabbā

³ B¹⁻² nigacchasi ; S¹⁻³ nigacchissati

⁴ B¹⁻² anubandhā

⁵ S¹⁻³ passāma

⁶ B¹ passāmi ; B² passissati

⁷ B¹ inserts te

⁸ B² pātesatīti ; S¹⁻³ siro vapatissāmiti

⁹ So B¹ ; B² corāgāmaghātā ; S¹ corāghātā ; S³ coraghātā

¹⁰ B¹ pavisanti

7 Atha kho so bhikkhave puriso bhīto catunnam āsivisānam uggatejānaṃ ghoravisānam bhīto pañcannaṃ vadhakānaṃ paccatthikānaṃ bhīto chaṭṭhassa antaracarassa vadhakassa ukkhittāsikassa bhīto corānaṃ gāmaghātakānaṃ ¹ yena va tena vā palāyetha² || So passeyya mahantaṃ udakaṇṇavam orimantīraṃ sāsankaṃ sappatibhayam pārimantīraṃ khemam appatibhayaṃ na cassa nāvā santāraṇi uttārasetu³ vā aparāpāraṃgamanāya⁴ .

8 Atha kho so bhikkhave tassa purisassa evam assa Ayaṃ kho mahā udakaṇṇavo orimantīraṃ sāsankaṃ sappatibhayam pārimantīraṃ khemam appatibhayaṃ natthica⁵ nāvā santāraṇi uttārasetu vā aparāpāraṃgamanāya Yam nūnaṃ tiṇakaṭṭha-sākhā-palāsaṃ saṅkaḍḍhitvā kullam bandhītvā taṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyamamāno + sotthinā pāraṃ gaccheyyaṃ ti ||

9 Atha kho so bhikkhave puriso tiṇa-kaṭṭha-sākhā-palāsaṃ samkaḍḍhitvā kullam bandhītvā taṃ kullaṃ nissaya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ gaccheyya⁶ tiṇṇo pāraṃgato thale titthati brāhmaṇo .

10 Upamā kho myāyam bhikkhave katā atthassa viññāpanāya ayaṃ cettha⁵ attho .

11 Cattāro āsivisā uggatejā ghoravisa ti kho bhikkhave catumnetam mahābhutānaṃ adhivacanaṃ + pathavidhātuya āpodhātuya tejo dhātuya vāyodhātuya .

12 Pañcavadhakā paccatthikā ti kho bhikkhave pañcanetam upādānakkhandhānaṃ adhivacanaṃ seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandhassa vedanupādānakkhandhassa saññupādānakkhandhassa saṅkhārurupādānakkhandhassa viññānupādānakkhandhassa .

13 Chaṭṭho antaracaro vadhako ukkhittāsiko ti kho bhikkhave nandirāgassetam adhivacanaṃ . ||

14 Suñño gāmo ti kho bhikkhave channam⁶ ajjhattikānaṃ adhivacanaṃ cakkhuto ce pi naṃ bhikkhave paṇḍito vyatto medhāvī upaparikkhati rittakaññeva khāyati tuc-

¹ S¹⁻³ oghātānaṃ ² B² S³ uttara ³ B¹ nacassa

⁴ S¹⁻³ vāyā^o always ⁵ S¹⁻³ ayañcevettha

⁶ B¹⁻² channetaṃ

chakaññeva khāyati suññakaññeva khāyati, pa, jivhato ce pi nam bhikkhave, pa, manato ce pi nam bhikkhave paññito vyatto medhavi upaparikkhati rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati suññakaññeva khāyati

15 Corā gāmaghātakā ti kho bhikkhave chaṇṇam¹ bāhirānam āyatanānam adbhivacanam, cakkhu bhikkhave haññati manāpāmanāpesu rūpesu, sotam bhikkhave, la, ghānam bhikkhave, pa, jivhā bhikkhave haññati manāpāmanāpesu rasesu, kāyo bhikkhave, pa, mano bhikkhave haññati manāpāmanāpesu dhammesu

16 Mahā udakaṇṇavo ti kho bhikkhave catunnam² oghānam adbhivacanam, kāmoghassa bhavoghassa diṭṭhoghassa avijjoghassa

17 Orūmaṇ tiraṇ sāsāṇkaṇ sappatibhayan ti kho bhikkhave sakkāyassetam adbhivacanam

18 Pārimaṇ tiraṇ khemaṇ appatibhayan ti kho bhikkhave nibbānassetam adbhivacanam

19 Kullaṇ ti kho bhikkhave ariyassetam attāṅgikassa maggassa adbhivacanam seyyathidaṇ sammādiṭṭhiyā pa sammāsamanādhissa³

20 Hatthehi ca padehi ca vāyamo ti kho bhikkhave viriyārambhassetam adbhivacanam

21 Tiṇṇo pāraṅgato thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo ti kho bhikkhave arahato etaṇ adbhivacanam ti

198 (2) *Rato*

3 Tihi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu diṭṭheva⁵ dhamme sukkasomanassabāhulo viharati, yoni⁶ eassa āradhī hoti āsavānam khayāya, Katamehi tihi Indriyesu guttadvāro hoti⁷ bhojane mattaññu jāgariyam anuyutto

¹ B¹⁻² chaṇṇetam

² B¹⁻² catunnetam

³ B¹ sammādiṭṭhi, pa, samādhi

⁴ B¹ puts tassa before hatthehi, perhaps on account of the ending ssa of the preceding word

⁵ S¹⁻³ diṭṭheceva

⁶ S¹⁻³ yoni always

⁷ Missing in S¹⁻³

4 Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hoti¹

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ dīsvā na nimittagāhī hoti nānuvyañjanaggāhī² yatvādhikaraṇaṃ enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhā domanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ³ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ cakkhundriye saṃvaram āpajjati⁴ Sotena saddaṃ sutvā Ghāṇena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā Jivhāya rasaṃ sayitvā Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phuṣitvā Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittagāhī hoti⁵ yatvādhikaraṇaṃ enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhā domanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati rakkhati manindriyaṃ manindriye saṃvaram āpajjati⁶

5 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave subhūmiyaṃ cātumahāpathe ājaññaratho⁷ yutto assa⁸ odhasatapato⁹ tam enaṃ dakkho¹⁰ yoggācariyo assadaṃmasārathi abhirūhitvā vāmena hatthena rasmiyo¹¹ gahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena patodaṃ¹² gahetvā yenicechakam yadiechakam sāreyya pi pacchāsāreyya¹³ pi | Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imeṣaṃ ehaṃnam indriyaṇaṃ ārakkhāya sikkhati¹⁴ saṃyamāya sikkhati¹⁵ damāya sikkhati¹⁶ upasamāya sikkhati¹⁷

Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hoti :

6 Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu bhojane mattaññu hoti

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti¹⁸ neva daṇḍāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya yāvad eva imassa kāyassa tṭhitiyā yāpanāya vibhūsuparatiyā brahmacariyaṇuggahāya¹⁹ iti purāṇaṇca vedanaṃ paṭisaṅkhāmi²⁰ navaṃ ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi²¹ yatrā²² ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cāti²³

¹ B¹⁻² anvāssaveyyuṃ ² S¹ āhaññā^o ³ B¹⁻² insert tṭhiti

⁴ S³ odhasat^o B¹ ovarianta^o B² ovattana^o ⁵ B¹ anurakkho

⁶ B¹ rajjuyo ⁷ B² pattodakaṃ ⁸ B¹ hareyyapi^o hareyya

⁹ damāya sikkhati is missing in B¹ ¹⁰ B¹⁻² uppādessāmi

¹¹ B¹⁻² yatrā here and further on

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso vaṇam ālimpeyya yāvad eva ropanatthāya¹ seyyathā² vā pana akkham abbhajjeyya yāvad eva bhārassa nittharaṇatthāya³ || Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhāyoniso āhāram āhāreti || neva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya yāvad eva imassa kāyassa tṭhiyā yāpanāya vihiṃsuparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya iti purāṇaṃ ca vedanaṃ paṭihaṅkhāmi navaṇaṃ ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi || yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjātā ca phāsuvihāro cāti .

Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu bhojane mattaññu hoti ||

8 Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu jāgariyam anuyutto hoti ||

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu divasaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti . Rattiyā pathamaṃ yāmaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti || rattiyā majjhimaṃ yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena sihaseyyaṃ kappeti pāde pādama accādhāya sato sampajāno uttānasaññaṃ manasi karitvā || rattiyā pacchimaṃ yāmaṃ paccuttāya caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti || .

Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu jāgariyam anuyutto hoti ||

9 Imehi kho⁴ bhikkhave bhikkhu tīhi dhammehi samanāgato bhikkhu diṭṭheva dhamme sukkasomanassabahulo vibharati yoni⁵ cassa āradhā⁶ hoti āsavānaṃ khayāyāti ||

199 (3) Kummo

3 Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave kummo kacchapo sāyaṇhasamayam anunaditire gocarapasuto ahosi siṅgālo pi kho bhikkhave sāyaṇhasamayam anunaditire gocarapasuto ahosi ||

4 Addasā kho bhikkhave kummo kacchapo siṅgālam dūrato va gocarapasutaṃ⁷ || disvāna soṇḍipancimāni⁸

¹ B¹ rohana°

² S³ adds pi

³ B² nittaraṇa°

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ yonī

⁶ S¹⁻³ āradhho

⁷ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁸ B¹⁻² soṇḍipaṇca° always

angāni sake kapāle samodahitvā appossukko tuṇḥibhūto
saṁkasāyati

5 Siṅgalo pi bhikkhave addasā kummaṃ kacchapam
dūrato va disvāna yena kummo kacchapo tenupasaṅkami
upasaṅkamitvā kummaṃ kacchapam paccupatṭhito¹ aho si
Yadāyam kummo kacchapo soṇḍipaṇcimānam aṅgānam
aṇṇatarāṃ vā aṇṇatarāṃ vā aṅgaṃ abhininnāmessati tat-
theva naṃ gahetvā uddālitvā khādissāmiti²

6 Yadā kho bhikkhave kummo kacchapo soṇḍipaṇcimā-
nam aṅgānam² aṇṇatarāṃ vā aṇṇatarāṃ vā aṅgaṃ na
abhininnāmesi³ atha siṅgalo kummaṃhā nibbijja⁴ pakkāmi
otāram alabhamāno

7 Evam eva kho bhikkhave tumhe pi Māro pāpimā
satatam samitam paccupatṭhito Appevaṇamaham imesaṃ
cakkhuto vā otāraṃ labheyyaṃ pa jivhāto vā otāraṃ
labheyyaṃ pa manato vā otāraṃ labheyyanti

8 Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave indriyesu guttadvārā viha-
ratha

Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā mā nimittaggāhino ahuvattha
manuvyañjanaggāhino yatvādhikaraṇam enaṃ cakkhun-
driyam asaṃvutaṃ viharantam abhijjā domanassā papakā
akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipaj-
jatha rakkhattha cakkhundriyam cakkhundriye saṃvaram
āpajjatha Sotena saddaṃ sutvā Ghānena gandham
ghāyitvā Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā Kāyena phoṭṭhab-
bam phusitvā Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya mā nimittag-
gāhino ahuvattha mā anuvyañjanaggāhino yatvādhikara-
ṇam enaṃ manindriyam asaṃvutaṃ⁵ viharantam abhijjā
domanassā papakā akusalā dhamma anvāssaveyyuṃ tass
saṃvarāya paṭipajjatha rakkhattha manindriyam manit-
driye saṃvaram āpajjatha Yato⁶ tumhe bhikkhave indr-
yesu guttadvārā viharissatha atha tumhehi⁷ pi Mār
pāpimā nibbijja pakkamissati otāram alabhamāno kum-
maṃhā va siṅgalo ti

¹ S³ oṭhitam

² S³ puts here the negation na

³ B¹ abhininnāmi + S¹⁻³ nibbijjati ⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ insert kho

⁷ S¹⁻³ tumhe

Kummo va¹ aṅgāni sake kapāle
 samodaham bhikkhu manovitakko
 anissito aññam ahetṭhayāno²
 parinibbuto nupavadeyya kiñci³ ti⁴ .

200 (4) *Dārukkhandha* 1

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Kosambiyam⁴ viharati
 Gaṅgāya nadiyā tire.

2 Addasā kho Bhagavā mahantaṃ dārukkhandham
 Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotenā vuyhamānaṃ disvāna bhikkhū
 āmantesi Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave amuṃ mahantaṃ
 dārukkhandham Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotenā vuyhamānanti .

Evam bhante .

3 Sace kho bhikkhave dārukkhandho⁵ na orimantīraṃ
 upagacchati na pārimantīraṃ upagacchati na majjhe
 saṃsīdissati⁶ na thale ussīdissati⁶ na manussagāho⁷
 bhavissati⁸ na amanussagāho bhavissati na āvaṭṭagāho
 bhavissati na antopūti bhavissati evaṃ hi so bhikkhave
 dārukkhandho samuddaninno bhavissati samuddapono
 samuddapabbhāro Taṃ kissa hetu samuddaninno bhik-
 khave Gaṅgāya nadiyā soto samuddapono samuddapab-
 bhāro . Evam eva kho bhikkhave sace tumhe pi na
 orimantīraṃ upagacchatha na pārimantīraṃ upagac-
 chatha⁹ na majjhe saṃsīdissatha na thale ussīdissatha¹⁰
 na manussagāho hessatha na amanussagāho hessatha¹¹
 na āvaṭṭagāho hessatha¹⁰ na antopūti bhavissatha evaṃ

¹ B² yathakummo

² S³ ahetṭha⁵; B¹ apothamāno; B² ahemayamāno

³ S^{1,3} na upa⁵ o kiñci (S¹ ei) + S^{1,3} Ayojjhāyaṃ

⁵ B¹ rukkhakkhandho

⁶ B¹ ussārissati; B² uharissati always

⁷ S^{1,3} ḡgāho always

⁸ B¹ gahe-; B² gahissati (or -tha) always

⁹ B¹ upagacchetha . . . etha; S¹ upagacchittha . . .
 atha; S³ upagacchittha . . . ittha

¹⁰ S³ ussitadi⁵; B^{1,2} ussāri⁵

¹¹ B¹ gahessatha; B² gahissati; S¹ gahessati

tumhe bhikkhave nibbānaninnā bhavissatha nibbānapoṇā nibbānapabbhārā. Taṃ kissa hetuṃ nibbānaninnā bhikkhave sammāditṭhi nibbānapoṇā nibbānapabbhārā ti.

4 Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca. Kim nu kho blante orimantiram. Kim pārimantiram. Ko majjhe¹ saṃsādo². Ko thale ussādo³. Ko manussagāho. Ko amanussagāho. Ko āvaṭṭagāho. Ko antopūtibhavo ti.

5 Orimantiran ti kho bhikkhu⁴ channetam ajjhattikānam āyatanānam adbhivacanāṃ.

6 Pārimentiran ti kho bhikkhu channaṃ⁵ bahirānam āyatanānam adbhivacanāṃ.

7 Majjhe saṃsādo⁶ ti kho bhikkhu nandirāgassetam adbhivacanāṃ.

8 Thale ussādo ti kho bhikkhu asminānassetam adbhivacanāṃ.

9 Katamo ca bhikkhu manussagāho. Idha bhikkhu gihī saṃsatṭho viharati, sahanandi sahasokī sukhitesu sukhito dukkhitesu dukkhito uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu attanā⁷ tesu⁸ yogam āpajjati, ayam vuccati bhikkhu manussagāho.

10 Katamo ca⁹ bhikkhu amanussagāho. Idha bhikkhu ekacco ekacco aññataram devanikāyam paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati, imināhaṃ silena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā ti, ayam vuccati bhikkhu amanussagāho.

11 Āvaṭṭagāho ti kho bhikkhu pañcannetam kāmagaṇānam adbhivacanāṃ.

12 Katamo ca bhikkhu antopūtibhavo. Idha bhikkhu ekacco dussilo hoti, pāpadhammo asuci saṅkassarasamācāro paṭichannakammanto assamaṇo samaṇapaṭiṇṇo

¹ S¹⁻² majjho

² S¹⁻³ saṃsādo; B² saṃsarito

³ B¹ ussāro

⁴ S¹⁻³ bhikkhave

⁵ B¹⁻² channetam

⁶ As before; majjho in S³ only

⁷ S¹ attano

⁸ S¹⁻³ have vo which seems to be erased in S³

⁹ Missing in S¹

abrahmacārī brahmacāripaṭiñño antopūtiavassuto kasambujāto ¹ || ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu antopūtibhavo ti ||

11 Tena kho pana samayena Nando gopālako Bhagavato avidūre ṭhito hoti || ||

12 Atha kho Nando gopālako Bhagavantam etad avoca ||
Ahaṃ kho bhante orimantīram upagacchāmi || na pāri-
mantīram upagacchāmi || na majjhe saṃsīdissāmi || na
thale ussīdissāmi ² || na maṃ ³ manussagāho gahissati + ||
na amanussagāho gahissati || na āvaṭṭagāho gahissati || na
antopūti bhavissāmi || labheyyāham bhante Bhagavato
santike pabbajjaṃ labheyyam upasampadan ti || ||

13 Tena hi tvaṃ Nanda sāmikānaṃ gāvo niyyādehīti ⁵ ||
Gamissanti bhante gāvo vacchagiddhinyoti || ||

Niyyādeheva ⁶ tvaṃ Nanda sāmikānaṃ gāvo ti || ||

14 Atha kho Nando gopālako sāmikānaṃ gāvo niyyā-
detvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantam etad avoca || Niyyādītā ⁷ bhante sāmikā-
naṃ gāvo labheyyāham bhante Bhagavato santike pabbaj-
jaṃ labheyyam upasampadan ti || ||

15 Alattha kho Nando gopālako Bhagavato santike
pabbajjaṃ alattha upasampadaṃ || acirūpasampanno ca
panāyasmā Nando eko vūpakaṭṭho || pe || ||

16 Aññātaro ca panāyasmā Nando araham aho si || ||

201 (5) *Dārukkhandho* 2

1 Evam me sutam ⁸ || ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Kimbilā-
yam ⁹ viharati Gaṅgāya nadiyā tire ||

2 Addasā kho Bhagavavā mahantam dārukkhandhaṃ
Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotenā vuyhamānaṃ disvāna bhikkhū
āmantesi || || Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave amum ma-

¹ B¹ kasambukajāto

² S¹ saṃsīdissāmi ; B² osīdissāmi ; B¹ ussārissāmi

³ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁴ B¹⁻² gahissati always

⁵ B¹ niyyāte° always

⁶ S¹⁻³ niyyādehivā

⁷ S¹⁻² niyyātītā ; B¹ niyyātā

⁸ Missing in B¹⁻²

⁹ B² kimilāyam

hantaṃ dārukkhandhaṃ Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotena vuyhamā-
nan ti.

Evam bhante.

3 Vitthāretabbaṃ¹ pe².

4 Evam vutto² āyasma Kimbilo³ Bhagavantam. etad
avoca. Kiṃ nu kho bhante orimaṇṭiram. Vitthāretabbo⁴
pe⁴.

12 Katamo ca Kimbila antopūtibhāvo. Idha Kimbila
bhikkhu aññatarāṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ āpattim āpanno hoti
yathārūpāya āpattiyā⁵ vuṭṭhānam paññāyati. ayaṃ
vuccati Kimbila antopūtibhāvoti.

202 (6) *Acassuto*

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavat-
thusmiṃ⁶ Nigrodhārāme.

2 Tena kho pana samayena Kāpilavatthavānaṃ⁷ Sakyā-
naṃ⁸ navaṃ santhāgāram⁹ acirakāritam hoti anajjhā-
vuṭṭhaṃ¹⁰ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā kenaci vā
manussabhūtena.

3 Atha kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkamissa upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
ekam antam nisiddissa.

4 Ekam antam nisinnā kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bha-
gavantam etad avocaṃ. Idha bhante Kāpilavatthavānaṃ
Sakyānam navaṃ santhāgāram acirakāritam anajjhāvut-
thaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā kenaci vā manussa-

¹ So S¹⁻³; B¹ has only pa and B² sacc . . . na
orimaṇṭiram la; see the preceding sutta.

² S¹⁻³ vutto

³ B¹⁻² kimilo-la always

⁴ B¹ has only pa; B² la

⁵ B¹ inserts here na which B² puts after vuṭṭhānam

⁶ B² kappila° always

⁷ B¹ kapilavatthuvāsīnam-sino always

⁸ B¹ sakkānam

⁹ B¹⁻² sandhāgāram always

¹⁰ B¹ °vuṭṭhaṃ always

bhūtena | tam bhante Bhagavā pathamam paribhuñjatu ||
 Bhagavatā pathamam paribhuttam pacchā Kāpilavatthavā
 Sakyā paribhuñjissanti | tad assa Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sak-
 yānaṃ dīgharattam hitāya sukhayāti |

Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṃhibbhāvena ||

5 Atha kho Kāpilavatthavā Sākya Bhagavato adhivāsa-
 nāṃ viditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padak-
 khiṇaṃ katvā yena navaṃ santhāgāraṃ tenupasaṅka-
 miṃsu | upasaṅkamitvā sabbasantharīṃ santhāgāraṃ
 santharitvā¹ āsanāni paṇṇāpetvā udakamaṇikam patit-
 thāpetvā telappadipam āropetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-
 kamiṃsu | upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etad avocum ||
 Sabbasantharīṃ santhatam² bhante santhāgāraṃ āsa-
 nāni paṇṇattāni udakamaṇiko patitthāpito telappadipo
 āropito | yassadāni Bhagavā kālam maṇṇatīti |

6 Atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya
 saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena yena navaṃ santhāgāraṃ
 tenupasaṅkami | upasaṅkamitvā pāde pakkhāletvā³ santhā-
 gāraṃ pavisitvā majjhimam thambhaṃ nissāya puratthā-
 bhimukho nisīdi | Bhikkhusaṅgho pi kho pāde pakkhā-
 letvā³ santhāgāraṃ pavisitvā pacchimam⁴ bhittim⁵ nissā-
 ya puratthābhimukho nisīdi | Bhagavantam yeva purakkha-
 tvā⁶ | Kāpilavatthavā pi kho Sakyā pāde pakkhāletvā
 santhāgāraṃ pavisitvā puratthimam⁷ bhittim nissāya
 pacchāmukhā⁸ nisīdiṃsu | Bhagavantam yeva purakkha-
 tvā ||

7 Atha kho Bhagavā Kāpilavatthave Sakye bahudeva
 rattim dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādāpetvā sa-
 muttejitvā sampahaṃsetvā uyyojesi | Abhikkantā kho
 Gotamā ratti yassa dāni kālam maṇṇathāti |

¹ So S¹⁻³; B¹ puts dh instead of th; B² has sabbasandha-
 raṇasandhatam sandhāgāraṃ sandharitvā

² So S³ and B¹ (with change of th to dh); S¹ omits
 santharim (by blunder of the copyist); B² sabbasandha-
 raṇasandhatam

³ B¹⁻² pakkhālitvā

⁴ S³ pacchim ⁵ S¹ bhittam ⁶ B¹⁻² purakkhitvā

⁷ S¹⁻³ puratthim ⁸ B¹⁻² pacchimābhimukhā

Evam bhante ti kho Kāpilavattavā Sakyā Bhagavato paṭissutvā utthāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamimsu||

8 Atha kho Bhagavā acirapakkantesu Kāpilavattavesu Sakyesu āyasmantam Mahā-Moggalānam āmantesi|| Vigatathīnamiddho¹ kho Moggalāna bhikkhusangho paṭibhātu² taṃ Moggalāna bhikkhūnaṃ dhammikathā³ piṭṭhi me⁴ āgilāyati taṃ aham āyamissāmi||

Evam bhante ti kho āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno Bhagavato paccassosi||

9 Atha kho Bhagavā catugguṇaṃ⁵ saṅghātim paññāpetvā dakkhiṇena passena sihaseyyaṃ kappesi|| pāde pādā accādhāya sato sampajāṇo utthānasaññaṃ manasi karitvā||

10 Tatra kho āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno bhikkhū āmantesi Avuso bhikkhave ti||

Āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahā-Moggalānassa paccassosun||

Āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca|| Avassutapariyāyaṃ ca vo āvuso desissāmi anavassutapariyāyaṃ ca taṃ suṇātha sādhuṃ kam manasi karoṭha bhāsissāmi||

Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahā-Moggalānassa paccassosun||

Āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca||⁶

11 Kathaṃ āvuso⁷ avassuto hoti||

Idhāvuso bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe⁸ adhimuccati|| apiyarūpe rūpe⁸ vyāpajjati|| anu-
patṭhitakāyasati⁹ viharati parittacetaso|| taṇca cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti|| yathassa te uppannā pāpakā akusala dhammā aparisesā

¹ B² ohina°

² S¹⁻³ paṭibhantu

³ S¹⁻³ dhammī° as usual

⁴ S¹⁻³ piṭṭhimme

⁵ S³ catugguṇaṃ ; S¹ seems to have catuggaṇaṃ

⁶ The second part of this paragraph, from sādhuṃ kam is missing in S¹⁻³

⁷ S¹⁻³ kathañcāvuso

⁸ Missing in S¹⁻³ and S¹ has piyarūpaṃ

⁹ Sometimes °sati ; S¹⁻³ insert ca here and further on

nirujjhanti|| la|| Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā|| pa|| Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme adhimuccati apiya-rūpe dhamme vyāpajjati anupatthitakāyasati viharati parittacetaso|| tañ ca cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim yathā bhuttaṃ nappajānāti|| yatthassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti||

12 Ayaṃ vuccati āvuso bhikkhu avassuto cakkhu-viññeyyesu rūpesu|| gha|| avassuto jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu pa|| avassuto manoviññeyyesu dhammesu|| Evam vihāriṃ cāvuso bhikkhuṃ¹ cakkhuto ce pi naṃ Māro upasaṅkamati labhateva² Māro otāram labhati Māro ārammaṇaṃ|| la|| Jivhāto ce pi naṃ Māro upasaṅkamati labhateva Māro otāram labhati Māro ārammaṇaṃ|| la|| Maṇato ce pi naṃ Māro upasaṅkamati labhateva Māro otāram labhati Māro ārammaṇaṃ

13 Seyyathāpi āvuso naḷagāraṃ vā tiṇāgāraṃ vā sukkham kolāpaṃ terovassikam³ puratthimāya ce pi naṃ³ disāya puriso ādittāya tiṇukkāya upasaṅkameyya labhetheva aggi otāram labhettha aggi ārammaṇaṃ pacchimāya ce pi disāya puriso ādittāya tiṇukkāya upasaṅkameyya|| la|| uttarāya ce pi naṃ disāya|| dakkhiṇāya ce pi naṃ disāya|| hetthimato⁴ ce pi naṃ uparimato⁵ ce pi naṃ|| yato kutoci⁶ ce pi naṃ puriso ādittāya tiṇukkāya upasaṅkameyya labhetheva aggi otāram labhettha aggi ārammaṇaṃ||. Evam eva kho āvuso evaṃ vihāriṃ bhikkhuṃ cakkhuto ce pi naṃ Māro upasaṅkamati labhateva Māro otāram labhati Māro ārammaṇaṃ|| la|| Jivhāto ce pi naṃ Māro upasaṅkamati|| Maṇato ce pi naṃ Māro upasaṅkamati labhateva Māro otāram labhati Māro ārammaṇaṃ||

14 Evam vihāriṃ cāvuso bhikkhuṃ rūpā adhibhaṃsu na bhikkhu rūpe adhibhosi|| saddā bhikkhuṃ adhibhaṃsu na

¹ S¹⁻³ vihāri . . bhikkhu ; B² has vihāri . . . bhikkhuṃ

² B¹ labhettha always

³ Missing in S¹⁻³ here and further on, not always

⁴ S¹ hetthito ; S³ hetthato

⁵ S¹⁻³, B² uparito ⁶ S¹⁻³ omit ci here and further on

bhikkhu sadde adhibhosi¹ gandhā bhikkhum adhibhaṃsu na bhikkhu gandhe adhibhosi¹ rasā bhikkhum adhibhaṃsu na bhikkhu rase adhibhosi¹ phoṭṭhabbā bhikkhum adhibhaṃsu na bhikkhu phoṭṭhabbe adhibhosi¹ dhammā bhikkhum adbibhaṃsu na bhikkhu dhamme adhibhosi¹ Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso bhikkhu rūpādhibhūto saddādhibhūto gandhādhibhūto rasādhibhūto phoṭṭhabbādhibhūto dhammādhibhūto² adhibhūto² anadhibhū³ adhibhaṃsu naṃ pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā⁴ dukkhavipakā āyatijarāmarañiṃ⁵ ;

Evam kho āvuso avassuto hoti⁶ ;

15 Kathaṃ cāvuso anavassuto hoti⁶ ;

Idhāvuso bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe⁶ nādhimuccati apiyarūpe rūpe⁶ na vyāpajjati upaṭṭhitakāyasati ca viharati appamāṇacetaso⁶ tañca cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti yatthassa te uppamā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti pa⁷ Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā la Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme nādhimuccati apiyarūpe dhamme na vyāpajjati upaṭṭhitakāyasati ca viharati appamāṇacetaso tañca cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti yatthassa te uppamā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso bhikkhu anavassuto cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu⁶ la anavassuto manovīññeyyesu dhammesu⁶ Evaṃ viharim cāvuso bhikkhum cakkhuto ca pi naṃ Māro upasaṅkamati neva labhati Māro otāraṃ na labhati Māro ārammaṇaṃ pa⁷ Jivhāto ce pi naṃ Māro upasaṅkamati⁶ la⁶ Manato ce pi naṃ Māro upasaṅkamati neva labhati Māro otāraṃ na labhati Māro ārammaṇaṃ⁶ ;

16 Seyyathāpi āvuso kuṭāgāraṃ vā kuṭāgārasālā⁷ vā

¹ In this part, from rūpādhibhūto, S¹⁻³ have abhibhū . . instead of adhibhū . . .

² Missing in S³

³ Missing in B²

⁴ S¹⁻³ sa (S³ ya-) dārā

⁵ B^{1,2} āyatim^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit rūpe as before

⁷ S¹⁻³ have °sālaṃ ; B¹ also without kuṭāgāra^o

bahalamattikā¹ addāvalepanā² puratthimāya ce pi nam³ disāya puriso ādittāya tiṇukkāya upasaṅkameyya neva labhettha aggi otāraṃ na labhettha aggi ārammaṇaṃ la pacchimāya ce pi nam⁴ uttarāya ce pi nam⁵ dakkhiṇāya ce pi nam⁶ heṭṭhimato ce pi nam⁷ uparimato⁸ ce pi nam⁹ yato kuto ci ce pi nam puriso ādittāya tiṇukkāya upasaṅkameyya neva labhettha aggi otāraṃ na labhettha aggi ārammaṇaṃ. Evam eva kho āvuso evaṇṇiviharim bhikkhum eakkhuto ce pi nam Māro upasaṅkamati neva labhati Māro otāraṃ na labhati Māro ārammaṇaṃ pe manato ce pi nam Māro upasaṅkamati neva labhati Māro otāraṃ na labhati Māro ārammaṇaṃ

17 Evam vihāri āvuso bhikkhu¹⁰ rūpe adhibhosi na rūpā bhikkhum adhibhaṃsu saddhe bhikkhu adhibhosi na saddā bhikkhum adhibhaṃsu gandhe bhikkhu¹¹ adhibhosi na gandho bhikkhum adhibhaṃsu rase bhikkhu adhibhosi na rasā bhikkhum adhibhaṃsu phoṭṭhabbe bhikkhu adhibhosi na phoṭṭhabbā bhikkhum adhibhaṃsu dhamme bhikkhu adhibhosi na dhammā bhikkhum adhibhaṃsu. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso bhikkhu rupādhibhū saddādhibhū gandhādhibhū rasādhibhū phoṭṭhabbādhibhū dhammādhibhū adhibhū anadhibhūto¹² adhibhosi te pāpake akusale dhamme saṅkilesike ponobhavike sadare¹³ dukkhavipāke āyatijātijaramaraṇiye¹⁴.

Evam kho āvuso anavassuto hotīti.

18 Atha kho Bhagavā utṭahitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Moggalānaṃ ānantesi. Sādhū sādhū Moggalāna sādhū kho tvam¹⁵ Moggalāna bhikkhūnaṃ avassutapariyāyaṇa anavassutapariyāyaṇa abhāsīti¹⁶.

19 Idam avocāyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno samanunño

¹ B¹ omattikāṃ^o ² S¹⁻³ olimpanā; B² onclamanā

³ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ disāya

⁵ S¹⁻³ heṭṭhato . . . uparito

⁶ S¹⁻³, B¹ bhikkhum; B² bhikkhū ⁷ S¹⁻³ bhikkhum

⁸ S¹⁻³ abhibhū anabhibhūto; B¹ adds kecihi kilesehi

⁹ S¹ sadāre

¹⁰ B¹⁻² ayatim^o; S¹⁻³ omaraṇiye

¹¹ S¹⁻³ tam

¹² S³ ābhāsīti

satthā ahoṣiṃ attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahā-Moggallānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandimāsu¹ṃṃṃ

203 (7) *Dukkhadhammā*

3 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbesaññeva dukkha-dhammānaṃ samudayañca² atthagamañ ca yathābhūtaṃ pajānātiṃṃ tathā kho paṇassa kāmā diṭṭhā honti yathāssa kāme passato yo kāmesu kāmacchando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapariḷāho so nānusetiṃṃṃ Tathā kho paṇassa cāro ca vihāro ca anubuddho³ hotiṃṃṃ yathā carantaṃ abhiññhā domanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā nānusaṃvanti⁴ṃṃṃ

4 Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu⁵ sabbesaṃ yeva dukkha-dhammānaṃ samudayañ ca atthagamañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānātiṃṃṃ Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamoṃṃṃ Iti vedanāṃ peṃṃṃ Iti saññāṃṃṃ Iti saṅkhārāṃṃṃ Iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthagamo tiṃṃṃṃ Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbesaṃ yeva dukkhadhammānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānātiṃṃṃ

5 Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhuno kāmā diṭṭhā honti yathāssa kāme passato yo kāmesu kāmacchando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapariḷāho so nānusetiṃṃṃṃ Seyyathāpi bhikkhave aṅgārakāsu sādhiḥkaporisā punṇā aṅgārānaṃ vitacehikānaṃ⁶ vitadhūmānaṃ⁷ṃṃṃ atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukhakāmo dukkhapaṭikuloṃṃṃ tam enaṃ⁸ dve balavanto purisā nānābāhāsu gahe tvā tam aṅgārakāsuṃ upakaḍḍheyyuṃṃṃ so iticiticeva⁹ kāyaṃ sannāmeyyaṃṃṃ Tam kissa hetuṃṃṃ Nātañhi¹⁰ bhikkhave

¹ B¹⁻² abhinanduntīṃṃṃ

² S¹⁻³ insert assādañca ādinavañca ³ B¹⁻² anubandho

⁴ B² nānuseti here and further on ⁵ Missing in B¹⁻²

⁶ B¹⁻² vita^o

⁷ B² ṭhitadhumānaṃ

⁸ S¹⁻³ eṇa

⁹ S³ iticitimeva

¹⁰ B¹⁻² ñāṇaṇhi; S³ has ñāṇatañhi, the letters ṇa ta being both erased

tassa purisassa hoti|| Imaṃ khvāham aṅṅarakasum papatissāmi|| tato nidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā gacchāmi maraṇa-mattaṃ vā dukkhanti|| Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno aṅṅarakāsūpamā kāmā diṭṭhā honti yathāssa kāme passato yo kāmesu kāmaccchando kāmasneho kāmamuccchā kāmāpariḷāho so nānuseti||

6 Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhuno cāro ca vihāro ca anubuddho¹ hoti yathā carantaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhā domanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā nānusavanti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso bahukaṇṭakaṃ² dāyaṃ paviseyya|| tassa purato pi kaṇṭako paccchato pi kaṇṭako uttarato pi kaṇṭako dakkhiṇato pi kaṇṭako hetṭhato pi kaṇṭako uparito pi kaṇṭako; so yato ca abhikkameyya yato ca paṭikkameyya Mā maṃ kaṇṭako ti. Evam eva³ kho bhikkhave yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ + ayaṃ vuccati ariyassa vinaye⁵ kaṇṭako ti.

7 Iti veditvā saṃvaro ca asaṃvaro ca veditabbo.

8 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave asaṃvaro hoti. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe⁶ adhimuccati|| apiyarūpe rūpe vyāpajjati|| anupaṭṭhitakāyasati ca viharati parittacetaso⁷, taṇca cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti yatthassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. la Jivhāya rasaṃ sayitvā la Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme adhimuccati|| apiyarūpe dhamme vyāpajjati|| anupaṭṭhitakāyasati ca viharati parittacetaso, taṇca cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti yatthassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti|| Evam kho bhikkhave asaṃvaro hoti.

9 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave saṃvaro hoti. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe nādhimuccati|| apiyarūpe rūpe na vyāpajjati|| upaṭṭhitakāyasati ca viharati appamāṇaṇetaso|| taṇca cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti yatthassa te uppannā

¹ B¹ anubandho ² S³ °kaṇṭakā; B¹⁻² kaṇḍa° always

³ S¹⁻³ omit eva ⁴ S³ sātā° ⁵ S¹⁻³ insert kaṇṭako taṃ

⁶ Missing in S³

⁷ S¹⁻³ parittam

pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti¹ pa¹ Jivhāya rasam sāyitvā pa¹ Manasā dhammam viññāya piyarūpe dhamme nādlhimuccati apiyarūpe dhamme na vyāpajjati upatthitakāyasati ca viharati appamāṇacetaso tañca cetovinnuttim paññavimuttim yathābhūtam pajānāti¹ yathassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti Evam kho bhikkhave saṃvaro hoti

10 Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhumo evam carato evam viharato kadāci karahaci² sātisammosā uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā saṃyojanīyā dandho bhikkhave satuppādo attha kho nam khippam eva pajahati vinodeti vyantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso divasaṃ santatte ayokaṭāhe dīce vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni nipāteyya³ dandho bhikkhave udakaphusitānaṃ nipāto attha kho nam khippam eva parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya Evam eva kho bhikkhave tassa ce bhikkhumo evam viharato kadāci karahaci sātisammosā uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā saṃyojanīyā dandho bhikkhave satuppādo attha kho nam khippam eva pajahati vinodeti vyantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti

11 Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhumo cāro ca vihāro ca anubuddho⁴ hoti¹ yathā carantaṃ viharantaṃ⁵ abhiṇṇhā domanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā nānussavanti⁶ tañce bhikkhave bhikkhum evam carantaṃ evam viharantaṃ rājāno vā rājamahāmattā⁷ vā mittā vā amaccā vā ñāti vā sālohitā vā bhogehi abhihaṭṭhūṃ pavāreyyuṃ Ehi bho⁸ puriso kiṃ te kāsāvā anudahanti⁹ kiṃ muḍḍo kapālam¹⁰ anucarasi ehi bhāyāvattitvā bhoge ca bhuñjissa puññāni ca karohiti So vata bhikkhave bhikkhu evam caranto evam viharanto sikkham paccakkhāya¹¹ hinīyāvattisattī netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati

¹ S¹⁻³ nuppajānāti

² S³ karahāmi

³ S¹⁻³ ophusitāni (S³ pi-) pāteyya

⁴ B¹ obandho

⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁶ B¹ nānubhavanti; B² nānusenti

⁷ S¹⁻³ omatto

⁸ B¹ ehambho; S³ evambho

⁹ S¹⁻³ anudhayhati

¹⁰ B² kapālahattho always

¹¹ S¹⁻³ apaccakkhāya

12 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Gaṅgā nadi pācinaninnā pācinaponā pācinapabbhārū atha mahājanakāyo āgaccheyya kuddālapitakam ādāya¹ Inaṃ Gaṅgānadim paccāninnaṃ karissāma² paccāponaṃ paccāpabbhāranti Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave api nu kho³ so mahājanakāyo Gaṅgā nadim⁴ paccāninnaṃ kareyya paccāponaṃ paccāpabbhāranti

No etam bhante .

Tam kissa hetu .

Gaṅgā nadi bhante⁵ pācinaninnā pācinaponā pācinapabbhārū sā na sukarā paccāninnaṃ katum paccāponaṃ paccāpabbhāraṃ⁶ yāvad eva ca pana so mahājanakāyo kilamathassa viḥātassa bhāgi assāti

13 Evam eva kho bhikkhave tañce bhikkhum evaṃ carantaṃ evaṃ viharantaṃ rājāno vā rājamahāmatta vā mittā vā amaccā vā nāti vā sālohitā vā bhogehi abhitaṭṭhum pavāreyyum Ehambho⁷ purisa kim te ime kāsāvā anudāhanti kim nu⁸ muḍo kapālam anucarasi ehi hināyāvattitvā bhoge ca bhuñjassu puññāni ca karohi so vata⁹ bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ caranto evaṃ viharanto sikkham paccakkhāya hināyāvattissati ti netaṃ tṭhānaṃ vijjati : Tam kissa hetu yaṃ hi tam bhikkhave cittaṃ dīgharattaṃ vivekaninnaṃ vivekaṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ tathā¹⁰ hināyāvattissatīti netaṃ tṭhānaṃ vijjatīti

204 (8) *Kimsukā*

2 Atha¹¹ kho aññataro bhikkhu yenaññataro bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami upasaṅkamitvā tam bhikkhum etad avoca Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotīti

Yato kho āvuso bhikkhu channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ

¹ S¹ inserts mayam ² B¹ ossāmi ³ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ gangānadim ⁵ B¹⁻² bhante nadi

⁶ B¹ ninnā . . . ponā . . . pabbhārā

⁷ S¹⁻³ evambho ; B² evamambho

⁸ In B¹ only

⁹ S¹⁻³ pana

¹⁰ B¹ tañca ; B² tam vata

¹¹ S¹⁻³ yato

samudayañca atthagamañca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ettāvatā kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotiti||

3 Atha kho so bhikkhu asantuṭṭho tassa bhikkhussa¹ pañhavyākaraṇena² yenaññatara bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami upasaṅkamitvā tam bhikkhum etad avoca|| Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotiti||

Yato³ kho āvuso bhikkhu pañcannam⁴ upādānakhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca yathābhūtam pajānāti, ettāvatā kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotiti||

4 Atha kho so bhikkhu asantuṭṭho tassa bhikkhussa pañhavyākaraṇena yenaññatara bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami upasaṅkamitvā tam bhikkhum etad avoca|| Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotiti||

Yato kho⁵ āvuso bhikkhu catunnam mahābhūtānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca yathābhūtam pajānāti, la⁶

5 Atha kho so bhikkhu asantuṭṭho^o hotiti||

Yato kho āvuso bhikkhu yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ ti yathābhūtam pajānāti, ettāvatā kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotiti||

6 Atha kho so bhikkhu asantuṭṭho tassa bhikkhussa pañhavyākaraṇena yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisidi, ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca Idhāham bhante yenaññatara bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami upasaṅkamitvā tam bhikkhum etad avoca|| Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotiti|| Evaṃ vutte bhante so bhikkhu maṃ etad avoca|| Yato kho āvuso channam phassāyatanaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca yathābhūtam pajānāti, ettāvatā nu kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotiti|| Atha khvāham⁷ bhante asantuṭṭho tassa bhikkhussa pañhavyā-

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³ ² B¹⁻² pañhāveyyākaraṇena always

³ S¹⁻³ insert ca

⁴ S¹⁻³ pañcannetaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ vā

⁶ So in B¹ only; complete in B² S¹⁻³

⁷ B¹ kho; B² khoṃam always

karaṇeṇa yenaññatara bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅka-
mitvā tam bhikkhum etad avocaṃ|| Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso
bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotiti||| Evaṃ vutte
bhante so bhikkhu mam etad avoca||| Yato kho āvuso
bhikkhu pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ|| pe|| catunnaṃ
mahābhūtānaṃ samudayaṇa atthagamaṇa yathābhūtaṃ
pajānāti|| pe|| yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbaṃ tam
nirodhadhammaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| ettāvatā kho
āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotiti||| Atha
khavāhaṃ bhante asantuttho tassa bhikkhussa paṇhavyā-
karaṇeṇa yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim¹|| kittāvatā nu ²
kho bhante bhikkhuno suvisuddhaṃ hotiti|||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhu purisassa kimsuko aditthapubbo
assa|| so yenaññatara puriso kimsukassa dassāvi tenupasaṅ-
kameyya|| upasaṅkamitvā tam purisaṃ evaṃ vadeyya Kidiso
bho purisa kimsuko ti|| so evaṃ vadeyya Kālako kho ambho
purisa kimsuko seyyathāpi jhāmakhaṇūti|| tena kho pana
bhikkhu samayena tādiso vassa³ kimsuko yathāpi⁴ tassa
purisassa dassanaṃ||| Atha kho so bhikkhu puriso asantut-
tho tassa purisassa paṇhavyākaraṇeṇa yenaññatara puriso
kimsukassa dassāvi tenupasaṅkameyya|| upasaṅkamitvā tam
purisaṃ evaṃ vadeyya Kidiso bho purisa kimsuko ti||| So
evaṃ vadeyya Lohitako kho ambho purisa kimsuko seyya-
thāpi mamsapesīti|| tena kho pana bhikkhu⁵ samayena
tādiso vassa kimsuko yathāpi tassa purisassa dassanaṃ|||
Atha kho so bhikkhu puriso asantuttho tassa purisassa
paṇhavyākaraṇeṇa yenaññatara puriso kimsukassa dassāvi
tenupasaṅkameyya|| upasaṅkamitvā tam purisaṃ evaṃ
vadeyya Kidiso bho purisa kimsuko ti|| so evaṃ vadeyya
Odirakajāto⁶ kho ambho purisa kimsuko ādinnaṣipātiko
seyyathāpi siriso ti|| tena kho pana bhikkhu samayena
tādiso vassa kimsuko yathāpi tassa purisassa dassanaṃ ||
Atha kho so bhikkhu puriso asantuttho tassa purisassa

¹ B¹⁻² insert upasaṅkamitvā; B¹ adds Bhagavantam
etad avocaṃ

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ B² cassa always

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit pi always

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ B¹⁻² ociraka^o

pañhavyākaraṇena yenaññataro puriso kimsukassa dassāvī
tenupasaṅkameyya|| upasaṅkamitvā tam purisaṃ evaṃ
vadeyya Kidiso bho purisa kimsuko ti|| so evaṃ vadeyya
Bahalapattapalāso kho ambho purisa kimsuko sandacchāyo
seyyathāpi nigrodho ti|| tena kho pana bhikkhu samayena
tādiso vassa kimsuko yathāpi tassa purisassa dassanaṃ||
Evam eva kho bhikkhu yathā yathā adhimuttānaṃ tesam
sappurisānaṃ dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ tathā tathā kho
tehi sappurisehi vyākataṃ||

8 Seyyathāpi bhikkhu rañño paccantimaṃ nagaram
dalhuddāpaṃ dalhapākāratorāṇaṃ chadvāraṃ|| tatrassa
dovāriko paṇḍito vyatto medhāvī aññātānaṃ nivaretā nātā-
naṃ pavesetā|| Puratthimāya disāya āgantvā siṅhaṃ²
dūtayugaṃ taṃ dovārikam evaṃ vadeyya|| Kaham bho³
purisa imassa nagarassa nagarasāmiti|| so evaṃ vadeyya
Eso bhante majjhe siṅhātake nisinno ti|| Atha kho
taṃ siṅhaṃ dūtayugaṃ nagarasāmissa⁴ yathābhūtaṃ vā-
canaṃ niyyādetvā⁵ yathāgatamaggaṃ⁶ paṭipajjeyya|| pac-
chimāya disāya āgantvā siṅhaṃ dūtayugaṃ|| pe|| uttarāya
disāya āgantvā siṅhaṃ dūtayugaṃ taṃ dovārikam evaṃ
vadeyya|| Kaham bho purisa imassa nagarassa nagarasā-
miti|| so evaṃ vadeyya Eso bhante majjhe siṅhātake
nisinno ti|| atha kho taṃ siṅhaṃ dūtayugaṃ nagarasā-
missa yathābhūtaṃ vacanaṃ niyyādetvā yathāgatamaggaṃ
paṭipajjeyya||

9 Upamā kho myāyam bhikkhu katā atthassa viññā-
panāya ayañcevettha attho|| Nagarau ti kho bhikkhu
imassetam catumahābhūtikassa kāyassa adhivacanaṃ
mātāpettikasambhavaṃ odanakummāsūpacayassa anic-
cucchādāna-parimaddana-bhedāna - viddhaṃsanadhamma-
sa|| .

Chadvārā ti kho bhikkhu channetaṃ ajjhattikānaṃ āya-
tanānaṃ adhivacanaṃ||

Dovāriko ti kho bhikkhu ṣaṭiyā etaṃ adhivacanaṃ||

¹ Missing in S¹.³ ² B¹ siṅhaṃ^o; B² siṅha both always

³ S¹.³ katthambho here and further on ⁴ B¹ osāmikassa

⁵ S¹.³ ni(S³ ni)yyādetvā ⁶ S¹ yathāmaggaṃ

Sigham dūtayugan ti¹ kho bhikkhu samathavipassanā-
netam adhivacanam|||

Nagarasāmiti kho bhikkhu viññāṇassetam adhivaca-
nam|||

Majjhe singhātako ti kho bhikkhu catunnetam mahābhū-
tānam adhivacanam|| pathaviḍhātuyā āpodhātuyā tejodhā-
tuyā vāyodhātuyā|||

Yathābhūtam vacanan ti kho bhikkhu nibbānassetam
adhivacanam|||

Yathāgatamaggo ti kho bhikkhu ariyassetam atthaṅgi-
kassa maggassa adhivacanam||

Seyyathidam sammāditthiyā|| pe|| sammāsamādhissā
ti|||

205 (9) *Vīṇā*

8 Yassa kassaci bhikkhave² bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā
cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu uppajjeyya chando vā rāgo vā doso
vā moho vā paṭigham³ vā pi⁴ cetaso tato cittaṃ nivāraye⁵||
Sabbhaya ceso maggo sappatibbhayo ca sakaṇṭako ca saga-
hano ca ummaggo ca kummaggo⁶ ca duhitiko ca|| asap-
purisa-sevito ceso maggo na ceso maggo sappurisehi sevito||
na tvam etam arahasīti tato cittaṃ nivāraye cakkhuviñ-
ñeyyehi rūpehi||| pe|| Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhik-
khussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu|| pe||
manoviññeyyesu dhammesu uppajjeyya chando vā rāgo vā
doso vā moho vā paṭigham vā pi cetaso tato cittaṃ nivāraye||
Sabbhaya ceso maggo sappatibbhayo ca sakaṇṭako ca saga-
hano ca ummaggo ca kummaggo ca duhitiko ca|| asappuri-
sa-sevito ceso maggo na ceso maggo sappurisehi sevito||
na tvam etam arahasīti tato cittaṃ nivāraye manoviññey-
yehi dhammehi|||

4 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kiṭṭham⁷ sampannam kiṭṭhā-
rakkho⁸ ca pamatto|| goṇo ca kiṭṭhādo adum kiṭṭham

¹ S^{1.3} dūteyyayuganti

² Missing in S^{1.3}; here only

³ B¹ sappatigham

⁴ Missing in S^{1.3}

⁵ B^{1.2} nivareyya always

⁶ B¹ kumaggo always

⁷ S^{1.3} kiṭṭha here only

⁸ S^{1.3} kiṭṭharakkhato; further on kiṭṭharakkho

otaritvā¹ yāvadattham madam āpajjeyya²||| Evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano chasu phassāyatanesu asaṃvutākāri pañcasu kāmagaṇesu yāvadattham madam āpajjati|||

5 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kiṭṭham sampannam kiṭṭhārakkho ca apamatto|| goṇo ca kiṭṭhādo adum kiṭṭham otareyya³ tam enaṃ⁴ kiṭṭhārakkho nāsāya⁵ sugahitaṃ gaṇheyya|| nāsāyaṃ suggahitaṃ gahetvā upari ghātāya⁶ suniggahitaṃ niggahitvā upari ghatāyaṃ suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā daṇḍena sutāḷitaṃ tāleyya|| daṇḍena sutāḷitaṃ tāletvā ossajjeyya

Dutiyam pi kho bhikkhave|| pe||

Tatiyam pi kho bhikkhave goṇo kiṭṭhādo adum kiṭṭham otareyya tam enaṃ kiṭṭhārakkho nāsāya⁵ suggahitaṃ gaṇheyya|| nāsāyaṃ sugahitaṃ gahetvā upari ghatāya suniggahitaṃ niggahitvā upari ghātāya suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā daṇḍena sutāḷitaṃ tāleyya|| daṇḍena sutāḷitaṃ tāletvā ossajjeyya|| Evam hi so bhikkhave goṇo kiṭṭhādo gāmagato vā araṇṇagato vā thānababulo vā assa nisajjababulo vā|| na taṃ kiṭṭham puna otareyya|| tam eva purimaṃ daṇḍasamphassam samanussaranto||| Evam eva kho bhikkhave yato kho⁸ bhikkhuno chasu phassāyatanesu cittam ujujātaṃ⁹ hoti saṃmujujātaṃ¹⁰ ajjhataṃ eva santitṭhati sannisīdati ekodihoti samādhīyati|||

6 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave raṇṇo vā rājamahāmattassa vā viṇāya saddo assutapubbo assa|| so viṇāya saddaṃ suneyya|| so¹¹ evaṃ vadeyya||| Ambho kissa¹² nu kho eso saddo evaṃ rajaniyo evaṃ kamaniyo evam mada-

¹ S¹ otāritvā

² B¹⁻² add pamādam āpajjeyya here and further on

³ S¹⁻³ otareyya

⁴ S¹⁻³ eṇa

⁵ B¹⁻² nāsāyaṃ

⁶ B¹⁻² ghatāyaṃ always

⁷ S¹⁻³ suniggahitvā instead of suniggahitaṃ niggahitvā; for the rest, same remarks as for the preceding ones

⁸ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁹ B¹⁻² udujitaṃ

¹⁰ B¹⁻² sudujitaṃ; S¹⁻³ insert naṃ

¹¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

¹² B¹⁻² kassa

niyo evaṃ mucchaniyo¹ evaṃ bandhaniyo ti|| tam
 enaṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ||| Eso kho bhante viṇā nāma
 yassā eso saddo evaṃ rajaniyo evaṃ kamaniyo evaṃ mada-
 niyo evaṃ mucchaniyo evaṃ bandhaniyo ti|| so evaṃ
 vadeyya||| Gacchatha me bho tam² viṇaṃ āharathāti||
 tassa taṃ viṇaṃ āhareyyuṃ|| tam enaṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ||
 Ayaṃ kho sā bhante viṇā yassā eso saddo evaṃ rajaniyo
 evaṃ kamaniyo evaṃ madaniyo evaṃ mucchaniyo evaṃ
 bandhaniyoti|| so evaṃ vadeyya Alam me bho tāya viṇāya
 taṃ eva me saddaṃ āharathāti||| Tam enaṃ vadeyyuṃ
 Ayaṃ kho bhante viṇā nāma anekasambhārā mahāsam-
 bhārā anekehi sambhārehi samāradhā vadati³|| sey-
 yathidaṃ doṇḍica paṭicca cammaṇica paṭicca daṇ-
 daṇica paṭicca upaveṇaṇ⁴ ca paṭicca tantiyo ca paṭicca
 kopaṇ ca paṭicca purisassa ca tājjaṃ vāyamaṃ paṭic-
 ca evāyaṃ bhante viṇā nāma anekasambhārā mahā-
 sambhārā anekehi sambhārehi samāradhā vadatīti|| so
 taṃ viṇaṃ dasadhā vā satadhā vā phāleyya|| dasadhā vā
 satadhā taṃ⁵ phāletvā sakalikaṃ sakalikaṃ kareyya||
 sakalikaṃ sakalikaṃ karitvā agginā dāheyya|| agginā dāhit-
 vā masiṃ kareyya|| masiṃ karitvā mahāvāte vā opuneyya
 nadiyā vā sigḥasotāya pavāheyya|| so evaṃ vadeyya|| asak-
 kirāyaṃ⁶ bho viṇā nāma yatheva yaṃ⁷ kiñci viṇā nāma
 ettha ca mahājano ativelam pamatto palāḷito⁸ ti||

7 Evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaṃ samānesati⁹
 yāvata rūpassa gati,¹⁰ vedanaṃ samānesati|| pe|| saññaṃ||
 saṅkhāre|| kiññānaṃ samānesati yāvata viññānaṃ gati||
 tassa rūpaṃ samānesato|| pe|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññā-
 naṃ samānesato yāvata viññānaṃ gati|| yaṃ pissa taṃ

¹ B¹ muñcaniyo; B² muñjaniyo always ² Missing in S^{1,3}

³ B^{1,2} carati; B² fails us here till p. 206 (note 5), on account of a gap of two sheets ⁴ B² upaviṇe; B¹ upadhirāṇe

⁵ Missing in S^{1,3}

⁶ B¹ asatikirāyaṃ

⁷ S¹ B^{1,2} nāma theva yaṃ ⁸ S¹ palāḷito; S³ palāḷito

⁹ So B¹ always; S^{1,3} saṅkamant (S³ nt) esati further on samāntesati-to, S¹ having always -ante-

¹⁰ S¹ gatiṃ always, S³ sometimes

hoti Ahan ti vā Mamanti vā Asmīti vā tam pi tassa na hotīti||

206 (10) *Chapāṇa*

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso arugatto pakkagatto saravanam paviseyya|| tassa kusaṇṭakā¹ ceva² pāde vijjheyym³ arupakkāni⁴ gattāni vilikkheyym⁵|| evaṃ hi so⁶ bhikkhave puriso bhiyyosomattāya tatonidānam dukkhadomanassam paṭisamvediyetha⁷|| Evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave idhekacco bhikkhu gāmagato vā araṇṇagato⁸ vā labhati vattūram ayaṇ ca kho⁹ āyasmā evaṃkāri¹⁰ evaṃsamācāro asucigāmaṇṭakato ti|| taṃkaṇṭako ti¹¹ viditvā saṃvaro ca asaṃvaro ca veditabbo||

4 Kathaṇ ca bhikkhave asaṃvaro hoti|| Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe adhimuccati|| appiyarūpe rūpe vyāpajjati|| anupaṭṭhitakāyasati ca viharati parittacetaso|| taṇca cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti|| yathassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti|| Sotena saddaṃ sutvā|| Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā|| Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā|| kāyena poṭṭhabbam phusitvā|| Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme adhimuccati|| appiyarūpe dhamme vyāpajjati anupaṭṭhitakāyasati ca viharati parittacetaso taṇ ca cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti|| yathassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti||

5 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso chappāṇake gahetvā nānāvisaye nānāgocare dalhāya rajjuyā bandheyya|| ahiṃ gahetvā dalhāya rajjuyā bandheyya|| suṃsumāraṃ gahetvā dalhāya rajjuyā bandheyya|| pakkhiṃ gahetvā dalhāya rajjuyā bandheyya|| kukkuraṃ gahetvā dalhāya rajjuyā

¹ S¹⁻³ okaṇṭako ; B¹ okaṇḍa° always

² B¹ cepi

³ B¹ vijjeyyūṃ

⁴ S¹⁻³ sarapattāni (S³ -ṇi) ca

⁵ B¹ vilekkheyym

⁶ B¹ kho instead of hi so

⁷ B¹ paṭisamvedi

⁸ S¹ gāmato . . . araṇṇato

⁹ S¹⁻³ so

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ etarahi

¹¹ B¹ asucigāmaṇṭakoti iti

bandheyya|| sigālam gahetvā dalhāya rajjuyā bandheyya||
 makkatam gahetvā dalhāya rajjuyā bandheyya||| Dalhāya
 rajjuyā bandhitvā majjhe gaṇṭhim karitvā ossajjeyya|||
 Atha kho te bhikkhave chappānakā nānāvisayā nānāgocarā
 sakam sakam gocaravisayam āviñcheyyum ¹|| ahi āviñcheyya
 vammikam pavekkhāmi ti|| sumsumāro āviñcheyya udakam
 pavekkhāmi|| pakkhi āviñcheyya ākāsam dēssāmi ²||
 kukkuro āviñcheyya gāmaṃ pavekkhāmi|| sigālo āviñ-
 cheyya sīvathikam ³ pavekkhāmi|| makkato āviñcheyya
 vanam pavekkhāmi||| Yadā kho ⁴ te bhikkhave chap-
 pānakājhata assu kilantā|| atha kho ⁴ yo nesam pāṇa-
 kānam ⁵ balavataro assa|| tassa te anuvatteyyum ⁶ anu-
 dhiyeyyum ⁷ vasam gaccheyyum||| Evam eva kho bhik-
 khave yassa kassaci bhikkhuno kāyagatā sati abhāvitā
 abahulikātā|| taṃ cakkhu āviñchati ⁸ manāpiyesu rūpesu
 amanāpiyā ⁹ rūpā paṭikkulā honti|| pa ¹⁰|| mano āviñchati
 manāpiyesu dhammesu amanāpiyā dhammā paṭikkulā
 honti|||

Evam kho bhikkhave asaṃvaro hoti|||

6 Kathaṇca bhikkhave saṃvaro hoti|||

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe
 rūpe ¹² nādhimuccati|| appiyarūpe rūpe ¹³ na vyāpajjati
 upatthitakāyasati ca viharati appamāñacetaso|| taṇca
 cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtam pajānāti||
 yathassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā
 nirujjhanti|| la|| Jivhāya rasam sāyitvā|| la|| Manasā dham-
 maṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme nādhimuccati|| appiyarūpe

¹ B¹ āvicche° and āviñche°; S¹ āviñche°; S³ āviñje°

² S³ vessāmi

³ B¹ sivatthikam always

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ pānako

⁶ S¹⁻³ anupavatteyyum

⁷ B¹ °vidhāyeyyum

⁸ S¹ āvijjati

⁹ S¹⁻³ manāpikesu . . . amanāpikassa always

¹⁰ Instead of || pa|| S³ has jivhā āviñjati manāpitesu
 rasesu —pe—; S¹ āviñjamānapitesu°, āviñja being put
 instead of a prior erased āvichati

¹¹ S³ omits rūpe; S¹ piyarūpe

¹² Missing in S¹⁻³

dhamme na vyāpajjati|| upatṭhitakāyasati ca viharat appamañacetaso|| tañ ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtam pajānāti|| yatthassa te uppannā pāpā¹ akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso chappānake gahetvā nānāvisaye nānāgocare dāḥāya rajjuyā bandheyya|| ahiṃ gahetvā dāḥāya rajjuyā bandheyya|| sūṃsu māraṃ gahetvā|| pakkiṃ gahetvā|| kukkuraṃ gahetvā|| sigālaṃ gahetvā|| makkataṃ gahetvā|| dāḥāya rajjuyā bandheyya|| dāḥāya rajjuyā bandhitvā dāḥe khile vā thambhe vā upanibandheyya|| atha kho te bhikkhave chappānakā nānāvisayā nānāgocarā sakaṃ sakaṃ go-caravisayam āviñcheyyuṃ|| ahi āviñcheyya vammikaṃ pavekkhāmīti|| sūṃsumāro āviñcheyya udakaṃ pavekkhāmīti|| pakki āviñcheyya ākāsaṃ dēssāmīti²|| kukkura āviñcheyya gāmaṃ pavekkhāmīti|| sigālo āviñcheyya sīvathikaṃ pavekkhāmīti|| makkato āviñcheyya vanaṃ pavekkhāmīti|| yadā kho bhikkhave chappānakājhata assu kilantā|| atha tamēva khile vā thambhe vā upatitṭheyyuṃ upanisideyyuṃ upanipajjeyyuṃ³|| evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhuno kāyagatā sati bhāvitā bahulikātā taṃ cakkhuṃ nāviñchati manāpiyesu rūpesu amanāpiyā rūpā na³ paṭikkulā honti|| pa|| jivhā nāvinchati|| pe|| mano nāviñchati manāpiyesu⁴ dhammesu amanāpiyā⁴ dhammā na paṭikkulā honti||

Evaṃ kho bhikkhave saṃvaro hoti||

8 Dāḥe khile vā thambhe⁵ vā ti kho bhikkhave kāyagatāya satiyā⁶ etaṃ adhivacanaṃ|| tasmāti ha vo⁶ bhikkhave etaṃ sikkhitabbam Kāyagatā no sati bhāvitā bhavisati bahulikātā yānikātā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricittā susamāraddhātī|| Evaṃ hi kho bhikkhave sikkhitabban ti||

¹ S¹ desāmīti ; S³ vessāmīti

² S¹⁻³ add vasaṃ gaccheyyuṃ

³ S¹⁻³ rūpāṇi (S¹ -ni) instead of rūpāna

⁴ S³ tambhe, a prior th being erased ⁵ Missing in S¹

207 (11) *Yavakalāpi*

8 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yavakalāpi catumahāpathe¹ nikkhittā, assa²|| atha cha purisā³ āgaccheyyūṃ vyābhaṅgihatthā te⁴ taṃ⁵ yavakalāpim chahi vyābhaṅgihi haneyyūṃ|| evaṃ hi sā bhikkhave yavakalāpi suhatā assa chahi vyābhaṅgihi haññamānā⁶|| Atha sattamo puriso āgaccheyya vyābhaṅgihattho so taṃ yavakalāpim sat-tamāya vyābhaṅgiyā haneyya|| evaṃ hi sā bhikkhave yavakalāpi suhatatarā assa sattamāya vyābhaṅgiyā haññamānā⁷||

4 Evam eva kho bhikkhave assutāvā puthujjano cak-khusmīṃ haññati manāpāmanāpehi rūpehi|| la|| jivhāya haññati manāpāmanāpehi rasehi|| manasmīṃ haññati manāpāma nāpehi dhammehi|| sace so bhikkhave assutāvā puthujjano āyatipunabbhavāya ceteti|| evaṃ hi⁶ so bhikkhave moghapuriso suhatataro hoti|| seyyathāpi bhikkhave⁷ sā⁸ yavakalāpi sattamāya vyābhaṅgiyā haññamānā⁹||

5 Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave devāsurasaṅgāmo samupab-būlho⁹ ahosi¹⁰|| Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo asure āmantesi|| sace mārisā devāsurasaṅgāme samupab-būlhe asurā jineyyūṃ|| devā parājineyyūṃ|| yena taṃ Sakkam devānam indam kaṇṭhe¹⁰ pañcamehi bandhanehi bandhitvā mama santike āneyyātha asurapuranti¹¹|| Sakko pi kho bhikkhave devānam indo deve Tāvatiṃse āmantesi¹²|| Sace mārisā devāsurasaṅgāme samupabbūlhe devā jineyyūṃ asurā parājineyyūṃ|| yena naṃ Vepacittim¹¹ asurindaṃ kaṇṭhe pañcamehi bandhanehi bandhitvā mama santike āneyyātha Sudhammaṃ devasabhanti¹²||

6 Tasmīṃ kho pana saṅgāme devā jinīṃsu asurā parāji-

¹ S¹⁻³ catumahāpathe, preceded by su in S³

² S¹⁻³ assu

³ S¹⁻³ omit cha

⁴ S¹ ne; S³ ñe

⁵ Missing in B¹

⁶ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁷ Missing in B¹

⁸ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁹ B¹ samuppabbūlho-e always

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ kaṇṭha always

¹¹ S¹⁻³ Vepacitti

¹² S¹⁻³ omit deva here and further on

nimsu|| Atha kho bhikkhave devā Tāvatiṃsā Vepacittim asurindaṃ kaṇṭhe pañcamehi bandhanehi bandhivā Sakkassa devānam indassa santike ānesuṃ Sudhammaṃ devasabhaṃ||

7 Tatra sudam bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo kaṇṭhe pañcamehi bandhanehi baddho hoti|| Yadā ca¹ kho bhikkhave Vepacittissa asurindassa evaṃ hoti|| Dhammikā kho devā adhammikā asurā idheva dānāham devapuraṃ gacchāmi|| atha kaṇṭhe pañcamehi bandhanehi muttam attānaṃ² samanupassati|| dibbehi ca pañcahi kāmagaṇehi³ samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreti|| Yadā ca kho bhikkhave Vepacittissa asurindassa evaṃ hoti Dhammikā kho asurā adhammikā devā tattheva dānāham asurapuraṃ gamissāmi|| atha kaṇṭhe pañcamehi bandhanehi baddham⁴ attānaṃ samanupassati|| dibbehi ca pañcahi kāmagaṇehi parihāyati||

8 Evaṃ sukhumaṃ kho bhikkhave Vepacittibandhanaṃ tato sukhumataṃ Mārābandhanaṃ|| maññaṃāno kho bhikkhave baddho⁵ Mārassa amaññaṃāno mutto pāpimato|| Asmiṃti bhikkhave maññitam etaṃ Ayam aham asmiṃti maññitam etaṃ Bhavissan ti maññitam etaṃ Na bhavissan ti maññitam etaṃ|| Rūpī bhavissan ti maññitam etaṃ Arūpī bhavissan ti maññitam etaṃ Saññī bhavissan ti maññitam etaṃ Nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissan ti maññitam etaṃ|| maññitam⁶ bhikkhave rāgo maññitam⁶ gaḍḍo maññitam⁶ sallā|| Tasmāti ha bhikkhave amaññitamānena cetasā viharissāmāti||

9 Evañhi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ|| Asmiṃti bhikkhave iñjitam etaṃ Ayam aham asmiṃti iñjitam etaṃ Bhavissan ti iñjitam etaṃ Na bhavissan ti iñjitam etaṃ|| Rūpī bhavissan ti iñjitam etaṃ Arūpī bhavissan ti iñjitam etaṃ Saññī bhavissan ti iñjitam etaṃ Asaññī bhavissan ti iñjitam etaṃ Nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissan ti iñjitam etaṃ|| iñjitam

¹ Missing in S^{1,3}

² S^{1,3} attā

³ S^{1,3} dibbehi pañcakāmagaṇehi

⁴ B¹ S³ bandham

⁵ B¹ S³ bandho

⁶ S^{1,3} add etaṃ

bhikkhave rāgo iñjitam gaṇḍo iñjitam sallam||| Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave aniñjamānena ¹ cetasā viharissāmāti|||

10 Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam||| Asmiti bhikkhave phanditam etaṃ Ayam aham asmīti phanditam etaṃ Bhavissan ti|| pa|| Na ² bhavissan ti|| Rūpī bhavissan ti|| Arūpī bhavissan ti|| Saññī bhavissan ti|| Asaññī bhavissan ti|| Nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissan ti phanditam etaṃ|| phanditam bhikkhave rāgo phanditam gaṇḍo phanditam sallam||| Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave aphanamānena ³ cetasā viharissāmāti|||

11 Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam||| Asmiti bhikkhave papañcitam etaṃ Ayam aham asmīti papañcitam etaṃ|| Bhavissan ti|| pa|| Na bhavissan ti|| Rūpī bhavissan ti|| Arūpī bhavissan ti|| Saññī bhavissan ti|| Asaññī bhavissan ti|| Nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissan ti papañcitam etaṃ||| Papañcitam bhikkhave rāgo papañcitam gaṇḍo papañcitam sallam||| Tasmāti ha bhikkhave nappapañcena ⁴ cetasā viharissāmāti|||

12 Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam||| Asmiti bhikkhave mānagatam etaṃ Ayam aham asmīti mānagatam etaṃ|| Bhavissan ti mānagatam etaṃ Na bhavissan ti mānagatam etaṃ|| Rūpī bhavissan ti mānagatam etaṃ|| Arūpī bhavissan ti mānagatam etaṃ|| Saññī bhavissan ti mānagatam etaṃ|| Asaññī bhavissan ti mānagatam etaṃ||| Nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissan ti mānagatam etaṃ||| Mānagatam bhikkhave rāgo mānagatam gaṇḍo mānagatam sallam||| Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave nihamānena cetasā viharissāmā ti|||

Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabban ti|||

Āsivisavaggo pañcamo ⁶

Tassuddānam ⁷|||

¹ B¹ aniñjiyamānena ² S¹⁻³ add namebhavissanti

³ B¹ aphanidiyamānena

⁴ So B¹, S¹ nippancārāmena ; S³ papañcārāmena

⁵ Na bhavi° is omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ Āsivisaggo sattamo driven back after the uddānam

⁷ S¹⁻³ tattrud°

Āsīviso Ratho Kummo|| dve Dārukkhandhā¹ Avassuto||
Dukkhadhammā Kiṃsukā Viñā|| Chapāṇā Yavakalapi
ti²||

Catutthapāṇṇāsake³ vagguddānam||
Nandikkhayā Saṭṭhinayā||
Samuddo Urageṇa⁴ ca
Catupāṇṇāsakā⁵ ete||
Nipātesu pakāsītā ti||

BOOK II VEDANĀ-SAMŪTAM

CHAPTER I PATHAMASAGĀTHAVAGGO

1 (1) *Samādhi*

3 Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā|| katamā tisso|| Sūkhā
vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā⁶ vedanā|| Imā
kho bhikkhave tisso vedanā ti||

4 Samāhito sampajāno|| sato buddhassa sāvako||
Vedanā capajānāti|| vedanānaṃca sambhavaṃ|| 1 ||

Yattha cetā⁷ nirujjhanti|| maggaṇca khayagāninam||
Vedanānam khayā bhikkhu|| nicchāto parinibbuto ti|| 2 ||

2 (2) *Sukhaya*

3 Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā|| katamā tisso|| Sūkhā
vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā|| Imā
kho bhikkhave tisso vedanā ti||

¹ okhandena ² ocephāṇākāya (S³ -ā) ca kalāpakenacāti

³ S¹⁻³ add hi ⁴ B¹ udakena ⁵ S¹⁻³ catuttha^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ have sometimes sukhā . . . dukkhā, sometimes
sukha . . . dukkha ⁷ S³ to (or no)

4 Sukhaṃ vā yadi vā¹ dukkhaṃ|| adukkhamasukhaṃ
saha||

Ajjhattaṇṇa bahiddhā ca|| Yaṃ kiñci atthi veditaṃ|| 1 ||

Etam dukkhan ti ñatvāna|| mosadhammam palokinam||
Phussaphussavayam² passam³|| evaṃ tattha virajja-
titi|| 2 ||

3 (3) *Pahānena*

3 Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā|| katamā tisso|||| Sukhā
vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā||

4 Sukhāya bhikkhave vedanāya rāgānusayo pahātabbo||
dukkhāya⁴ vedanāya paṭighānusayo pahātabbo|| adukkham
asukhāya⁵ vedanāya⁵ avijjānusayo pahātabbo||

5 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno sukhāya vedanāya
rāgānusayo pahino hoti|| dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānu-
sayo pahino hoti|| adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānu-
sayo pahino hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhuno
pahinarāgānusayo⁶ sammaddaso⁷ acchejjitaṇhaṃ⁸ vivat-
taya⁹ saṃyojanam|| sammāmānābhisamayā antam¹⁰ akāsi
dukkhassāti||

6 Sukhaṃ vediyamānassa¹¹|| vedanam appajānato||

So¹² rāgānusayo hoti|| anissaraṇadassino|| 1 ||

Dukkhaṃ vediyamānassa|| vedanam appajānato||

Paṭighānusayo hoti|| anissaraṇadassino|| 2 ||

Adukkhamasukhaṃ santam|| bhūripaṇṇena desitaṃ||

Taṃ cāpi¹³ abhinandati¹⁴|| neva dukkhā pamuccati|| 3 ||

¹ S³ yadiyaṃ ² S¹ °phussaṇcayam (?); S³ phussadvayam

³ S¹⁻³ phassam ⁴ ya is missing in S¹, erased in S³

⁵ ya is missing in S¹ ⁶ B¹ bhikkhu niranusayo||

⁷ sammaddaso is omitted by S¹⁻³ which, instead of it, put
a line — ⁸ S¹ accheccaṇhaṃ; S³ accheccihā

⁹ S¹ vāvattasi (S³ -yī) ¹⁰ S¹ antim

¹¹ B¹ vedaya° ¹² Missing in S¹⁻³

¹³ S³ vāpa ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ abhinandanti

Yato ca kho bhikkhu ātāpi¹ sampa²jañña³ na riñcati⁴||

Tato so vedanā sabbā⁵ parijānāti paṇḍito⁶ || 4 ||

So vedanā pariññāya⁷ diṭṭhe⁸ dhamme anāsavo⁹||

Kāyassa bhedā dhammatṭho¹⁰ saṅkham nopeti¹¹ vedagūti¹² || 5 ||

4 (4) Pātāla

3 Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano yaṃ⁴ vācam bhāsati Atthi mahāsamudde pātālo ti⁵|| taṃ kho panetam bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano asantam asaṃvijjamānam evaṃ vācam bhāsati⁶ Atthi mahāsamudde pātālo ti⁷||

4 Sārīrikānaṃ kho etaṃ bhikkhave dukkhānaṃ vedanānaṃ adhivacanāṃ yad idam pātāloti⁸||

5 Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano sārīrikāya dukkhāya vedanāya phutṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati urattāli⁹ kandati¹⁰ sammoham āpajjati¹¹|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano pātālena¹² paccuṭṭhāsi¹³ gādhañca najjhaḡa¹⁴||

6 Sutavā ca kho⁹ bhikkhave ariyasāvako sārīrikāya dukkhāya vedanāya phutṭho samāno na¹⁰ socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattālikandati na sammoham āpajjati¹¹|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako pātāle paccuṭṭhāsi¹² gādhañca ajjhaḡāti¹³||

Yo¹³ etā nādhivāseti¹⁴ uppannā vedanā dukkhā¹⁴||

Sārīrikā pañaharā¹⁵ yāhi puṭṭho pavedhati¹⁶||

Akkandati parodati¹⁷ dubbalo appathāmakō¹⁸||

Na so pātāle¹⁵ paccuṭṭhāsi¹⁶ atho gādham pi najjhaḡa¹⁶|| 1 ||

¹ ojaññaena ² S¹⁻³ diṭṭha always ³ S¹⁻³ na upeti

⁴ S³ evaṃ ⁵ B² reappears here; the gap is over (see p. 197 n. 3) ⁶ S¹⁻³ urattāliṃ^o always

⁷ S^o B¹⁻²; S¹ pātālaṃ na; S³ pātala, omitting na

⁸ B² paccupatṭhāsi ⁹ Missing in S¹⁻³ ¹⁰ B¹ neva

¹¹ B¹⁻² sammoham nāpajjati ¹² B¹ paccupatṭhāsi

¹³ Missing in S¹⁻³ ¹⁴ S³ sukhā ¹⁵ S¹⁻³ pātālaṃ

¹⁶ S³, B² paccupatṭhāsi; B¹ paccuṭṭhāyi corrected from paccuṭṭhāsi

¹⁷ This last verse (Na so . . .) is by S³ driven back to the end of the next gāthā

Yo ce ¹ tā adhivāseti|| uppannā vedanā dukkhā||
 Sārīrikā pānaharā|| yāhi putṭho na vedhati||
 Sa ce pātāle paccuṭṭhāsi ² atho gādham pi ajjhagāti ³||

5 Daṭṭhabbena

3 Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā|| katamā tisso||| Sukhā
 vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukā vedanā||| Sukhā
 bhikkhave vedanā dukkhato daṭṭhabbā|| dukkhā vedanā
 sallato daṭṭhabbā|| adukkhamasukhā vedanā aniccato daṭ-
 ṭhabbā|||

4 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno sukhā vedanā dukkhato
 diṭṭhā ⁴ honti|| dukkhā vedanā sallato diṭṭhā hoti|| aduk-
 khamasukhā vedanā aniccato diṭṭhā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati
 bhikkhave bhikkhu sammaddaso ⁵ acchejji ⁶ taṇham vivat-
 tayi ⁷ saṃyojanaṃ sammamānābhisamayā antam akāsi
 dukkhassā ti|||

Yo sukhā dukkhato adda ⁸|| dukkham adakkhi ⁹
 sallato||
 adukkhamasukhā santā|| adakkhi nam aniccato|||
 Sa ve sammaddaso bhikkhu|| pariṇāti vedanā||
 So vedanā pariṇāya|| diṭṭhadhamme ¹⁰ anāsavo||
 Kāyassa bheda dhammaṭṭho|| saṅkham nupeti ¹¹ veda-
 gūti|||

6 (6) Sallattena

3 Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano sukhā pi vedanaṃ
 vediyati ¹² dukkham pi vedanaṃ vediyati adukkhamasukham
 pi vedanaṃ vediyati|||

4 Sutavā bhikkhave ariyasāvako sukhā pi vedanaṃ

¹ S³ ve ² S³ saccuṭṭhāsi; B² paccupatṭhāsi as before

³ S³ ajjhagāt, the t being erased and the verse na so
 pātālam . . . being added

⁴ S¹⁻³ diṭṭho

⁵ B² sammadasso always

⁶ S³ acchechhi

⁷ S¹ vivattayi; S³ vāvattayi

⁸ S¹⁻³ addam

⁹ S¹⁻³ addakkhi always

¹⁰ B¹⁻² diṭṭhevadhamme

¹¹ S¹⁻³ na upeti

¹² B¹⁻² vedayati always

vediyati dukkham pi vedanaṃ vediyati adukkhamasukham
pi vedanaṃ vediyati||

5 Tatra bhikkhave ko viseso ko adhippāyoso ¹ kim nānā-
karaṇaṃ sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ assutavataṃ ² puthujja-
nenāti||

6 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| la||

7 Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano dukkhāya vedanāya
putṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati urattalikandati
sammoham āpajjati|| so dve vedanā vediyati kāyikaṃ ca
cetasikaṃ ca ||

8 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave purisaṃ sallena|| vijjheyym ³||
tam enam ⁴ dutiyena sallena ⁵ vijjheyym|| evaṃ hi so
bhikkhave puriso dve salle vedanā ⁶ vediyati ⁷|| Evam
eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano dukkhāya vedanāya
putṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati urattalim kandati
sammoham āpajjati|| so dve vedanā vediyati kāyikaṃ ca
cetasikaṃ ca tassāeva kho pana dukkhāya vedanāya
putṭho samāno ⁸ paṭighavā hoti|| tam enam dukkhāya
vedanāya paṭighavantaṃ yo dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighā-
nusayo so anuseti || So dukkhāya vedanāya puṭṭho
samāno kāmasukham abhinandati|| tam kissa hetu|| na hi ⁹
bhikkhave pajānāti assutavā puthujjano aññatra kāmasukhā
dukkhāya vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ|| tassa kāmasukham ¹⁰
abhinandato yo sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo so anuseti||
so tasmaṃ vedanānaṃ samudayaṇaṃ atthagamaṇaṃ assā-
daṇaṃ ādinavaṇaṃ nissaraṇaṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti,
tassa tasmaṃ vedanānaṃ samudayaṇaṃ atthagamaṇaṃ assā-
daṇaṃ nissaraṇaṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ appajānato yo adukkha-
masukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo so anuseti|| So su-
khaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati saññutto naṃ vediyati|| duk-
khaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati saññutto naṃ vediyati|| aduk-

¹ B¹ adhippāyo

² S³ assutavā

³ B¹ vijjheyya always

⁴ S¹⁻³ tamena

⁵ B¹⁻² insert here anuvedhaṃ (B² oḍaṃ)

⁶ B¹ dvesallenavedanaṃ ⁷ S³ vediyetha; B¹⁻² vedayati

⁸ B¹⁻² omit putṭho samāno ⁹ B¹ inserts so

¹⁰ B¹⁻² insert ca

hamasukham ce¹ vedanam vediyati saññutto nam ediyati|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano² aññutto jātiyā maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi omanassehi upāyāsehi saññutto dukkhasmāti vadāmi||

9 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako dukkhāya vedanāya puttho samāno na socati na kilamati na paridevati na ttarālikandati na sammoham āpajjati|| so ekaṃ vedanam ediyati kāyikaṃ|| na cetasikaṃ||

10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave purisaṃ sallena vijjheyum|| a tam enaṃ³ dutiyena sallena anuvijjheyum⁴|| Evam i so bhikkhave puriso ekasallena⁵ vedanam vediyati⁶|| Iyam eva kho bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako dukkhāya edanāya phuttho samāno na socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattālikandati na sammoham āpajjati|| so kaṃ vedanam vediyati kāyikaṃ na cetasikaṃ|| tassā yeva ho pana dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighavā na⁷ hoti|| tam nam⁸ dukkhāya vedanāya apatighavantam yo dukkhāya edanāya paṭighanusayo so⁹ nānuseti|| So dukkhāya edanāya phuttho samāno kāmasukham nābhinandati|| im kissa hetu|| pajānāti¹⁰ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako ññatra kāmasukhā dukkhāya vedanāya nissaraṇam|| tassa āmasukham nābhinandato¹¹ yo sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo so nānuseti|| So tasmaṃ vedanānam samudayañca tthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| tassa tasmaṃ vedanānam samudayañca tthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtam pajānato¹² yo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya vijjānusayo so nānuseti|| So sukham ce vedanam ediyati visaññutto nam vediyati dukkham ce vedanam

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ put here a line —

³ So B²; S¹ tamena; S³ nametaṃ

⁴ So S¹⁻³; B¹ paṭivedham vijjheyya; B² anuvēdham vijjheyum

⁵ S¹⁻³ ekaṃ sallena

⁶ S¹⁻³ vediyetha

⁷ S¹⁻³ paṭighavā (without na); B¹ paṭighavānam; B² atighamvā na

⁸ S¹ eva

⁹ Missing in S¹⁻³

¹⁰ B¹⁻² insert so

¹¹ S¹⁻³ anabhi

¹² S¹ pajānātino

vediyati visaññutto naṃ vediyati|| adukkhamasukhaṃ ce vedanam vediyati visaññutto naṃ vediyati||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako visaññuto jātiyā jarāya¹ maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi visaññutto dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

11 Ayam kho bhikkhave viseso ayam adhippāyoso idaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ sutavato ariyasāvakassa assutavatā puthujjanaṃ ti|||

12 Na vedanaṃ² vediyati sapañño sukhaṃ pi dukkhaṃ pi bahussuto pi||
ayam ca dhīrassa³ puthujjanena||
maḥā⁴ viseso kusalassa hoti|| 1 ||

Saṅkhātadhammassa bahussutassa||
sappassato⁵ lokam imaṃ pāraṇica||
iṭṭhassa dhammā na mathenti⁶ cittaṃ||
anīṭṭhato no paṭighātaṃ⁷ eti|| 2 ||

Tassānurodhā⁸ athavā virodhā||
vidhūpitā atthagatā na santi||
padaṃ⁹ ca ñatvā virajam asokaṃ||
sammā pajānāti¹⁰ bhavassa pāragūti|||

7 (7) Gelanā 1

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesaliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kuṭāgārasālāyaṃ|||

2 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisallāpā vuttḥito yena gilānasālā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi|| nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū

¹ S¹-3, B² jarā

² B¹ so (or yo) vedanā; S¹ nacenaṃ; S³ na veṇaṃ

³ B² pi rassa corrected from virassa ⁴ B¹ ayam

⁵ B¹ vipassato

⁶ B² satenti

⁷ S³ paṭighāṇaṃ

⁸ B¹ onugedhā

⁹ B¹ vidhūsiupasaṅkamitā atthaṅgatāsantipadam

¹⁰ S¹-3 sammappajānā (S³ -ṇa) ti

āmantesi sato bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno kālam āgameyya|| ayam vo ¹ amhākam anusāsani ²||

8 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sato hoti||

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhijjhādomanassaṃ|| vedanāsu|| pe|| citte ³ dhammesu ⁴ dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhijjhādomanassaṃ||
Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sato hoti||

4 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno hoti||

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti|| ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti|| sammījite ⁵ pasārite sampajānakārī hoti|| saṅghāti-pattācī-varadhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti|| asite pite khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti|| uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti|| gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakārī hoti||
Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno ⁶ hoti||

5 Sato bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno kālam āgameyya ayam kho ⁷ amhākam anusāsani ⁸||

6 Tassa ce ⁹ bhikkhave bhikkhuno evaṃ satassa sampajānassa appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati sukhā vedanā|| so evaṃ pajānāti|| Uppannā kho me ayam sukhā vedanā|| sā ca kho paṭicca no apāṭicca|| kim paṭicca imaṃ eva kāyam paṭicca|| ayam kho pana kāyo anicco saṅkhato paṭicca samuppanno|| aniccaṃ kho pana saṅkhatam paṭicca samuppannam kāyam paṭicca uppannā sukhā vedanā kuto niccā bhavissatīti||
So kāye ca sukhāya ca ¹⁰ vedanāya aniccānupassī viharati|| vayānupassī viharati|| virāgānupassī viharati|| nirodhānupassī viharati|| paṭinissaggānupassī viharati|| tassa kāye ca sukhāya ca ¹¹ vedanāya aniccānupassino viharato vayānupassino viharato virāgānupassino viharato nirodhānupassino viharato paṭi-

¹ B¹⁻² kho

² B¹⁻² osāsani always

³ S¹ —cirattā cittā—; S³ —citte cittā— ⁴ S¹⁻³ dhamme

⁵ B¹⁻² samañchite; B² samañjite ⁶ B¹⁻² sampajānakārī

⁷ B¹⁻² vo ⁸ S³ anusāsani ⁹ S¹⁻³ omit ce

¹⁰ S¹ omits ca; S³ puts it after vedanāya ¹¹ S¹⁻³ omit ca

nissaggānupassino viharato yo kāye ca sukhāya ca¹ vedanāya rāgānusayo² so pahiyati|||

7 Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno evaṃ satassa sampajānassa appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppañjati dukkhā vedanā|| so evaṃ pajānāti||| Uppannā kho myāyam dukkhā vedanā|| sū ca kho paṭicca'no apaṭicca|| kim paṭicca imam eva kāyam paṭicca|| ayaṃ kho pana kāyo anicco saṅkhato paṭicca samuppanno|| Aniccaṃ kho pana saṅkhatam paṭicca samuppannam kāyam paṭicca uppannā dukkhā vedanā kuto niccā bhavissatī||| So kāye ca dukkhāya ca vedanāya aniccānupassī viharati|| vayānupassī viharati|| virāgānupassī viharati|| nirodhānupassī viharati|| paṭinissaggānupassī viharati|| paṭinissaggānupassī viharati|| tassa kāye ca dukkhāya ca vedanāya aniccānupassino viharato|| la|| paṭinissaggānupassino viharato yo kāye ca dukkhāya ca vedanāya paṭigānusayo so pahiyati||

8 Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno evaṃ satassa sampajānassa appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppañjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā so evaṃ pajānāti|| Uppannā kho myāyam adukkhamasukhā vedanā|| sū ca kho paṭicca no appaṭicca kim paṭicca imam eva kāyam paṭicca ayaṃ kho pana kāyo anicco saṅkhato paṭicca samuppanno|| aniccaṃ kho pana saṅkhatam paṭicca samuppannam kāyam paṭicca uppannā adukkhamasukhā vedanā kuto niccā bhavissatī|| So kāye ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāya aniccānupassī viharati|| vayānupassī pe|| virāgānupassī|| nirodhānupassī|| paṭinissaggānupassī viharati|| tassa kāye ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāya ca³ aniccānupassino viharato|| la|| paṭinissaggānupassino viharato yo kāye ca adukkhamasukhāya ca⁴ vedanāya avijjānusayo so pahiyati||

¹ S¹⁻³ omit ca

² Instead of rāgānusayo, S¹⁻³ have virāgānupassī [no] viharato yo; [no], missing in S¹, is superadded between the lines of S³

³ Missing in S³

⁴ Missing in S¹; put in S³ after vedanāya, but erased

9 So sukhaṃ ce¹ vedanaṃ vediyati Sā aniccāti pajānāti||
Anajjhositā ti pajānāti|| Anabhinanditā ti pajānāti²||
Dukkaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati|| pe|| Adukkhamasukhaṃ
ce vedanaṃ vediyati Sā aniccāti pajānāti|| Anajjhositā ti
pajānāti³|| Anabhinanditā ti pajānāti||

10 So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ
vediyati|| Dukkaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto
naṃ vediyati|| adukkhamasukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati
visaññutto naṃ vediyati||

11 So kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno Kāya-
pariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti|| jivitapari-
yantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno Jivitapariyantikaṃ veda-
naṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti|| kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jivita-
pariyādānā Idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni⁴
sītibhavissantiti pajānāti||

12 Seyyathāpi bhikkhu telaṃ ca paṭicca vaṭṭiṃ ca tela-
padipo jhāyeyya tasseva telassa ca vaṭṭiyā ca pariyādānā
anāhāro nibbāyeyya, Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu
kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno Kāyapariyantikaṃ
vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, Jivitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ
vediyamāno Jivitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajā-
nāti|| kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jivitapariyādānā Idheva sab-
bavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītibhavissantiti pajānātiti||

8 (8) *Gelaṇṇa* 2⁵

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesaliyaṃ viharati Mahā-
vane kuṭāgārasālāyaṃ||

2 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ^o

3 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sato hoti^o

¹ S¹⁻³ ca ² S¹⁻³ have —pe— instead of Ana^o

³ This phrase is omitted by S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ abhinanditāni here and further on

⁵ As this sutta differs from the preceding only by the substitution of *phassa* to *kāya*, I give but the beginning of the identical paragraphs, putting the whole of the differing ones

4 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno hoti°

5 Sato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno kālam āga-meyya°

6 Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno evaṃ satassa sampajānassa appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati sukhā vedanā|| so evaṃ pajānāti Uppannā kho myāyaṃ sukhā vedanā|| sā ca kho paṭicca no appaṭicca kim imam eva phassam paṭicca|| ayaṃ kho pana phasso anicco saṅkhato paṭicca samuppanno|| aniccaṃ kho pana saṅkhatam paṭicca samuppannam phassam paṭicca uppannā sukhā vedanā kuto niccā bhavissatīti|| so phasse ca sukhāya ca vedanāya aniccānupassī viharati|| vayā|| virāgā|| nirodhā|| paṭinissaggānupassī viharati|| tassa phasse ca sukhāya ca vedanāya aniccānupassino viharato|| vayā|| virāgā|| nirodhā|| paṭinissaggānupassino viharato yo phasse ca sukhāya ca vedanāya rāgānusayo so pahiyati||

7-11 Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno evaṃ satassa|| la|| viharato uppajjati dukkhā vedanā|| la|| uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā|| so evaṃ pajānāti Uppannā kho myāyaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā|| sā ca kho paṭicca no appaṭicca kim paṭicca imam eva phassam paṭicca|| Yathā purimasutte vitthāro tathā vitthāretabbe|| kāyassa bheda uddham jivitapariyādāna idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītibhavissantīti pajānāti||

12 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave telam paṭicca vaṭṭim paṭicca telappadipo jhāyeyya°|| °sītibhavissantīti pajānātīti||

9 (9) *Anicca*

3 Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭicca samuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā||

4 Katamā tisso|| Sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā||

5 Imā kho bhikkhave tisso vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭिकासamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammāti||

° This phrase is not to be found in S¹⁻³ which are much more complete

10 (10) *Phassamūlaka*

3 Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā phassajā phassamūlakā phassanidānā phassapaccayā||

4 Katamā tisso|| Sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā||

5 Sukhavedaniyam bhikkhave phassam paṭicca uppajjati sukhā vedanā|| tasseva sukhavedaniyassa phassassa¹ nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ sukhavedaniyam phassam paṭicca uppannā sukhā vedanā sā nirujjhati|| sā vūpasammati²||

6 Dukkavedaniyam bhikkhave phassam paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā|| tasseva dukkhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ³ dukkhavedaniyam phassam paṭicca uppannā dukkhā vedanā sā nirujjhati|| sā vūpasammati||

7 Adukkhamasukhavedaniyam bhikkhave phassam paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā|| tasseva adukkhamasukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ adukkhamasukhavedaniyam phassam paṭicca uppannā adukkhamasukhā vedanā sā nirujjhati sā vūpasammati||

8 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave dvinnam kaṭṭhānaṃ saṅghattanasamodhānā + usmā jāyati tejo abhinibbattati|| tesam yeva kaṭṭhānaṃ nānābhāvā vinikkhepā yā tajjā usmā sā nirujjhati sā vūpasammati||

9 Evam eva kho bhikkhave imā tisso vedanā phassajā phassamūlakā phassanidānā phassapaccayā tajjaṃ phassam paṭicca tajjā tajjā vedanā uppajjanti|| tajjassa tajjassa phassassa nirodhā tajjā tajjā vedanā nirujjhanti⁵||

¹ S¹⁻³ phassa

² B¹⁻² vūpasamati always

³ The sequel till the next tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ is missing in S¹⁻³ by mistake, I think, not for abridgment

⁴ B¹ saṅghattātassasamodhānā

⁵ So S¹⁻³ (although S³ do not repeat the last tajjā); B¹⁻² have *tajjamphassampaṭicca tajjā vedanā uppajjati|| tajjas-saphassassanirodhā tajjā vedanā nirujjhanti

Vedanāsamyyuttassa pathamakasagāthāvaggo ¹ ||

Tassuddānaṃ ² ||

Samādhi Sukhāya ³ Pahānena ||

Pātālaṃ ⁴ Daṭṭhabbena ||

Sallatthena ca Gelaṇṇāṃ ⁵ ||

Anicca ⁶ Phassamūlakā ti ||

CHAPTER II RAHOGATAVAGGO DUTIYO

11 (1) *Rahogataka*

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi ||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca || Idha mayham bhante rahogatassa paṭisal-linassa evam cetaso parivisaṅko udapādi Tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā || imā tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā || Vuttaṃ kho panetaṃ Bhagavatā Yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ taṃ dukkhasmin ti kiṃ nu kho etaṃ Bhagavatā sandhāya bhāsitaṃ Yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ taṃ dukkhasminti ||

4 Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu || tisso imā bhikkhu vedanā vuttā mayā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā imā tisso vedanā vuttā mayā || Vuttaṃ kho pane-tam bhikkhu mayā Yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ ⁷ taṃ dukkhasmin ti || taṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṅkhārānaṃ yeva aniccatam sandhāya bhāsitaṃ Yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ taṃ dukkhasmin ti || taṃ kho ⁸ panetaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṅkhā-rānaṃ yeva ⁹ khayadhammatam vayadhammatam virāga-

¹ S¹⁻³ sagāthavasaggosattamo driven back to the end

² S¹⁻³ tatruddānaṃ ³ S¹⁻³ sukhapa ⁴ S¹⁻³ pātallam

⁵ S¹⁻³ sallam gilaṇṇo ⁶ S³ aniccā; B² aniccam

⁷ Sabbam is inserted here by S¹⁻³ (added in S³ between the lines) ⁸ Missing in S¹⁻³ ⁹ Missing in B¹

dhhammatam nirodhadhammatam vipariṇāmadhammatam¹ sandhāya bhāsitaṃ Yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ taṃ dukkhasmīti¹

5 Atha kho pana bhikkhu mayā anupubbam saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho akkhato|| pathamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā niruddhā hoti|| dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā niruddhā honti|| tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa pīti niruddhā hoti|| catuttham jhānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā niruddhā honti|| Ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ samāpannassa rūpasāññā niruddhā hoti|| viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samāpannassa ākāsānañcāyatanaśāññā niruddhā hoti|| ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpannassa viññāṇañcāyatanaśāññā niruddhā hoti|| nevasāññānāśāññāyatanaṃ samāpannassa ākiñcaññāyatanaśāññā niruddhā hoti|| Saññāvedayitanirodham samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca niruddhā honti|| Khināsavassa bhikkhuo rāgo niruddho hoti|| doso niruddho hoti|| moho niruddho hoti

6 Atha kho bhikkhu mayā anupubbasaṅkhārānaṃ² vūpasamo akkhato|| pathamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā vūpasantaṃ hoti|| dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā vūpasantaṃ honti|| la saññāvedayitanirodham samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca vūpasantaṃ honti|| Khināsavassa bhikkhuo rāgo vūpasanto hoti|| doso vūpasanto hoti|| moho vūpasanto hoti||

7 Cha yimā bhikkhu passaddhiyo pathamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā paṭippassaddhā hoti|| dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā paṭippassaddhā honti|| tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa pīti paṭippassaddhā hoti|| catuttham jhānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā paṭippassaddhā

¹ Instead of this S¹⁻³ have (from yeva) khayadhammānaṃ sandhāya bhāsitaṃ yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ taṃ dukkhasmīti taṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṅkhārānaṃ yeva vāyadhammānaṃ sandhāya bhāsitaṃ yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ taṃ dukkhasmīti taṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṅkhārānaññeva vipariṇāmadhammaṃ (S¹ parināma-) sandhāya bhāsitaṃ yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ taṃ dukkhasmīti

² S¹⁻³ anupubbam

honti|| saññāvedayitanirodham samāpannassa sañña ca
vedanā ca paṭippassaddhā honti|| Khināsavassa bhik-
khuno rāgo paṭippassaddho hoti|| doso paṭippassaddho
hoti|| moho paṭippassaddho hoti||

12 (2) Ākāsam 1

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ākāse vividhā vātā vāyanti||
puratthimā pi vātā vāyanti|| pacchimā pi vātā vāyanti||
uttarā pi vātā vāyanti|| dakkhiṇā pi vātā vāyanti|| sarajā
pi vātā vāyanti|| arajā pi vātā vāyanti|| sitā pi vātā vāyanti||
uṇhā pi vātā vāyanti|| parittā pi vātā vāyanti|| adhimattāpi
vātā vāyanti|| Evam eva kho bhikkhave imasmim
kāyasmim vividhā vedanā uppajjanti|| sukhā¹ pi vedanā
uppajjanti²|| dukkhā³ pi vedanā uppajjanti|| adukkhamā-
sukhā pi vedanā uppajjanti

4 Yathāpi vātā akāse vāyanti vividhā puthu
puratthimā pacchimā cāpi|| uttarā atha dakkhiṇā 1 ||

Sarajā arajāvāpi|| sitā uṇhā ca ekadā,
adhimattā parittā ca, puthu⁴ vāyanti⁵ māluta⁶ 2 ||

tatthevimasmim pi kāyasmim samuppajjati vedanā||
sukhadukkhāsamuppatti, adukkhamasukkhā ca yā 3 ||

Yato ca bhikkhu ātāpi, sampajaṇo nirūpadhi⁷||
tato so⁸ vedanā sabbā⁹ pariṇāti paṇḍito 4 ||

So vedanā pariññāya diṭṭhe⁹ dhamme anāsavo||
kāyassa bhedā dhammatṭho|| saṅkhyam nopeti¹⁰ ve-
dagūti, 5 ||

1 S¹⁻³ dukkhā 2 B¹⁻² uppajjati always 3 S¹⁻³ sukhā

4 B¹ puthū 5 B² pavāyanti 6 S¹ māluta

7 S¹⁻³ sampajaññaṃ na riñcāti 8 S¹⁻³ ca

9 B² diṭṭheva; S³ diṭṭha 10 S¹⁻³ saṅkham na upeti

13 (3) *Ākāsam* 2

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ākāse vividhā vātā vāyanti puratthimā pi vātā vāyanti¹ pe² adhimattā pi vātā vāyanti³ || Evam eva kho bhikkhave imasmim kāyasmim vividhā veda nā uppajjanti¹ || sukhā pi vedanā uppajjanti² || dukkhā pi vedanā uppajjanti³ || adukkhamasukhā pi vedanā uppaj-jantīti⁴ ||

14 (4) *Āgāram*

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave āgantukāgāram¹ Tattha pu-ratthimāya disāya āgantvā vāsam kappenti pacchimāya disāya āgantvā vāsam kappenti² || uttarāya pi disāya āgantvā vāsam kappenti³ || dakkhiṇāya pi disāya vāsam kappenti⁴ || Khattiyā pi āgantvā vāsam kappenti brāhmaṇā pi āgantvā vāsam kappenti⁵ || vessā pi āgantvā vāsam kappenti⁶ || suddā pi āgantvā vāsam kappenti⁷ || Evam eva kho bhikkhave imasmim kāyasmim vividhā vedanā uppajjanti¹ || sukhā pi vedanā uppajjanti² || dukkhā pi vedanā uppajjanti³ || aduk-khamasukhā pi vedanā uppajjanti⁴ ||

4 Sāmisā pi sukhā vedanā uppajjanti¹ || sāmisā pi dukkhā vedanā uppajjanti² || sāmisā pi adukkhamasukhā vedanā uppajjanti³ || nirāmisā pi sukhā vedanā uppajjati⁴ || nirāmisā pi dukkhā vedanā uppajjanti⁵ || nirāmisā pi adukkhamasukhā vedanā uppajjantīti⁶ ||³

15 (5) *Santakam* 1

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-kamī¹ pe² :

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhaga-vantaṃ etaḍ avoca³ . Katamā nu kho bhante vedanā¹ katamo vedanāsamudayo² katamo vedanānirodho³ katamā⁴

¹ B^{1,2} uppajjati always

² B^{1,2} uppajjati, as before, here and further on

³ In this paragraph S^{1,3} intermingle sāmisā nirāmisā in this manner : sāmisā pi sukhā^o || nirāmisā pi sukhā^o || samisā pi dukkhā^o || nirāmisā pi dukkhā^o etc.

vedanānīrodhagāminīpatipadā|| ko vedanāya assādo|| ko ādinavo|| kim nissaraṇanti||

4 Tisso imā Ānanda vedanā|| sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā imā vuccanti Ānanda vedanā|| Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo phassanīrodhā vedanānīrodho|| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo vedanānīrodhagāminī patipadā|| seyyathīdaṃ sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī|| Yaṃ vedanaṃ paticca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassam ayam vedanāya assādo|| Yā vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ayaṃ vedanāya ādinavo|| Yo vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānam idaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ||

5 Atha kho paṇānanda mayā anupubbasaṅkhārānaṃ¹ nirodho akkhāto|| Pathamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā niruddhā hoti|| pe|| saññāvedayitānīrodhaṃ² samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca niruddhā honti|| Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgo niruddho hoti, doso niruddho hoti, moho niruddho hoti||

6 Atha kho paṇānanda mayā anupubbaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ vūpasamo akkhāto|| Pathamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā vūpasantā hoti|| pe|| saññāvedayitānīrodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca vūpasantā honti|| Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgo vūpasanto hoti, doso vūpasanto, moho vūpasanto hoti||

7 Atha kho paṇānanda mayā anupubbaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ passaddhi³ akkhātā|| Pathamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā paṭippassaddhā hoti|| la|| ākāsaṇaīcāyatanam samāpannassa rūpasaññā paṭippassaddhā hoti, viññāṇaīcāyatanam samāpannassa ākāsaṇaīcāyatanaśaññā paṭippassaddhā hoti|| ākiṇcaññāyatanam samāpannassa viññāṇaīcāyatanaśaññā paṭippassaddhā hoti|| nevaśaññānāśaññāyatanam samāpannassa ākiṇcaññāyatanaśaññā paṭippassaddhā hoti|| saññāvedayitānīrodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca paṭippassaddhā honti||

¹ S¹⁻³ anupubbaṃ^o as before and further on

² S¹⁻³ nirodha (ṃ being erased in S³) here only

³ B¹⁻² paṭippassaddhi ⁴ This phrase is missing in S¹.

Khiṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgo paṭippassaddho hoti|| doso paṭippassaddho hoti|| moho paṭippassaddho hotiti||

16 (6) *Santakam* 2

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| pe||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca|| Katamā nu kho vedanā|| katamo vedanānirodho|| katamā vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| ko vedanāya assādo|| ko ¹ ādinavo|| kim ² nissaraṇaṃ ti||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavan-nettikā Bhagavaṃpatisaraṇā|| sādhu bhante Bhagavantaññeva ² paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ attho|| Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti||

Tena hi Ānanda sūrohi sādhuṃ manasi karohi bhāsissāmi||

Evam bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando paccassosi||

5-8 Bhagavā etad avoca|| Tisso imā Ānanda vedanā|| sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā|| imā vuccanti Ānanda vedanā|| la|| phassasamudayo|| la, ³ khiṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgo paṭippassaddho hoti|| doso paṭippassaddho hoti|| moho paṭippassaddho hotiti||

17 (7) *Aṭṭhaka* 1

2 Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissa upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdissa||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocun|| Katamā nu kho bhante vedanā|| katamo vedanāsamudayo|| katamo vedanānirodho|| katamā nirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| ko vedanāya assādo|| ko ādinavo|| kim nissaraṇaṃ ti||

¹ B¹⁻² insert vedanāya ² S¹⁻³ Bhagavantamīyeva

³ Much more complete in S¹⁻³; the text is a mere repetition of 4-7 in the preceding sutta

⁴ S¹⁻³ vedanāya always; S¹ adds here katamā vedanā samudaya-gāminī paṭipadā

4 Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā|| sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā|| imā vuccanti bhikkhave vedanā|| Phassasamudayā¹ vedanāsamudayo² || phassanirodhā¹ vedanānirodho|| ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditṭhi pe|| sammāsamādhi|| Yaṃ vedanam paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ yaṃ vedanāya assādo|| Yā vedanā aniccā dukkhā³ vipariṇāmadhammā yaṃ vedanāya ādinavo|| Yo vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāga-pahānaṃ|| idaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ||

5 Atha kho pana bhikkhave mayā anupubbasaṅkhārānam nirodho akkhāto ||

Pathamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā niruddhā hoti pe|| Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuṇo rāgo niruddho hoti, doso niruddho hoti|| moho niruddho hoti||

6 Atha kho pana bhikkhave mayā anupubbasaṅkhārānaṃ vūpasamo akkhāto, pathamajhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā vūpasantā hoti, la|| Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuṇo rāgo vūpasanto hoti, doso vūpasanto hoti|| moho vūpasanto hoti||

7 Chayimā bhikkhave passaddhiyo|| Pathamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā paṭippassaddhā hoti, dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā paṭippassaddhā honti|| tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa pīti paṭippassaddhā hoti, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā paṭippassaddhā honti|| Saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca paṭippassaddhā honti|| Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuṇo rāgo paṭippassaddho hoti|| doso paṭippassaddho hoti|| moho paṭippassaddho hoti||

18 (8) *Atthaka* 2

2 Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissaṃ pe||

¹ B² samphassa°

² S¹⁻³ insert taṇhā vedanāsamudaya-gāminī paṭipadā

³ S¹⁻³ -yā instead of dukkhā

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno ¹ kho te ² bhikkhū Bhagavā etad avoca||| Katamā nu kho bhikkhave vedanā|| Katamo vedanāsamudayo|| Katamo vedanānirodho|| Katamā vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| Ko vedanāya assādo|| Ko ādinavo|| Kiṃ nissaraṇanti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| la|||

5-8 Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā|| sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā|| imā vuccanti bhikkhave vedanā|| phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo|||

Yathā purimasuttante tathā vitthāretabbo||| ³

19 (9) Pañcakaṅgo

2 Atha kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati yenāyasmā Udāyī tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyim abhiyādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyim etad avoca||| Kati nu kho bhante Udāyī vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti|||

Tisso kho thapati ⁴ vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā|| imā ⁵ kho thapati ⁴ vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti|||

4 Evaṃ vutte Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyim etad avoca|| Na kho bhante Udāyī tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā|| dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā|| yāyaṃ bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā santasmim esā paṇite sukhe ⁶ vuttā Bhagavatā ti|||

5 Dutiyam pi kho āyasmā Udāyī Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapatim etad avoca|| Na kho thapati ⁴ dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā|| tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā|| imā tisso vedanā ⁷ vuttā Bhagavatā ti||| Dutiyam pi kho ⁸ Pañcakango thapati āyasmantaṃ

¹ So all the MSS.

² S¹⁻³ he

³ S¹⁻³ yathāpurimaṃ suttantaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbam
—pe—

⁴ S¹⁻³ gahapati

⁵ S¹⁻³ imaṃ

⁶ S¹⁻³ paṇitesu

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit imā tisso vedanā

⁸ Missing in S¹⁻³

Udāyim etad avoca|| Na kho bhante Udāyī tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā|| dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā|| yāyam bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā santasmiṃ esā pañite sukhe ¹ vuttā Bhagavatā ti||

6 Tatiyam pi kho āyasmā Udāyī Pañcakaṅgam thapatim etad avoca|| Na kho thapati ² dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā|| tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā|| imā tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti Tatiyam pi kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantam Udāyim etad avoca Na kho bhante Udāyī tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā yāyam bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā santasmiṃ esā pañite sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā ti || Neva kho asakkhi ³ āyasmā Udāyī Pañcakaṅgam thapatim saññāpetum na pañāsakkhi ⁴ Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantam Udāyim saññāpetum ||

7 Assosi kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmato Udāyissa Pañcakaṅgena thapatinā saddhim imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ ||

8 Atha kho āyasmā Ānandoyena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami upasaṅkamitvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando yāvatako āyasmato Udāyissa Pañcakaṅgena thapatinā saddhim ahosi kathāsallāpo ⁵ tam pi sabbam Bhagavato ārocesi ||

9 Santam eva ⁶ kho Ānanda pariyāyam Pañcakaṅgo thapati Udāyissa bhikkhuno nābbhanumodi, santam ca panānanda pariyāyam Udāyī bhikkhu Pañcakaṅgassa thapatino nābbhanumodi Dve pi mayā Ānanda vedanā vuttā pariyāyena tisso pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena, pañca pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena, cha pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena attharasā pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena chattimsā pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena

¹ S¹⁻³ pañitesu kho here and further on

² S¹⁻³ gaḥapati ³ B¹ neva asakkhi; B² nevasakkhi

⁴ S¹⁻³ pana asakkhi ⁵ S³ kathā allāpo

⁶ S¹⁻³ santamveva

atthasatam pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena||¹ Evam pariyāyadesito Ānanda mayā dhammo||²

10 Evam pariyāyadesite³ kho Ānanda mayā dhamme ye aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ na samanumaññissanti na samanujānissanti na samanumodissanti|| tesam etam pātikaṅkham bhaṇḍanaajāta kalahajāta vivādāpannā aññamaññam mukhasattihī vitudantā viharissanti|| Evam pariyāyadesito⁴ mayā dhammo|| evam pariyāyadesite kho Ānanda mayā dhamme ye aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ samanumaññissanti samanujānissanti samanumodissanti|| tesam etam pātikaṅkham samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakibhūtā⁵ aññamaññam piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharissanti||

11 Pañcīme Ānanda kāmagaṇā|| Katamā pañca|| Cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitaṃ rajaniyā|| la|| Kayavīññeyyā potthabbā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitaṃ rajaniyā|| ime kho Ānanda pañcakāmagaṇā|| Yam kho Ānanda ime pañca kāmagaṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassam|| idam vuccati kāmasukham||

12 Ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ|| Etam paramaṃ satta⁶ sukhaṃ somanassam paṭisamvedenti ti|| idam nesāham nānujānāmi|| taṃ kissa hetu|| Atthānanda etambā sukhā aññaṃ sukham abhikkantataraṇa⁷ paṇītataṇa|| katamaṃ⁸ cūnanda etambā sukhā aññaṃ sukham abhikkantataraṃ ca paṇītataṇa|| Idhānanda bhikkhu viviceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ pathamaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharati|| idam kho Ānanda etambā sukhā aññaṃ sukham abhikkantataraṃ ca paṇītataṇa||

¹ So B¹⁻²; S¹⁻³ atthasatam pi mayā vedanāsataṃ vuttam pariyāyena

² This phrase is omitted by S¹; S³ has instead of it: tisso pi mayā vedanā vuttā

³ S¹⁻³ pariyāyēnadesite

⁴ B¹⁻² insert kho Ānanda

⁵ S¹ khīrodanī

⁶ B¹⁻² santam always

⁷ S¹⁻³ oceva instead of ca

⁸ S¹⁻³ katamā

13 Ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ|| Etam paramaṃ sattā sukhaṃ somanassam paṭisaṃvedentīti|| idaṃ nesāhaṃ nānujānāmi|| taṃ kissa hetu||| Atthānanda etambhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṃ ca paṇitatarāṇca|| katamañcānanda etambhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṃ ca paṇitatarāṃ ca||| Idhānanda bhikkhu vitakka-vicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati|| idaṃ kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṃ ca paṇitatarāṃ ca|||

14 Ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ|| Etam paramaṃ sattā sukhaṃ somanassam paṭisaṃvedentī ti|| idaṃ nesāhaṃ nānujānāmi|| taṃ kissa hetu|| atthānanda etambhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṃ ca paṇitatarāṃ ca|| katamaṃ cānanda etambhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṃ ca paṇitatarāṃ ca||| Idhānanda bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti¹|| yantaṃ ariyā ñeikkhanti upekkhako satimā sukhavihārīti|| tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati|| idaṃ kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṃ ca paṇitatarāṃ ca

15 Ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ|| Etam paramaṃ sattā sukhaṃ somanassam paṭisaṃvedentīti|| idaṃ nesāhaṃ nānujānāmi|| taṃ kissa hetu|| atthānanda etambhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṃ ca paṇitatarāṃ ca|| katamañ² cānanda etambhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṃ ca paṇitatarāṃ ca||| Idhānanda bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upakhasatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati|| idaṃ Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṃ ca paṇitatarāṃ ca³|||

16 Ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ|| Etam paramaṃ sattā sukhaṃ somanassam paṭisaṃvedentīti idaṃ nesāhaṃ

¹ S¹ paṭisaṃvedī ; S³ °vediyati

² S¹⁻³ katamaṃ

³ S¹⁻³ insert here -pe-

nānujānāmi|| taṃ kissa hetu|| atthānanda etambhā sukhā aññam sukham abhikkantataram ca paṇitatarā ca|| kata-mam¹ cānanda etambhā sukhā aññam sukham abhikkanta-taram ca paṇitatarā ca|| Idhānanda bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānam samatikkamā patighasaññānam atthagamā nānattasaññānam amanasikarā Anatto² ākāso ti ākāsaññā-cāyatanam upasampajja viharati|| idaṃ kho Ānanda etam-hā sukhā|| pe||

17 Ye ca kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ|| Etam paramam sattā sukhā somanassam paṭisaṃvedentīti|| idaṃ³ nesū-ham nānujānāmi|| taṃ kissa hetu|| atthānanda etambhā sukhā|| pe|| katamañ⁴ cānanda etambhā sukhā aññam su-kham|| pe|| Idhānanda bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsaññācāyatanam samatikkamma Anattam⁵ viññānanti viññāpañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati|| idaṃ kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā|| pe||

18 Ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ|| Etam paramam sattā sukhā somanassam paṭisaṃvedentīti|| idaṃ nesū-ham nānujānāmi|| taṃ kissa hetu|| atthānanda etambhā sukhā|| pe|| katamañ cānanda etambhā sukhā aññam su-kham|| Idhānanda bhikkhu sabbaso viññāpañcāyatanam samatikkamma Natthi kiñceti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasam-pajja viharati|| idaṃ kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññam sukhā abhikkantataram ca paṇitatarā ca||

19 Ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ|| Etam paramam⁶ sattā sukhā somanassam paṭisaṃvedentīti|| idaṃ nesū-ham nānujānāmi|| taṃ kissa hetu|| atthānanda etambhā sukhā|| pe|| katamañ⁷ cānanda etambhā sukhā aññam sukhā abhikkantataram ca paṇitatarā ca|| Idhānanda bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma neva-saññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati|| idaṃ kho

¹ S¹⁻³ katamā

² B¹⁻² ananto; S¹⁻³ anatto (which might be ananto, but seems rather to be anatto)

³ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ katamā

⁵ B¹⁻² anantam (see note 2)

⁶ S¹⁻³ etaparamā

⁷ S³ katamā; S¹ katama

Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññam sukham abhikkantataram ca pañitataram ca||

20 Ye ca kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyum|| Etam paramam sattā sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedentīti|| idaṃ nesāham nānujānāmi|| taṃ kissa hetu|| atthānanda etamhā sukhā aññam sukham abhikkantataram ca pañitatarāñ ca|| Katamam¹ cūnanda etamhā sukhā aññam sukham abhikkantataram ca pañitataram ca|| Idhānanda bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati|| idaṃ kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññam sukham abhikkantataram ca pañitataram ca||

21 Tānaṃ kho panetaṃ Ānanda vijjati yam aññatitthiyā paribbajakā evaṃ vadeyyum|| Saññāvedayitanirodham Samaṇo Gotamo āha|| taṃ ca sukhasmim² paññāpeti³ tayidaṃ kiṃsu tayidaṃ kathamsūti|| Evaṃ vādino Ānanda aññatitthiyā paribbajakā evaṃ assu⁴ vacanīyā Na kho āvuso Bhagavā sukhāññeva vedanaṃ saṃdhāya sukhasmim paññāpeti|| yattha yatthāvuso sukham upalabbhati|| yaṃhi yaṃhi⁵ sukham taṃ taṃ⁶ tathāgato sukhasmim paññāpeti||

20 (10) Bhikkhunā

3 Dve pi⁷ mayā bhikkhave vedanā vuttā pariyāyena tisso pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena|| pañca pi may vedanā vuttā pariyāyena|| cha pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena|| atthārasā pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena|| cha tiṃsā pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena|| atthasatam pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena||

4 Evaṃ pariyāyadesito bhikkhave mayā dhammo|| eva pariyāyadesite kho bhikkhave mayā dhamme ye aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ na samanumaññissanti¹ samanujānissanti na samanumodissanti|| tesam etam pā

¹ S¹⁻³ katamā

² B² sukhasminti

³ S¹⁻³ paññāyati

⁴ S¹⁻³ assa

⁵ B¹⁻² yaṃhi yaṃhi

⁶ S¹⁻³ taṃ once

⁷ Missing in S¹⁻³

kaṅkham¹ bhaṇḍanajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā añña-
maññam² mukhasattihi vitudantā viharissanti|| Evam
pariyāyadesito bhikkhave mayā dhammo|| evam pariyāya-
desito kho bhikkhave mayā dhamme ye aññamaññassa
subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ samanumaññissanti samanuñjanis-
santi samanumodissanti|| tesam etam pātikaṅkham
samaggā samodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakibhūtā³ añ-
ñamaññam piyacakkhūhi sampassantā⁴ viharissanti||

5-14 Pañcime bhikkhave kāmaguṇā|| la|| 5

15 Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave⁶ vijjati yam aññā-
titthiyā paribbājakā evam vadeyyuṃ. Saññāvedayitaniro-
dham Samaṇo Gotamo āha|| taṃ ca sukhasmim paññāpeti||
tayidaṃ kiṃsu tayidaṃ kathamsū ti|| Evam vādino bhik-
khave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evam assu vacaniyā|| Na
kho āvuso Bhagavā sukhaññeva⁷ vedanaṃ sandhāya su-
khasmim paññāpeti|| Yattha yattha āvuso sukham upalab-
bhati|| yamhi yamhi⁸ taṃ taṃ⁹ tathāgato sukhasmim
paññāpeti||

Rahogatavaggo dutiyo¹⁰||

Tassuddānaṃ||

Rahogataṃ dve¹¹ Ākāsam||

Agāraṃ dve ca Santakam||

Atthakena ca¹² dve vuttā||

Pañcakaṇḍo ca¹³ Bhikkhunā ti||

¹ S³ pātikaṅkhā here and further on ² S¹⁻³ aññassa

³ B² khīrodato ⁴ S¹⁻³ sampassamānā

⁵ More complete in S¹⁻³ (see the preceding sutta 11-20)

⁶ Missing in S¹⁻³ ⁷ S¹⁻³ sukhaṃ yeva

⁸ B¹⁻² yaṃ yaṃ ⁹ S¹ taṃ once; S³ naṃ naṃ

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ sattamo, the whole being drawn back to the end

¹¹ S¹⁻³ rahogata dveda

¹² B¹ atthagānaṃ ca^o; B² atthakam nava

¹³ S¹⁻³ tha; B² dha

CHAPTER III AṬṬHASATAPARIYĀYA-VAGGO TATIYO

21 (1) *Sivako*

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe||

2 Atha kho Moliya-Sivako¹ paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisūretvā ekam antaṃ nisidi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Moliya-Sivako paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Santi² bho Gotama eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino|| Yam kiñcāyam purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā sabbantaṃ pubbe katahetūti|| Idha pana³ bhavaṃ Gotamo kim āhāti||

4 Pittasamuṭṭhānāni pi kho Sivako idhekaccāni vedayitāni uppajjanti, sāmaṃ pi kho etaṃ Sivako⁴ veditabbaṃ yathā pittasamuṭṭhānāni pi idhekaccāni vedayitāni uppajjanti, lokassa pi kho etaṃ Sivako saccasammatam yathā pittasamuṭṭhānāni pi idhekaccāni vedayitāni uppajjanti, Tatra Sivako ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino Yam kiñcāyam purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā sabbantaṃ tam pubbe katahetūti, yaṃ ca sāmaṃ ñātaṃ⁵ taṃ ca atidhāvanti⁶ || yaṃ ca⁷ loke saccasammatam taṃ ca atidhāvanti|| Tasmā tesam samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ micchāti vadāmi||

5 Semhasamuṭṭhānāni pi kho Sivako|| pe||

6 Vātasamuṭṭhānāni pi kho Sivako|| la||

7 Sannipātikāni pi kho Sivako|| la||

8 Utupariṇāmajāni pi kho Sivako|| la||

9 Visamaparihārajāni pi kho Sivako|| la||

10 Opakkamikāni pi kho Sivako|| la||

¹ B¹⁻² Sivako always ² S¹⁻³ add hi ³ Missing in S¹

⁴ B¹⁻² insert evaṃ ⁵ S¹⁻³ sāmaññātaṃ

⁶ B² atidhāvati always

⁷ B¹⁻² omit ca

11 Kammavipākajāni pi kho Sīvaka idhekaccāni vedayitāni uppajjanti|| sāmam pi kho etam ¹ Sīvaka ² veditabbam yathā kammavipākajāni pi ³ idhekaccāni vedayitāni uppajjanti|| lokassa pi kho etam Sīvaka saccasammataṃ yathā kammavipākajāni pi idhekaccāni vedayitāni uppajjanti|| Tatra Sīvaka ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino Yaṃ kiñcāyam purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukham vā dukkham vā adukkham asukham vā|| sabban tam pubbe katahetū ti|| Yaṃ ca sāmam ñātaṃ tam ca atidhāvanti yaṃ ca loke saccasammattaṃ tam ca atidhāvanti|| tasmā tesam samaṇabrāhmaṇānam micchāti vadāmīti||

12 Evaṃ vutte Moliya-Sivako paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Abhikkantam bho Gotama —pe— upāsakam mam bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan ti||

13 Pittaṃ semhaṃ ca vāto ca||
sannipātā utūni ca||
visamaṃ opakkamikam ⁴||
kammavipākena aṭṭhami ti ⁵||

22 (2) Aṭṭhasata

2 Aṭṭhasatapariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave dhammapariyāyaṃ desissāmi tam suṇātha||

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave aṭṭhasatapariyāyo dhammapariyāyo|| Dve pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena|| tisso pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena|| pañca pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena|| cha pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena|| attharasā pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena|| chattimsa pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena|| aṭṭhasatam pi mayā vedanā ⁶ vuttā pariyāyena||

4 Katamā ca bhikkhave dve vedanā|| Kāyikā ca cetasikā ca|| imā vuccanti bhikkhave dve vedanā||

¹ Omitted by B¹⁻³

² B¹⁻² insert evaṃ

³ S¹⁻³ insert kho sīvaka

⁴ S¹⁻³ opakkamiko ca

⁵ S³ aṭṭhami; B² aṭṭhamiti

⁶ S¹ inserts here satam pi (compare p. 225 note 1)

5 Katamā ca bhikkhave tisso vedanā¹ || Sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā || imā vuccanti bhikkhave tisso vedanā ||

6 Katamā ca bhikkhave pañcavedanā² || Sukhindriyaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ imā vuccanti bhikkhave pañcavedanā ||

7 Katamā ca bhikkhave cha vedanā³ cakkhusamphassajā vedanā, pa⁴ manosamphassajā vedanā, imā vuccanti cha vedanā ||

8 Katamā ca bhikkhave atthārasā vedanā⁵ cha somanassupavīcārā cha domanassupavīcārā cha upekkhupavīcārā⁶ ima vuccanti bhikkhave atthārasā vedanā ||

9 Katamā ca bhikkhave chattimsa vedanā⁷ cha gehasitāni somanassāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni⁸ cha nekkhammasitāni domanassāni cha gehasitā upekkhā cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā, imā vuccanti bhikkhave chattimsa vedanā ||

10 Katamā⁹ ca bhikkhave atthasatavedanā⁵ || Atitā chattimsa vedanā¹ anāgatā chattimsavedanā² paccuppannā chattimsavedanā³ imā vuccanti⁶ bhikkhave atthasatavedanā⁷ || ayam bhikkhave atthasatapariyāyo dhammapariyāyoti ||

23 (3) Bhikkhu

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasānīkampi || pe¹ ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca || Katamā nu kho bhante vedanā katamo vedanāsamudayo katamā vedanāsamudayaḡāminī paṭipadā² || katamo⁸ vedanā⁹ nirodho katamā vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā³ || ko vedanāya assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇanti ||

¹ S¹ upekkhorā; S³ upekkhāupavīcārā

² S¹⁻³ —pe— instead of cha geha^o

³ S¹ has only chata and a blank instead of bhikkhave^ovedanā

⁴ B¹ katamañca

⁵ B¹⁻² atthasataṃ^o always

⁶ S¹⁻³ idaṃ vuccati . . .

⁷ S¹⁻³ atthasatavedanāsatam

⁸ S¹⁻³ katamā

⁹ Missing in S¹ which is here disturbed

4 Tisso imā bhikkhu vedanāḥ sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanāḥ imā vuccanti bhikkhu tisso vedanāḥḥ Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo¹ tanhā vedanāsamudayagāminī paṭipadā, phassanīrodhā vedanānīrodhoḥ ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo vedanānīrodhagāminī paṭipadā seyyathidaṃ sammāditṭhiḥ² peḥ sammāsamādhiḥ Yam vedanam paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassam ayam vedanāya assādo yā¹ vedanā² aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ayam vedanāya ādinavoḥ yo vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇantiḥḥ

24 (4) Pubbeñāṇam

2 Pubbe³ me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etad ahosiḥḥ Katamā nu kho vedanāḥ katamo vedanāsamudayo katamā vedanāsamudayagāminī paṭipadāḥ katamo vedanānīrodho katamā vedanānīrodhagāminī paṭipadāḥ ko vedanāya assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṇ tiḥḥ

3 Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad ahosiḥḥ Tisso imā vedanā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanāḥ imā vuccanti vedanāḥ Phassamudayā vedanāsamudayoḥ tanhā vedanāsamudayagāminī paṭipadāḥ peḥ Yo vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇantiḥḥ

4 Imā vedanā ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādiḥḥ ñāṇam udapādiḥḥ paññā udapādiḥḥ vijjā udapādiḥḥ āloko udapādiḥḥ

5 Ayam vedanāsamudayoti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādiḥḥ laḥḥ

6 Ayam vedanāsamudayagāminī paṭipadāti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādiḥḥ laḥḥ

7 Ayam vedanānīrodho ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādiḥḥ laḥḥ

¹ St.³ yaṃ

² St¹ vedanāya

³ St.³ pubbeva

8 Ayaṃ vedanānirodhagamini paṭipadā ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi|| la||

9 Ayaṃ vedanāya assādo ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu|| la||

10 Ayaṃ vedanāya ādinavo ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu|| la||

11 Idam vedanāya ¹ nissaraṇan ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi|| nāṇam udapādi|| paññā udapādi|| vijjā udapādi|| āloko udapādi||

25 (5) Bhikkhunā

2 Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkamāsu|| pe||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum|| Katamā nu kho bhante vedanā katamo vedanāsamudayo katamā vedanāsamudaya-gāmini paṭipadā|| katamo vedanānirodho katamā vedanānirodhagamini paṭipadā, ko vedanāya assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇanti||

4 Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā|| imā vuccanti bhikkhave vedanā|| Phassasamudaya vedanāsamudayo|| taṇhā vedanāsamudaya-gāmini paṭipadā|| phassanirodhā ²|| pe|| Yo vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idam vedanāya nissaraṇanti||

26 (6) Samaṇabrāhmaṇā 1

2 Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā|| katamā tisso|| sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā||

3 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca ādinavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathabhūtaṃ nappajānanti|| pe||

4 ||pajānanti|| pa|| sayam abhiññāya sacchikatvā upasam-pajja viharantīti ³||

¹ B¹ kho instead of vedanāya

² S¹⁻³ nirodho

³ So S¹⁻³; complete in B¹⁻²;—See, in the Nidanavaggo, the several so-called Samaṇabrāhmaṇā suttas

27 (7) *Samāṇa-brāhmaṇā* 2

2 Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanāḥ katamā tissoḥḥ Sukhā vedanāḥ dukkhā vedanāḥ adukkhamasukhā vedanāḥḥ

3 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samāṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ samudayaṇca atthagamaṇca assaḍaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānantiḥ peḥḥ

4 ḥpajānantiḥ paḥ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantiḥḥ

28 (8) *Samāṇabrāhmaṇā* 3

3 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samāṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā vedanaṃ nappajānanti vedanā samudayaṃ nappajānanti vedanāsamudayaṃ nappajānanti vedanānirodhaṃ nappajānanti vedanānirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ nappajānantiḥ peḥḥ

4 ḥpajānantiḥ paḥ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantiḥḥ

29 (9) *Suddhikaṃ nirāmisam*

2 Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanāḥ katamā tissoḥḥ sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanāḥ imā kho bhikkhave tisso vedanā tiḥ

3 Atthi bhikkhave sāmisaṃ pīti atthi nirāmisā pītiḥ atthi nirāmisā nirāmisataraṃ pītiḥḥ Atthi sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ atthi nirāmisam sukhaṃ atthi nirāmisā nirāmisataraṃ sukhaṃḥḥ Atthi sāmisaṃ upekhā atthi nirāmisā upekhā atthi nirāmisā nirāmisataraṃ upekhāḥḥ Atthi sāmiso vimokkho atthi nirāmisam vimokkho atthi nirāmisā nirāmisataraṃ vimokkhoḥḥ

4 Katamā ca¹ bhikkhave sāmisaṃ pītiḥḥ Pañcīme bhikkhave kāmagaṇāḥ katame pañcaḥ cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyāḥ peḥḥ kāyaviññeyyā poṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyāḥ ime kho bhikkhave pañcakāmagaṇāḥḥ Yā kho bhikkhave ime pañca kāmagaṇe paṭicca uppajjati pītiḥ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sāmisaṃ pītiḥḥ

¹ S¹ inserts sa ; S³ sā

5 Katamā ca bhikkhave nirāmisā pītiṃṃṃ Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu viviceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatiṃ vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodhibhāvaṃ avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatiṃ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nirāmisā pītiṃṃṃ

6 Katamā ca bhikkhave nirāmisā nirāmisatarā pītiṃṃṃ Yā kho bhikkhave khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgacittaṃ vimuttam paccavekkhato dosā cittaṃ vimuttam paccavekkhato mohā cittaṃ vimuttam paccavekkhato uppajjati pītiṃṃṃ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nirāmisā nirāmisatarā pītiṃṃṃ

7 Katamañca¹ bhikkhave sāmisaṃ sukhaṃṃṃ Pañcime bhikkhave kāmagaṇāṃ katamā pañcaṃṃṃ Cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyāṃ peṃ kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyāṃ ime kho bhikkhave pañcakāmagaṇāṃ yaṃ kho bhikkhave ime pañcakāmagaṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ idam vuccati bhikkhave² sāmisaṃ sukhaṃṃṃ

8 Katamañ ca bhikkhave nirāmisāṃ sukhaṃṃṃ Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu viviceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatiṃ vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodhibhāvaṃ avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ³ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatiṃ pītiyā ca virāgā ūpekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedetiṃ yantam ariyā ācikkhanti upekkhako satimā sukhavihārīti tatiyaṃ⁴ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatiṃṃṃ Idam vuccati bhikkhave nirāmisāṃ sukhaṃṃṃ

9 Katamañ ca bhikkhave nirāmisā nirāmisatarāṃ sukhaṃṃṃ Yaṃ kho bhikkhave khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgā cittaṃ vimuttam paccavekkhato dosā cittaṃ vimuttam

¹ S¹⁻³ katamañca

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ S¹⁻³ dutiya

⁴ S¹⁻³ tatiya

paccavekkhato mohā cittaṃ vimuttam paccavekkhato
uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ|| Idam vuccati bhikkhave
nirāmisā nirāmisatarāṃ sukhaṃ||

10 Katamā ca bhikkhave sāmisā upekkhā|| Pañcime
bhikkhave kāmaguṇā|| katame pañcā|| Cakkhuviññeyyā
rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā||
pe|| kāyaviññeyyā potthabbū itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā
kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā|| ime kho bhikkhave pañca-
kāmaguṇā|| Yā kho bhikkhave ime pañcakāmaguṇe
paṭicca uppajjati upekkhā|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sāmisā
upekkhā||

11 Katamā ca bhikkhave nirāmisā¹ upekkhā|| Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca
pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānam atthagamā
adukkhamasukham upekkhā satiparisuddhiṃ catuttham
jhānam upasampajja viharati|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
nirāmisā upekkhā||

12 Katamā ca bhikkhave nirāmisā nirāmisatarā
upekkhā|| Yā² kho bhikkhave khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno
rāgā cittaṃ vimuttam paccavekkhato dosā cittaṃ vimuttam
paccavekkhato mohā cittaṃ vimuttam paccavekkhato
uppajjati upekkhā|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nirāmisā
nirāmisatarā upekkhā||

13-14 Katamo ca bhikkhave sāmisō vimokkho|| Rūpa-
paṭisaṃyutto vimokkho sāmisō|| pe|| Arūpapaṭisaṃyutto
vimokkho nirāmisō||

15 Katamo ca bhikkhave nirāmisā³ nirāmisataro
vimokkho|| Yo kho bhikkhave khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno
rāgā cittaṃ vimuttam paccavekkhato|| pe|| mohā cittaṃ
vimuttam paccavekkhato uppajjati vimokkho|| ayaṃ
vuccati bhikkhave nirāmisā nirāmisataro⁴ vimokkho ti||

Atthasatapariyāyavaggo tatiyo||⁵

Tassuddānaṃ⁶||

¹ B² inserts ca

² S¹⁻³ yaṃ

³ S¹⁻³ nirāmisō

⁴ S¹⁻³ otarā

⁵ Put in S¹⁻³ after the verse

⁶ S¹⁻³ tatruddānaṃ

Sivaka ¹ Atthasata ¹ Bhikkhu||
 Pubbeñāṇaṇca Bhikkhunā²||
 Samaṇabrāhmaṇā tīni||
 Suddhikaṇṇa ³ nirāmisā tī||
 Vedanāsamyuttaṃ nīṭṭhitam||

BOOK III MĀTUGĀMA-SAMYUTTAM

CHAPTER I PEYYĀLA-VAGGO PATHAMO

1 (1) *Manāpā amanāpā*

2 Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato mātugām
 ekanta-amanāpo hoti purisassa|| katamehi pañcahi||
 Na ca ⁴ rūpavā hoti|| na ca bhogavā hoti|| na ca silav
 hoti|| alaso ca hoti|| pajañcassa ⁵ na labhati|| Imehi kh
 bhikkhave pañcahi aṅgehi samannāgato mātugāmo ekanta
 amanāpo ⁶ hoti purisassa||

3 Pañcahi bhikkhave ⁷ aṅgehi samannāgato mātugām
 ekantamanāpo hoti-purisassa|| katamehi pañcahi|| Rūpav
 ca hoti|| bhogavā ca hoti|| silavā ca hoti|| dakkho ca hot
 analaso|| pajañcassa labhati|| Imehi kho bhikkhave pañ
 cahi aṅgehi samannāgato mātugāmo ekantamanāpo hot
 purisassa||

2 (2) *Manāpā amanāpā*

2 Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato puriso ekanta
 amanāpo hoti mātugāmassa|| katamehi pañcahi|| Na ca
 rūpavā hoti|| na ca bhogavā hoti|| na ca silavā hoti|| alaso
 ca hoti|| pajañcassa na labhati|| Imehi kho bhikkhave

¹ B² Sivakam Atthasatam; S¹⁻³ Sivakatthasatam

² S¹⁻³ bhikkhuno ³ S¹⁻³ suddhikaṇṇa ⁴ S¹⁻³ neve

⁵ S¹ pañjavassa (further on pañjacassa); S³ pañcavassa

⁶ S¹⁻³ ekantāmanāpo here and further on ⁷ S¹ adds ca

pañcahi aṅgehi samannāgato puriso ekanta-amanāpo hoti mātugāmassa||

3 Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato puriso ekanta-manāpo hoti mātugāmassa|| katamehi pañcahi¹ || Rūpavā ca hoti|| bhogavā ca hoti|| silavā ca hoti|| dakkho ca hoti analaso|| pajañcassa² labhati|| Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahi aṅgehi samannāgato puriso ekantamanāpo hoti mātugāmassāti||

3 (3) *Āveṇikā*

2 Pañcimāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa āveṇikāni dukkhāni yāni mātugāmo paccanubhoti aññatreva purisehi|| katamāni pañca||

3 Idha bhikkhave mātugāmo daharo³ va⁴ samāno patikulam gacchati nātakehi vinā hoti|| idam bhikkhave mātugāmāssa pathamam āveṇikam dukkham|| yam mātugāmo paccanubhoti aññatreva purisehi||

4 Puna ca param bhikkhave mātugāmo utunī⁵ hoti|| idam bhikkhave mātugāmassa duttiyam āveṇikam dukkham yam mātugāmo paccanubhoti aññatreva purisehi||

5 Puna ca param bhikkhave mātugāmo gabbhinī hoti|| idam bhikkhave mātugāmassa tatiyam āveṇikam dukkham yam mātugāmo paccanubhoti aññatreva purisehi||

6 Puna ca param bhikkhave mātugāmo vijjāyati|| idam bhikkhave mātugāmassa catuttham āveṇikam dukkham yam mātugāmo paccanubhoti aññatreva purisehi||

7 Puna ca param bhikkhave mātugāmo purisassa pāri-cariyam upeti|| idam kho bhikkhave mātugāmassa pañca-mam āveṇikam dukkham yam mātugāmo paccanubhoti aññatreva purisehīti||

8 Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa āveṇikāni dukkhāni yāni mātugāmo paccanubhoti aññatreva purisehīti||

¹ S¹ pañcamehi

² S¹⁻³ pañjassa here only

³ S¹ dahāro ; B¹ bhoge instead of daharo

⁴ S¹⁻³ ca

⁵ B¹⁻² utunī

4 (4) *Tihi*

2 *Tihi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo yebhuyyena kāyassa bhedhā param maraṇa apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati* ¹ || *katamehi tihi* ||

3 *Idha bhikkhave mātugāmo pubbaṇhasamayam macche-ramalapariyutthitena cetasā agāraṃ* ² *ajjhāvasati* || *Majjhantikasamayam* ³ *issāpariyutthitena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati* || *Sāyaṇhasamayam kāmarāgapariyutthitena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati* ||

4 *Imehi kho bhikkhave tihi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo yebhuyyena kāyassa bhedā param maraṇa apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati* *ti* ||

(ANURUDDHO I. KAṆHAPAKKHO)

2 *Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho yena Bhagavā tenupa-sāṅkami* || *pe* ||

3 *Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavantam etad avoca* || *Idhāham bhante mātugāmam passāmi dibbena cakkhunā visuddheṇa atikkantamānussakena kāyassa bhedā param maraṇa apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjantaṃ* || *Katihi nu kho bhante dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedā param maraṇa apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati* *ti* ||

5 (1) *Kodhano*

4 *Pañcāhi kho Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedā param maraṇa apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati* || *katamehi pañcāhi* ||

5 *Assaddho ca hoti* || *ahiriko ca hoti* || *anottāpī ca hoti* || *kodhano ca hoti* || *duppañño ca hoti* ||

6 *Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcāhi dhammehi samannā-*

¹ B² S³ upapajjati

² B¹ āgāraṃ always

³ S^{1,3} majjhantikaṃ

gato mātugāmo kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati¹||

6 (2) Upanāhi

4 Pañcahi Anuruddha² dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati|| katamehi pañcahi||

5 Assaddho ca hoti ahiriko ca hoti anottāpi ca hoti upanāhi ca hoti duppaṇṇo ca hoti||

6 Imehi Anuruddha³ pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati ti||

7 (3) Issuki

4 Pañcahi Anuruddha⁴ dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati|| katamehi pañcahi||

5 Assaddho ca hoti ahiriko ca hoti anottāpi ca hoti issuki ca hoti duppaṇṇo ca hoti||

6 Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati ti||

8 (4) Maccharena

4 Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati|| katamehi pañcahi||

5 Assaddho ca hoti ahiriko ca hoti anottāpi ca hoti macchari ca hoti duppaṇṇo ca hoti||

6 Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo|| la|| apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati||

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat this sutta (the kodhano) by substituting bhikkhave to Anuruddha

² S¹⁻³ bhikkhave

³ S¹⁻³ kho bhikkhave

⁴ As in the preceding suttas, in this and in the following ones, S¹⁻³ put always bhikkhave instead of Anuruddha

9 (5) *Aticārī*

4 Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātu-
gāmo|| la|| apāyaṃ duggatīṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam upapaj-
jati|| katamehi pañcahi||

5 Assaddho ca hoti ahiriko ca hoti anottāpī ca hoti
aticārī ca hoti duppañño ca hoti||

6 Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannā-
gato mātugāmo|| la|| upapajjati ti||

10 (6) *Dussilam*

4 Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātu-
gāmo|| la|| nirayam upapajjati|| katamehi pañcahi||

5 Assaddho ca hoti ahiriko ca hoti anottāpī ca hoti
dussilo ca hoti duppañño ca hoti||

6 Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannā-
gato mātugāmo|| la|| nirayam upapajjati ti||

11 (7) *Appassuto*

4 Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātu-
gāmo|| la|| nirayam upapajjati|| katamehi pañcahi||

5 Assaddho ca hoti ahiriko ca hoti anottāpī ca hoti
appassuto ca hoti duppañño ca hoti||

6 Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannā-
gato mātugāmo|| la|| nirayam upapajjati ti||

12 (8) *Kusīto*

4 Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātu-
gāmo|| la|| nirayam upapajjati|| katamehi pañcahi||

5 Assaddho ca hoti ahiriko ca hoti anottāpī ca hoti
kusīto ca hoti duppañño ca hoti||

6 Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannā-
gato mātugāmo|| la|| apāyaṃ duggatīṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam
upapajjati ti||

13 (9) *Mutthassati*

4 Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātu-
gāmo|| la|| nirayam upapajjati|| katamehi pañcahi||

5 Assaddho ca hoti ahiriko ca hoti anottāpī ca hoti mutṭhassatī ca hoti duppañño ca hoti|||

6 Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo|| la|| nirayam upapajjati ti|||

14 (10) *Pañcaveram*

4 Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo|| la|| nirayam upapajjati|| katamehi pañcahi|||

5 Pāpātīpātī ca hoti adinnādāyī ca hoti kāmesu micchācārī ca hoti musāvādī ca hoti surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhāyī ca hoti|||

6 Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati ti|||

CHAPTER II PEYYĀLA-VAGGO DUTIYO

(ANURUDDHO II SUKKAPAKKHO)

2 Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho yena Bhagavā tenupa-sāṅkami|| pe|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisīno kho āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavantam etad avoca||, Idhāham bhante mātugāmaṃ pas-sāmi dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena abhikkantamānusaṅkena kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjantaṃ||| Katihi nu kho bhante dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati ti|||

15 (1) *Akodhano*

4 Pañcahi kho Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati|| katamehi pañcahi|||

5 Saddho ca hoti hirimā ca hoti ottāpī ca hoti akodhano ca hoti paññavā ca hoti|||

6 Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato

mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ
lokaṃ upapajjati ti|||¹

16 (2) *Anupāhī*

4 Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati|| katamehi pañcahi|||

5 Saddho ca hoti hirimā ca hoti ottāpī ca hoti anupāhī ca hoti paññavā ca hoti|||

6 Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati ti|||

17 (3) *Anissukī*

4 Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati|| katamehi pañcahi|||

5-6 Saddho ca hoti hirimā ca hoti ottāpī ca hoti anissukī ca hoti paññavā ca hoti|| la|||

18 (4) *Amaccharī*

5-6 amaccharī ca hoti paññavā ca hoti|| la|||

19 (5) *Anaticārī*

5-6 anaticārī ca hoti paññavā ca hoti|| la|||

20 (6) *Silavā*

5-6 silavā ca hoti paññavā ca hoti|| la|||

21 (7) *Bahussuto*

5-6 bahussuto ca hoti paññavā ca hoti|| la|||

22 (8) *Viriya*

5-6 āradhāviriyo ca hoti paññavā ca hoti|| la|||

¹ As before (in the kaṇhapakkho) S¹⁻³ repeat this sutta as applied to the bhikkhus, not to Anuruddha; and, in the following ones, they put always bhikkhave instead of Anuruddha

23 (9) *Sati*

5 upatthitasati ca hoti paññavā ca hoti ||

6 Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannā-
gato mātugāmo kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatiṃ
saggaṃ lokam upapajjati ||

Ime atthasuttanta-saṅkhepā 1 ||

24 (10) *Pañcasīla*

5 Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātū-
gāmo kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam
upapajjati || katamehi pañcahi || Pāṇātipātā paṭivirato
hoti || adinnādānā paṭivirato ca hoti || kāmesu micchācārā
paṭivirato hoti || musāvādā paṭivirato hoti || surāmerayama-
japamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato ca hoti ||

6 Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannā-
gato mātugāmo kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatiṃ
saggaṃ lokam upapajjati ti ||

Peyyāla-vaggā dve 2 ||

Tatruddānaṃ 3 ||

Dve Manāpā-4 amanāpā ca || Avenikā Tīhi 5 Anuruddho ||

Kodhano Upanāhi ca || 6 Issukī Maccharena ca ||

Aticārī ca Dussilo 7 || Appassuto 8 ca Kusito 9 ||

Muṭṭhassati ca Pañcaveram || kaṇhapakkhe pakāsito 10 ||

Anuruddho Akodhano || Anupanāhi Anissukī 11 ||

Amaccharī Anaticārī || Silavā ca Bahussuto ||

Viriya-Sati-Pañcasīlā ca || 12 sukkapakkhe pakāsito ti 13 ||

¹ In B¹⁻² only ; B² has saṅkhepi || la ||

² In B¹⁻² only ; B¹ has vaggo ³ B¹⁻² tassudo

⁴ S¹⁻³ manāpa

⁵ S¹⁻³ avenikānihi

⁶ S³ upamehi

⁷ B¹ dussilam ; B² olyam

⁸ S¹⁻³ appassutā and put ca after kusito ⁹ B¹⁻² kusito

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ pakāsita

¹¹ S¹⁻³ anussakī

¹² S¹⁻³ Viriyaṃ satīṇca pañcasīloca

¹³ B¹⁻² omit ti

CHAPTER III VAGGO TATIYO

25 (1) *Visāradā*

2 Pañcimāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa balāni|| katamāni pañca|| Rūpabalaṃ bhogabalaṃ nātibalaṃ puttabalaṃ silabalaṃ|| Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa balāni||¹

3 Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahi balehi samannāgato mātugāmo visārado agāraṃ ajjhāvasati ti||

26 (2) *Pasayhā*

2 Pañcimāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa balāni|| katamāni pañca|| Rūpabalaṃ bhogabalaṃ nātibalaṃ puttabalaṃ silabalaṃ|| Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa balāni||

3 Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahi balehi samannāgato mātugāmo sāmikam² pasayha agāraṃ ajjhāvasati ti||

27 (3) *Abhibhūyya*

2 Pañcimāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa balāni|| katamāni pañca|| Rūpabalaṃ bhogabalaṃ nātibalaṃ puttabalaṃ silabalaṃ|| Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa balāni||

3 Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahi balehi samannāgato mātugāmo sāmikam abhibhūyya vattati||

28 (4) *Eka*

2 Ekena ca kho bhikkhave balena samannāgato puriso mātugāmam abhibhūyya vattati|| katamena ekena balena|| Issariyabalena||³

3 Issariyabalena abhibhūtam bhikkhave⁴ mātugāmaṃ neva rūpabalaṃ tāyati na bhogabalaṃ⁵ tāyati na nātibalaṃ tāyati na puttabalaṃ tāyati na silabalaṃ tāyatiti||

¹ This paragraph is put before this text as a single sutta in S¹-3, ending by balāniti

² Missing in S¹-3

³ S³ has only katamena ekena

⁴ In S¹-3 only

⁵ S¹-3 gottabalaṃ

29 (5) *Aṅga*

2 Pañcimāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa balāni|| katamāni pañca|| Rūpabalam bhogabalam ñātibalam puttabalam silabalam||

3 Rūpabalena ca bhikkhave¹ mātugāmo samannāgato hoti na ca bhogabalena|| evaṃ so tenaṅgena² aparipūro hoti|| yato ca kho bhikkhave mātugamo rūpabalena ca samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca|| evaṃ so tenaṅgena³ paripūro hoti||

4 Rūpabalena ca bhikkhave⁴ mātugāmo samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca na ca⁵ ñātibalena|| evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti|| Yato ca kho bhikkhave mātugāmo rūpabalena samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca ñātibalena ca evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti||

5 Rūpabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti|| bhogabalena ca ñātibalena ca|| na ca puttabalena⁶|| evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti|| Yato ca kho bhikkhave mātugāmo rūpabalena ca samannāgato hoti|| bhogabalena ñātibalena ca puttabalena ca|| evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti||

6 Rūpabalena ca bhikkhu mātugamo samannāgato hoti|| bhogabalena ca ñātibalena puttabalena ca|| na ca⁷ silabalena|| evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti|| Yato ca kho bhikkhave mātugāmo rūpabalena ca samannāgato hoti|| bhogabalena ca ñātibalena ca puttabalena ca silabalena|| evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti||

7 Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa balānīti||

30 (6) *Nāsceti*

2 Pañcimāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa balāni|| katamāni pañca|| Rūpabalam bhogabalam ñātibalam puttabalam silabalam||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ tena

³ S¹⁻³ tena aṅgena always

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit na, drawing back ca after ñātibalena, and do the same in the numbers 5, 6

⁶ S. note 5

⁷ S. note 5

3 Rūpabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato na ca silabalena¹ nāsenteva² naṃ kule na vāsenti³ Rūpabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca na ca⁴ silabalena⁵ nāsenteva⁶ naṃ kule na vāsenti⁷ Rūpabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca nātibalena ca⁸ na ca silabalena⁹ nāsenteva¹⁰ naṃ kule na vāsenti¹¹ Rūpabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca nātibalena ca puttabalena ca¹² na ca silabalena¹³ nāsenteva¹⁴ naṃ kule na vāsenti¹⁵

4 Silabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti na ca rūpabalena¹⁶ vāsenteva¹⁷ naṃ kule na nāsenti¹⁸ Silabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti na ca bhogabalena¹⁹ vāsenteva²⁰ naṃ kule na nāsenti²¹ Silabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti na ca nātibalena²² vāsenteva²³ naṃ kule²⁴ na nāsenti²⁵ Silabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti na ca puttabalena²⁶ vāsenteva²⁷ naṃ kule na nāsenti²⁸

5 Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa balānī²⁹

31 (7) Hetu

2 Pañcimāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa balāni³⁰ katamāni pañca³¹ Rūpabalaṃ bhogabalaṃ nātibalāṃ puttabalāṃ silabalāṃ³²

3 Na bhikkhave mātugāmo rūpabalahetu vā bhogabalahetu vā nātibalahetu vā puttabalahetu vā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjati³³

4 Silabalahetu kho bhikkhave mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjati³⁴

5 Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa balāni ti³⁵

¹ S¹⁻³ nāsantova

² S¹⁻³ omit na ca

³ B¹ S¹⁻³ add ca

⁴ S³ nāsanteva; S¹ santeva

⁵ S¹⁻³ put —pe— instead of nātibalena ca

⁶ S¹⁻³ put —pe— instead of puttabalena ca

⁷ S¹⁻³ nāsanteva

⁸ S¹⁻³ add ca

⁹ S¹ vāsenti vā

¹⁰ S³ vāsenti

¹¹ S¹ inserts vā

¹² S¹⁻³ upapajjati

32 (8) *Ṭhānam*

2 Pañcimāni bhikkhave ṭhānāni dullabhāni akatapuññena mātugāmena|| katamāni pañca||

3 Patirūpe ¹ kule ² jāyeyyan ti|| idam bhikkhave pathamaṃ ṭhānaṃ dullabhaṃ akatapuññena mātugāmena|| Patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gaccheyyan ti|| idam bhikkhave dutiyaṃ ṭhānaṃ dullabhaṃ akatapuññena mātugāmena|| Patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gantvā asapatti ³ agāraṃ ajjhāvasēyyan ti|| idam bhikkhave tatiyaṃ ṭhānaṃ dullabhaṃ akatapuññena mātugāmena|| Patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gantvā asapatti agāraṃ ajjhāvasanti ⁴ puttavati ⁵ assan ti|| idam bhikkhave catutthaṃ ṭhānaṃ dullabhaṃ akatapuññena mātugāmena|| Patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gantvā asapatti agāraṃ ajjhāvasanti puttavati samānā sāmikam abhibhuyya vattheyyanti|| idam bhikkhave pañcamaṃ ṭhānaṃ dullabhaṃ akatapuññena mātugāmena||

Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcatṭhānāni dullabhāni akatapuññena mātugāmena||

4 Pañcīmaṇi bhikkhave ṭhānāni sulabhāni katapuññena mātugāmena|| katamāni pañca||

Patirūpe kule jāyeyyan ti|| idam bhikkhave pathamaṃ ṭhānaṃ sulabhaṃ katapuññena mātugāmena|| Patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ ⁶ gaccheyyan ti|| idam bhikkhave dutiyaṃ ṭhānaṃ sulabhaṃ katapuññena mātugāmena|| Patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gantvā asapatti agāraṃ ajjhāvasēyyan ti|| idam bhikkhave tatiyaṃ ṭhānaṃ sulabhaṃ katapuññena mātugāmena|| Patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gantvā asapatti agāraṃ ajjhāvasanti puttavati assan ti|| idam bhikkhave catutthaṃ ṭhānaṃ sulabhaṃ katapuññena mātugāmena|| Patirūpe

¹ S¹⁻³ patirūpa° always

² S¹⁻³ kulena

³ B¹⁻² asapatti always ; S³ asapati here only, further on asapatti

⁴ B¹⁻² and S³ ajjhavasanti always

⁵ S¹⁻³ puttapati, further on puttavati ⁶ Missing in S¹⁻³

kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kuḷaṃ gantvā asapattī agāraṃ
ajjhāvasanti puttavati samānā sāmikam abhibhuyya vatteyyanti||
idam bhikkhave pañcamam ṭhānam sulabbhaṃ katapuññena mātugāmena||

5 Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcatṭhānāni sulabbhāni katapuññena mātugāmenāti||

33 (9) *Visārado*

2 Pañcahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo visārado agāraṃ ajjhāvasati|| katamehi pañcahi||

3 Pāpātipatā paṭivirato ca hoti|| adinnādānā paṭivirato ca hoti|| kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato ca hoti|| musāvādā paṭivirato ca hoti|| surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā paṭivirato ca hoti||

4 Imehi kho pana bhikkhave pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo visārado agāraṃ ajjhāvasati ti||

34 (10) *Vaḍḍhi*

2 Pañcahi bhikkhave vaḍḍhihi vaḍḍhamānā ariyasāvika ariyāya vaḍḍhiyā ¹ vaḍḍhati sārādayinī ² ca hoti varādayinī ³ ca kāyassa|| katamehi pañcahi||

3 Saddhāya vaḍḍhati silena vaḍḍhati sutena vaḍḍhati cāgena vaḍḍhati paññāya vaḍḍhati|| imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahi vaḍḍhihi vaḍḍhamānā ariyasāvika ariyāya vaḍḍhiyā vaḍḍhati|| sārādayinī ca hoti varādayinī ca kāyassa ti||

Saddhāya silena ca yidha ⁴ vaḍḍhati||
paññāya cāgena ⁵ sutena cūbhayaṃ||

Sā tādisi sīlavatī upāsikā
ādiyati sūram idheva attano ti||

¹ Missing in S¹

² B¹⁻³ sūra° always

³ B¹⁻² vara° always; S¹ parādāyini here only

⁴ So S³; B² has dāyica instead of ca yidha; B¹ and S¹ have nothing

⁵ B¹ cano

Mātugāmasamyuttam vaggā ¹ tiṇi||

Tassuddānam ²||

Visārada ³ Pasayha ⁴ Abhibhuyya||

Eka Aṅgena ⁵ pañcamam||

Nāsentī ⁶ Hetu Thānam ca ⁷||

Visārada Vadḍhinā te ⁸ dasū ti||

BOOK IV JAMBUKHĀDAKA-SAMYUTTAM

1 Nibbānam

1 Ekam samayam āyasmā Sāriputto Magadhesu viharati
Nālakagāmake ⁹||

2 Atha kho Jambukhādako paribbājako yenāyasmā
Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami¹ upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāri-
puttena saddhim sammodi² sammodaniyam katham sārā-
ṇiyam vitisāretvā ekam antam nisīdi³||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho Jambukhādako paribbājako
āyasantam Sāriputtam etad avoca⁴|| Nibbānam nibbā-
nanti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati⁵ katanam nu kho āvuso
nibbānanti⁶||

4 Yo kho āvuso rūgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo idaṃ
vuccati nibbānanti⁷||

4 Atthi paṇāvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa nibbā-
nassa sacchikiriyāyāti⁸||

Atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa
sacchikiriyāyāti⁹||

¹ So B^{1.2}; B² has vaggio; S^{1.3} put samattam instead of vaggā (or vaggio) tiṇi and reject this mention to the end

² B^{1.2} tassuddānam

³ So B¹; S^{1.3} put suddhā, B² saddhā before visārada

⁴ S^{1.3} pasayhā; B² paññā

⁵ So B¹ only; B² omits eka; S^{1.3} have anapaccanga instead of eka aṅgena

⁶ S^{1.3} B² nāsāyitabban

⁷ S^{1.3} omit ca

⁸ B^{1.2} omit te

⁹ S^{1.3} nālagāmake; B² nalaka^o

5 Katamo panāvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyāti|||

Ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya|| seyyathidaṃ|| sammādiṭṭhi sammāsāṅkappo sammāvācā sammākaṃmanto sammā ājivo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī|| ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyāti|||

6 Bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya|| alaṅca panāvuso appamādayāti|||

2 Arahattam

3 Arahattam arahattanti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati|| katamaṃ nu kho āvuso arahattanti|||

✓ Yo kho āvuso rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo idaṃ vuccati arahattanti|||

4 Atthi panāvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa arahattassa sacchikiriyāyāti|||

Atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa arahattassa sacchikiriyāyāti|||

5 Katamo panāvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa arahattassa sacchikiriyāyāti|||

Ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa arahattassa sacchikiriyāya|| seyyathidaṃ|| sammādiṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī||| Ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā etassa arahattassa sacchikiriyāyāti|||

6 Bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa arahattassa sacchikiriyāya|| alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti|||

3 Dhammavādi

3 Ke ¹ nu kho āvuso Sāriputta loke dhammānuvādino|| ke loke suppaṭipannā|| ke loke sugatā ti|||

✓ 4 Ye kho āvuso loke rāgappahānāya dhammaṃ desenti

dosappahānāya dhammaṃ desenti mohappahānāya¹
dhammaṃ desenti|| te loke dhammavādino||

5 Ye kho āvuso rāgassa pahānāya paṭipannā|| dosassa||
pe|| mohassa pahānāya paṭipannā|| te loke suppaṭipannā||

6 Yesam kho āvuso rāgo pahino ucehinnamūlo tālāvat-
thukato anabhāvakato āyatim anuppādadhammo|| doso
pahino ucehinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvakato āyatim
anuppādadhammo|| moho pahino ucehinnamūlo tālāvatthu-
kato anabhāvakato āyatim anuppādadhammo|| te loke
sugatā ti||

7 Atthi panāvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa rāgassa
dosassa mohassa pahānāyāti||

Atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa rāgassa
dosassa mohassa pahānāyāti||

8 Katamo panāvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa
rāgassa dosassa mohassa pahānāyāti||

Ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo etassa
rāgassa dosassa mohassa pahānāya|| seyyathidaṃ sammā-
diṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī|| Ayam kho āvuso maggo
ayam paṭipadā etassa rāgassa dosassa mohassa pahānā-
yāti||

9 Bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa
rāgassa dosassa mohassa pahānāya|| alaṅca panāvuso
Sāriputta appamādayāti||

4 Kimatthi

8 Kim atthi yam āvuso Sāriputta samaṇe Gotame
brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti||

Dukkhaṃ kho āvuso pariññattham Bhagavati brahma-
cariyaṃ vussatīti||

8 Atthi panāvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa dukkhaṃ
pariññāyāti||

Atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa dukkhaṃ
pariññāyāti||

4 Katamo panāvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa
dukkhaṃ pariññāyāti||

¹ Sr. 3 rāgassa . . . dosassa . . . mohassa pahānāya

Ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa dukkhassa pariññāya|| seyyathidam|| sammādiṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi|| ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā etassa dukkhassa pariññāyāti||

5 Bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa dukkhassa pariññāya|| alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta¹ appamādayāti||

5 Assāso

3 Assāsapatto assāsapatto ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho avuso assāsapatto hoti ti||

Yato kho āvuso bhikkhu channam phassāyatanānam samudayaṅca atthagamaṅ ca assādaṅca ādinavaṅca nis-saraṇaṅca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ettāvatā kho āvuso assāsapatto hoti ti||

4 Atthi panāvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa assāsassa sacchikiriyāyāti||

Atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa assāsassa sacchikiriyāyāti||

5 Katamo panāvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa assāsassa sacchikiriyāyāti||

Ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa assāsassa sacchikiriyāya² seyyathidam|| sammādiṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi|| ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā etassa assāsassa sacchikiriyāyāti||

6 Bhaddako āvuso maggo|| bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa assāsassa sacchikiriyāya|| alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti||

6 Paramassāso

3 Paramassāsapatto paramassāsapatto² ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho āvuso paramassāsapatto hoti ti||

Yato kho āvuso³ bhikkhu channam phassāyatanānam

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ pārima^o, and S¹ has 'assāpatto twice

³ Missing in S¹⁻³

samudayaṇca atthagamaṇ ca assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nis-
saraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupādā vimutto hoti||
ettāvata kho āvuso paramassāsapatto hoti ti||

4 Atthi panāvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa paramas-
sāsassa sacchikiriyāyāti||

Atthi kho āvuso atthi paṭipadā etassa paramassāsassa
sacchikiriyāyāti||

5 Katamo panāvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa
paramassāsassa sacchikiriyāyāti||

Ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa
paramassāsassa sacchikiriyāya|| seyyathidaṃ|| sammā-
diṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī|| ayam eva kho āvuso maggo
ayam paṭipadā etassa paramassāsassa sacchikiriyāyāti||

6 Bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa
paramassāsassa sacchikiriyāya|| alaṇca panāvuso Sāriputta
appamādayāti||

7 Vedanā

3 Vedanā vedanā ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati|| katamā nu
kho āvuso vedanā ti||

Tisso imā āvuso vedanā¹|| sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā
adukkhamasukhā vedanā|| imā kho āvuso vedanā ti||

4 Atthi panāvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa² veda-
nānam pariññāyāti||

Atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassaṃ vedanānam
pariññāyāti||

5 Katamo panāvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etassaṃ
vedanānam pariññāyāti||

Ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassaṃ
vedanānam pariññāya|| seyyathidaṃ|| sammādiṭṭhi|| pe||
sammāsamādhī|| ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā
etassaṃ vedanānam pariññāyāti||

6 Bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etassaṃ
vedanānam pariññāya|| alaṇca panāvuso Sāriputta appamā-
dayāti||

¹ B^{1,2} insert here katamā tisso

² B^{1,2} add always tissaṃ after etassaṃ

8 *Asava*

3 Āsavo āsavoti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati|| katamo nu kho āvuso āsavoti||

Tayo me āvuso āsavā kāmāsavo bhavāsavo avijjāsavo|| ime kho āvuso tayo āsavāti||

4 Atthi panāvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etesam āsavānam pahānāyāti||

Atthi kho ¹ āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etesam āsavānam pahānāyāti||

5 Katamo panāvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etesam āsavānam pahānāyāti||

Ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo atthāṅgiko maggo etesam āsavānam pahānāya|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi|| pe sammāsamādhī|| ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā etesam āsavānam pahānāyāti||

6 Bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etesam āsavānam pahānāya|| alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti||

9 *Avijjā*

3 Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati|| katamā nu kho āvuso avijjāti||

Yam kho āvuso dukkhe aññāṇam dukkhasamudaye aññāṇam dukkhanirodhe aññāṇam dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya aññāṇam|| ayam vuccatāvuso avijjāti||

4 Atthi panāvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etissā avijjāya pahānāyāti||

Atthi kho āvuso ² maggo atthi paṭipadā etissā avijjāya pahānāyāti||

5 Katamo panāvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etissā avijjāya pahānāyāti||

Ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo atthāṅgiko maggo etissā avijjāya pahānāya|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī|| ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā etissā avijjāya pahānāyāti||

6 Bhaddhako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etissā

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² B¹⁻² atthāvuso

avijjāya pahānāya|| alaṇca panāvuso Sāriputta appamā-
dāyāti||

10 Taṇhā

3 Taṇhā taṇhāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati¹ katamā nu
kho āvuso taṇhāti² ||

Tisso imā āvuso³ taṇhā|| kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibha-
vataṇhā|| imā kho āvuso tisso taṇhāti||

4 Atthi panāvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etāsaṃ taṇhānaṃ
pahānāyāti||

Atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etāsaṃ taṇhānaṃ
pahānāyāti||

5 Katamo panāvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etāsaṃ
taṇhānaṃ pahānāyāti||

Ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo etāsaṃ
taṇhānaṃ pahānāya|| seyyathidam|| sammāditthi|| pe||
sammāsamādhī|| ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā
etāsaṃ taṇhānaṃ pahānāyāti||

6 Bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etāsaṃ
taṇhānaṃ pahānāya|| alaṇca panāvuso Sāriputta appamā-
dāyāti||

11 Ogha

3 Ogho oghoti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati|| katamo nu kho
āvuso oghoti||

Cattāro me āvuso oghā|| kāmoghe bhavogho ditthogho
avijjogho|| ime kho āvuso cattāro oghāti||

4 Atthi panāvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etesaṃ oghānaṃ
pahānāyāti||

Atthi kho⁴ āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etesaṃ oghānaṃ
pahānāyāti||

5 Katamo panāvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etesaṃ
oghānaṃ pahānāyāti||

Ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo etesaṃ
oghānaṃ pahānāya|| seyyathidam|| sammāditthi|| pe||

¹ S³ uccati

² S¹⁻³ taṇhā hoti

³ B¹ tisso imāvuso panā

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

sammāsamādhi|| ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā etesam oghānam pahānāyāti||

6 Bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etesam oghānam pahānāya|| alaṇca panāvuso ¹ Sāriputta appamādayāti||

12 Upādānam

3 Upādānam upādānanti āvuso ² Sāriputta vuccati|| katamam kho āvuso upādānanti||

Cattārimāni āvuso upādānāni|| kāmupādānam dīṭṭhupādānam silabbatupādānam attavādupādānam|| imāni kho āvuso cattāri upādānāni||

4 Atthi panāvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etesam upādānānam pahānāyāti||

Atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etesam upādānānam pahānāyāti||

5 Katamo panāvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etesam upādānānam pahānāyāti||

Ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etesam upādānānam pahānāya|| seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi pe sammāsamādhi, ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā etesam upādānānam pahānāyāti||

6 Bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etesam upādānānam pahānāya|| alaṇca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti||

13 Bhavo

3 Bhavo bhavoti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati katamo na kho āvuso bhavoti||

Tayo me āvuso bhavā|| kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo ime kho āvuso tayo bhavāti||

4 Atthi panāvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etesam bhavānam pariññāyāti||

Atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etesam bhavānam pariññāyāti||

5 Katamo panāvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etesam bhavānam pariññāyāti||

¹ S¹-3 āvuso

² S¹-3 panāvuso

Ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo etesam bhavānam pariññāya|| seyyathīdam|| sammādiṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī|| ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā etesam bhavānam pariññāyāti||

6 Bhaddako avuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etesam bhavānam pariññāya|| alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti||

14 Dukkham

3 Dukkham dukkhanti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati|| katamaṃ nu kho āvuso dukkhanti||

Tisso imāvuso¹ dukkhatā|| dukkhadukkhata saṅkhāradukkhata² vipariñāmadukkhata|| imā kho avuso³ dukkhatāti||

4 Atthi panāvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etesaṃ⁴ dukkhatānam pariññāyāti||

Atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etesaṃ dukkhatānam⁵ pariññāyāti||

5 Katamo⁶ panāvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etesaṃ dukkhatānam⁷ pariññāyāti||

Ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo etesaṃ dukkhatānam⁸ pariññāya|| seyyathīdam|| sammādiṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī|| ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā etesaṃ dukkhatānam⁸ pariññāyāti||

6 Bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etesaṃ⁹ dukkhatānam pariññāya|| alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti||

15 Sakkāyo

3 Sakkāyo sakkāyo ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati|| katamo nu kho āvuso sakkāyo ti||

Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdam|| rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho

¹ S¹⁻³ imā āvuso ² S¹ saṃsāra^o ³ B¹⁻² insert tisso

⁴ S¹⁻³ etesaṃ ⁵ S¹⁻³ etesaṃ (S¹ -etesaṃ) dukkhānaṃ

⁶ S¹ bhaddikā

⁷ S¹⁻³ etesaṃ dukkhānaṃ (S¹ dukkhatānaṃ)

⁸ S¹ dukkhānaṃ

⁹ S³ etesaṃ

viññāṇūpādānakkhandho|| ime kho āvuso pañcupādānak-
khandhā sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatāti||

4 Atthi panāvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa sakkāyassa
pariññāyāti||

Atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa sakkāyassa
pariññāyāti||

5 Katamo panāvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa sak-
kāyassa pariññāyāti||

Ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa
sakkāyassa pariññāya|| seyyathidaṃ¹ sammādiṭṭhi|| pe||
sammāsamaḍhi|| ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā
etassa sakkāyassa pariññāyāti||

6 Bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa
sakkāyassa pariññāya¹ alañca panāvuso Sāriputta appa-
mādayāti||

16 Dukkaraṇi

3 Kiṃ nu kho āvuso Sāriputta imasmiṃ dhammavinaye
dukkaranti||

Pabbajjā kho āvuso imasmiṃ² dhammavinaye duk-
karanti||

4 Pabbajjitena³ panāvuso kiṃ dukkaranti||

Pabbajjitena³ kho āvuso abhirati dukkarāti||

5 Abhiratena panāvuso Sāriputta kiṃ dukkaranti||

Abhiratena kho āvuso dhammānudhammapaṭipatti duk-
karāti||

6 Kiṃ va ciram panāvuso dhammānudhammapaṭipanno
bhikkhu araham assāti||

Na ciram āvusoti||

Jambukhādaka-samyuttam⁴

Tassuddānaṃ⁵

Nibbānam Arahattañca⁶

¹ S^{1,3} pariññāyāti

² Missing in B¹, S¹

³ B^{1,2} pabbajjitena, further on B¹ pabbajjitena

⁴ Put at the end in S^{1,3}

⁵ S^{1,3} Tatrūddānam

⁶ S^{1,3}, B² add sacchikiriyāyate ubho

Dhammavādī Kimatthiyam¹||
 Assāso Paramassāso²||
 Vedanā Āsavāvijjā³||
 Taṇhā Oghā + Upādānam⁵||
 Bhavo⁶ Dukkhañca⁷ Sakkāyo⁸||
 Imasmim dhammavinaye Dukkharanti⁹||.

BOOK V SĀMAṆḌAKA-SAMYUTTAM

1 Nibbānam

1 Ekam samayam āyasmā Sāriputto Vajjīsu viharati
 Ukkavelāyam⁹ Gaṅgāya nadiyā tire||

2 Atha kho Sāmaṇḍako¹⁰ paribbājako yenāyasmā Sāri-
 putto tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriput-
 tena saddhim sammodi|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ
 vītisāretvā ekam antam nisīdi||

3 Ekam antam nisinnō kho Sāmaṇḍako paribbājako
 āyasantam Sāriputtam etad avoca Nibbānam nib-
 bānanti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati|| katamaṃ nu kho āvuso
 nibbānanti||

Yo kho āvuso rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo idam
 vuccati nibbānanti||

4 Atthi panāvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa
 sacchikiriyāyāti||

Atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa
 sacchikiriyāyāti||

¹ S¹⁻³, B² dhammavādīpahānāya pariññāya (B² omits
 ya) dukkhavatthukā (B² kam)

² S¹⁻³, B² add punasacchiriyāya te ubho

³ S¹⁻³ āsavo avijjā; B² āsavena ca|| avijjā + B² adds ca

⁵ S¹⁻³ upādānañca pañcamam pahānatthāyakathitā Sāri-
 puttena jantunā (S³ jantanā)

⁶ S³ bhāvo; B² bhavena ca ⁷ B² inserts vutto

⁸ S¹⁻³ pariññātiṇi vuccati instead of imasmim . .
 dukkaranti

⁹ B¹⁻² Ukkacelayam

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ Sāmañcakāni

5 Katamo panāvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyāti¹

Ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya seyyathidaṃ² sammādiṭṭhi³ pe⁴ sammāsamādhi⁵ ayaṃ kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyāti⁶

6 Bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya⁷ alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti⁸

2-15

1 pe⁹

16 Dukkaram

3 Kiṃ nu āvuso Sāriputta imasmiṃ dhammavinaye dukkaranti¹

Pabbajjū kho āvuso imasmiṃ dhammavinaye dukkaranti²

4 Pabbajitena panāvuso kiṃ dukkaranti³

Pabbajitena kho āvuso abhirati dukkarāti⁴

5 Abhiratena panāvuso kiṃ dukkaranti⁵

Abhiratena kho āvuso dhammānudhammapaṭipatti dukkarā ti⁶

6 Kiṃ va ciram panāvuso dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhu araham assāti⁷

Na ciram āvuso ti⁸

Sāmaṇḍaka-samyuttam² samattam³

Purimakasadisam³ eva uddānam⁴

BOOK VI MOGGALĀNA-SAMVUTTAM

1 Savitakka

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme¹

¹ B¹, S¹ dukkaranti

² S¹⁻³ sāmaṇḍaka^o

³ S¹⁻³ overturn the order of these two mentions

2 Tatra kho āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno bhikkhū āmantesi||
 āvuso bhikkhavo ¹ ti||

Āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Maha-Moggalānassa
 paccassosum||

3 Ayasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca|| Idha mayham
 āvuso rahogatassa paṭisallinassa evaṃ ² cetaso parivitakko
 udapādi|| Pathamaṃ jhānaṃ pathamaṃ jhānanti vuccati||
 katamaṃ nu kho pathamaṃ jhānanti||

4 Tassa ³ mayham āvuso etad ahosi|| Idha bhikkhu
 viviceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ
 saviṇṇaṃ vivekajam pītisukhaṃ pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upa-
 sampajja viharati|| idaṃ vuccati pathamaṃ jhānanti||

5 So khvāham āvuso viviceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi
 dhammehi savitakkaṃ saviṇṇaṃ vivekajam pītisukhaṃ
 pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham
 āvuso iminā vihārena viharato kāmasahagatā saññā mana-
 sikārā samudācaranti||

6 Atha kho mam āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamitvā
 etad avoca|| Moggalāna Moggalāna mā ⁴ brāhmaṇa
 pathamaṃ jhānaṃ pamādo pathame jhāne cittaṃ sañña-
 pehi pathame jhāne cittaṃ ekodikarohi ⁵ pathame jhāne
 cittaṃ samādahāti||

7 So khvāham āvuso aparena samayena viviceva
 kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savi-
 ṇṇaṃ vivekajam pītisukhaṃ pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upa-
 sampajja vihāsim||

8 Yaṃ hi tam āvuso sammāvadamaṇo vadeyya|| Sat-
 thārānuggahito sāvako mahābhinnātam pattoti|| mamaṃ
 tam sammāvadamaṇo vadeyya Satthārānuggahito sāvako
 mahābhinnātam patto ti||

2 Aritakka

3 Dutiyam jhānaṃ dutiyam jhānanti vuccati|| katamaṃ
 nu kho dutiyam jhānanti||

4 Tassa mayham āvuso etad abosi|| Idha bhikkhu vitak-

¹ B^{1,2} bhikkhave

² S^{1,3} eva

³ B² etassa

⁴ S^{1,3} vā here only

⁵ B¹ ekodim° always

kavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharati|| idam vuccati dutiyaṃ jhānam ti||

5 So khvāham āvuso vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso iminā vihārena viharato vitakkasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti||

6 Atha kho mam āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasankamitvā etad avoca|| Moggalāna Moggalāna mā brāhmana dutiyaṃ jhānam pamādo dutiye jhāne cittaṃ saṇṭhapehi dutiye jhāne cittaṃ ekodikarohi dutiye jhāne cittaṃ samādahā ti||

7 So khvāham āvuso aparena samayena vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja vihāsim||

8 Yaṃ hi taṃ āvuso sammāvadamāno vadeyya Satthāranuggahito sāvako mahābhīṇṇatam patto ti mamaṃ taṃ sammāvadamāno vadeyya Satthāranuggahito sāvako mahābhīṇṇatam patto ti||

3 Sikkhena

3 Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānanti vuccati|| katamaṃ nu kho tatiyaṃ jhānanti||

4 Tassa mayham āvuso etad abosi|| Idha bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati|| sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti|| Yan tam ariyā ācikkhanti upekkhako satimā sukhavihārīti|| tatiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharati || idam vuccati tatiyaṃ jhānam ti ||

5 So khvāham āvuso pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharāmi sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedemi|| Yan tam ariyā ācikkhanti upekkhako satimā sukhavihārīti tatiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharāmi tassa mayham āvuso iminā vihārena viharato pītisahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti||

6 Atha kho mam āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamitvā etad avoca¹|| Moggalāna Moggalāna mā brāhmaṇa tatiyaṃ jhānam pamādo tatiye jhāne cittaṃ saṇṭhapehi tatiye jhāne cittaṃ ekodikaroḥi tatiye jhāne cittaṃ samādahāti²||

7 So khvāhaṃ āvuso aparena samayena pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca vihāsiṃ sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena patisaṃvedesiṃ³|| yan tam ariyā ācikkhanti upekkhako satimā sukhavihārīti tatiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja vihāsiṃ⁴||

8 Yaṃ hi tam āvuso sammāvadamaṇo vadeyya⁵|| pe|| mahābhīṇṇatam pattoti⁶||

4 Upekkhako

3 Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ catutthaṃ jhānanti vuccati¹|| katamaṃ nu kho catutthaṃ jhānanti

4 Tassa mayham āvuso etad ahosi² Idha bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassa-domanassānam atthagamā ca adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekkhā-sati-pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati³|| idaṃ vuccati catutthaṃ jhānanti⁴||

5 So khvāhaṃ āvuso sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassa-domanassānam atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekkhā-sati-pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. tassa mayham āvuso iminā² vihārena viharato sukhasahagatā³ saññā manasikārā samudācaranti⁴||

6 Atha kho mam āvuso¹ Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamitvā etad avoca²|| Moggalāna Moggalāna mā brāhmaṇa catutthaṃ jhānaṃ pamādo catutthe jhāne cittaṃ saṇṭhapehi catutthe jhāne cittaṃ ekodikaroḥi catutthe jhāne cittaṃ samādahāti³||

7 So kho ahaṃ⁴ aparena samayena sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassa-doma-

¹ B¹⁻² viharāmi . . . patisaṃvedemi

² S¹ inserts niyāmena

⁴ S¹⁻³ āvuso mam

³ S¹⁻³ upekkhāsahagatā

⁵ B² so khāhaṃ; S¹⁻² soham

nassānaṃ atthagamā adukkham¹ asukham upekkhā-sati-
pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānam upasampajja vihāsiṃ||

8 Yaṃ hi tam āvuso sammāvadamaṇo vadeyya|| pe||
mahābhinnātaṃ pattoti||

5 Ākāsaṃ

3 Ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanam ākāsaṇaṇcāyatananti vuccati||
katamaṃ nu kho ākāsaṇaṇcāyatananti||

4 Tassa mayham āvuso etad āhosi|| Idha bhikkhu
sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā² paṭighasaññānaṃ
atthagamaṇā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā Anatto³ ākāso
ti ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanam upasampajja viharati|| idaṃ vuccati
ākāsaṇaṇcāyatananti||

5 So khvāham āvuso sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatik-
kamā² paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ
amanasikārā Anatto ākāso ti ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanam upa-
sompajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso iminā vihārena
viharato rūpasahagatā saññā⁴ manasikārā samudāca-
ranti||

6 Atha kho mam āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasāṅkamitvā
etad avoca|| Moggalāna Moggalāna mā brāhmaṇa ākāsa-
ṇaṇcāyatanam pamādo ākāsaṇaṇcāyatane cittam saṇṭha-
pehi ākāsaṇaṇcāyatane cittam ekodikarohi ākāsaṇaṇcā-
yatane cittaṃ samādahāti||

7 So khvāham āvuso aparena samayena sabbaso rūpa-
saññānaṃ samatikkamā² paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā
nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā Anatto ākāso ti ākāsaṇaṇcā-
yatanam upasampajja vihāsiṃ||

8 Yaṃ hi tam āvuso sammāvadamaṇo vadeyya|| pe||
mahābhinnātaṃ patto ti||

6 Viññāṇaṃ

3 Viññāṇaṇcāyatanam viññāṇaṇcāyatananti vuccati||
katamaṃ nu kho viññāṇaṇcāyatananti||

¹ S¹⁻³ atthagamādukkham

² S¹⁻³ samatikkamma

³ B¹⁻² ananto always

⁴ S¹⁻³ rūpasāñña

4 Tassa mayham āvuso etad ahosi|| Idha bhikkhu sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanam samatikkamma Anattam¹ viññānanti viññāṇañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati|| idam vuccati viññāṇañcāyatananti||

5 So khvāham āvuso sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanam samatikkamma Anattam viññānanti viññāṇañcāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso iminā vihārena viharato ākāśānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti||

6 Atha kho mam āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasāṅkamitvā etad avoca|| Moggalāna Moggalāna mā brāhmaṇa viññāṇañcāyatanam pamādo viññāṇañcāyatane cittam saṅṭhapehi viññāṇañcāyatane cittam ekodīkarohi vinnaṇañcāyatane cittam samādahāti||

7 So khvāham āvuso aparena samayena sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanam samatikkamma Anattam viññānanti viññāṇañcāyatanam upasampajja viharāsi||

8 Yam hi tam āvuso sammāvadamāno vadeyya, pe|| mahabhiññatam patto ti||

7 Ākiñcaññā

3 Ākiñcaññāyatanam ākiñcaññāyatananti vuccati katham nu kho ākiñcaññāyatananti ||

4 Tassa mayham āvuso etad ahosi Idha bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanam samatikkamma Natthi kiñceti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati idam vuccati ākiñcaññāyatananti ||

5 So khvāham āvuso sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanam samatikkamma Natthi kiñceti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso iminā vihārena viharato viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti||

6 Atha kho mam āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasāṅkamitvā etad avoca|| Moggalāna Moggalāna mā brāhmaṇa ākiñcaññāyatanam pamādo ākiñcaññāyatane cittam saṅṭhapehi

¹ B¹⁻² anantaṃ always

ākiñcaññāyatane cittaṃ ekodikaro hi ākiñcaññāyatane cittaṃ samādahāti ||

7 So khvāham āvuso aparena samayena sabbaso viññā-
ṇaṇāyatanaṃ samatikkamma Natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññā-
yatanaṃ upasampajja vihāsiṃ ||

8 Yaṃ hi tam āvuso sammāvadamaṇo vadeyya || pe ||
mahābhinnatam patto ti ||

8 Nevasaññā

3 Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyata-
nanti vuccati || katamaṃ nu kho nevasaññānāsaññāyata-
nanti ||

4 Tassa mayham āvuso etad ahosi || Idha bhikkhu
sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānā-
saññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati || idaṃ vuccati neva-
saññānāsaññāyatanaṃ ||

5 So khvāham āvuso sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ sama-
tikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viha-
rāmi tassa mayham āvuso iminā vihārena viharato
ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ saṃbhāṇaṃ manasikāraṃ samudāca-
ranti ||

6 Atha kho maṃ āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasañ-
kamitvā etad avoca || Moggalāna Moggalāna mā brāhmaṇa
nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ pamādo nevasaññānāsaññā-
yatane cittaṃ saṇṭhāpehi nevasaññānāsaññāyatane cittaṃ
ekodikaro hi nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja cittaṃ
samādahāti ||

7 So khvāham āvuso aparena samayena sabbaso ākiñ-
caññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ
upasampajja vihāsiṃ ||

8 Yaṃ hi tam āvuso sammāvadamaṇo vadeyya || pe ||
mahābhinnatam patto ti ||

9 Animitto

3 Animitto cetosamādhī animitto cetosamādhīti vuccati ||
Katamaṃ nu kho animitto cetosamādhīti ||

4 Tassa mayham āvuso etad ahosi || Idha bhikkhu

sabbanimittānam amanasikārā animittaṃ cetosamādhim upasampajja viharati|| ayam vuccati animitto cetosamādhīti||

5 So kho ham¹ āvuso sabbanimittānam amanasikārā animittaṃ cetosamādhim upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso iminā viharena viharato nimittānusrivīññāṇaṃ² hoti||

6 Atha kho mam Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamitvā etad avoca|| Moggalāna Moggalāna mā brāhmaṇa animittam cetosamādhim pamādo animitte cetosamādhismiṃ cittaṃ saṇṭhapehi animitte cetosamādhismiṃ cittaṃ ekodikarohi animitte cetosamādhismiṃ cittaṃ samādahā ti³||

7 So khvāhaṃ⁴ āvuso⁵ aparena samayena sabbanimittānam amanasikārā animittaṃ cetosamādhim upasampajja vihāsiṃ||

8 Yaṃ hi tam āvuso sammāvadamaṇo vadeyya|| Satthārānuggahito sāvako mahābhiññatam pattoti|| mamaṃ taṃ sammāvadamaṇo vadeyya Satthārānuggahito sāvako mahābhiññatam patto ti||

10 Sakko

1 Ekaṃ samayam āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme||⁶

2 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso sammāññitaṃ vā bāham pasāreyya pasāritam vā bāhaṃ sammāññeyya⁷ | eram eva Jetavane antarāhito devesu Tāvatisseṣu pātur ahoṣi |

I

3 Atha kho Sakko devānamindo pañcahi devatāsatehi saddhim yenāyasmā Mahā - Moggalāno tenupasaṅkami

¹ B¹ so khvāhaṃ

² B^{1,2} añūsārīo

³ S¹ pajahāti; S³ padabāti

⁴ B² khoḥam

⁵ Missing in S^{1,3}

⁶ In S^{1,3} only

⁷ B² sammāññitaṃ . . . sammāññeyya; B¹ samaññchitam . . . samaññcheyya

upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Mahā-Moggalānam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhāsi||

4 Ekam antam t̥hitam kho Sakkaṃ devānam indam āyasmā Mahā - Moggalāno etad avoca||| Sādhu kho devānam inda buddhasaraṇagamanam¹ hoti|| buddhasaraṇagamanahetu¹ kho devānam inda evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti||² Sādhu kho devānam inda dhammasaraṇagamanam hoti|| dhammasaraṇagamanahetu kho devānam inda evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti||³ Sādhu kho devānam inda saṅghasaraṇagamanam hoti|| saṅghasaraṇagamanahetu kho devānam inda evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti ti||

5 Sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna buddhasaraṇagamanam hoti|| buddhasaraṇagamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti || Sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna dhammasaraṇagamanam hoti|| dhammasaraṇagamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti|| Sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna|| sangha|| la|| sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti||

6, 7, 8 Atha kho Sakko devānam indo chahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ pe||

9, 10, 11 Atha kho Sakko devānam indo sattahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ pe||

12, 13, 14 Atha kho Sakko devānam indo aṭṭhahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ pe||

15 Atha kho Sakko devānam indo asītiyā devatāsatehi³ saddhiṃ yenāyasmā Mahā - Moggalāno tenupasaṅkamī|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Mahā-Moggalānam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhāsi||

16 Ekam antam t̥hitam kho Sakkaṃ devānam indam

¹ S¹⁻³ buddham^o further on dhammam^o saṅgham always

² S¹⁻³ uppajjanti always ³ B¹⁻² S³ devatāsāhassehi

āyasmā Mahā Moggalāno etad avoca, Sādhū kho devānam inda buddhasaraṇagamanam hoti, buddhasaraṇagamanahetu kho devānam inda evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti. Sādhū kho devānam inda dhammasaraṇagamanam hoti, pe, kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti. Sādhū kho devānam inda saṅghasaraṇagamanam hoti, saṅghasaraṇagamanahetu kho devānam inda evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti ti.

17 Sādhū kho mārisa Moggalāna buddhasaraṇagamanam hoti, buddhasaraṇagamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedāparam maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti. Sādhū kho mārisa Moggalāna dhammasaraṇagamanam hoti, pe, Sādhū kho mārisa Moggalāna saṅghasaraṇagamanam hoti, saṅghasaraṇagamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti ti.

II

18 Atha kho Sakko devānam indo pañcahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ yenāyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Mahā-Moggalānam abhivādetvā ekam antam atthāsi.

19 Ekam antam thitam kho Sakkam devānam indam āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca, Sādhū kho devānam inda buddhe avecca pasādena¹ samannāgamanam hoti iti pi so Bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadhammasārathi satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavāti, buddhe aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti. Sādhū kho devānam inda dhamme aveccapasādena samannāgamanam hoti, svākhyā-

¹ Sr.³ oppasādena always

to¹ Bhagavatā dhammo sanditṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko
 opanayiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti|| dhamme aveccapāsādena samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda evam
 idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ
 saggam lokam upapajjanti|| Sādhū kho devānam inda
 saṅghe aveccapāsādena samannāgamanam hoti|| supaṭi-
 panno Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho ujupaṭipanno Bhagavato
 sāvaka-saṅgho ñāyapaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho
 sāmīcīpaṭipanno² Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho yadidaṃ cat-
 tārī purisayugāni atṭha purisapuggalā esa Bhagavato
 sāvaka-saṅgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalika-
 raṇiyo anuttaram puññakhettaṃ lokassāti|| saṅghe avecca-
 pasādena samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda evam
 idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ
 saggam lokam upapajjanti|| Sādhukho devānam inda ariya-
 kantehi silehi avecca samannāgamanam hoti akhaṇḍehi³
 acchiddehi⁴ asabalehi akammāsehi bhūñjissehi⁵ viññūpa-
 satthehi⁶ aparāmaṭṭhehi samādhisaṃvattanikehi|| ariya-
 kantehi silehi samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda
 evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ
 saggam lokam upapajjanti||

20 Sādhū kho mārisa Moggalāna buddhe aveccapāsā-
 dena samannāgamanam hoti|| itipi so Bhagavā pe||
 buddho bhagavā⁷ buddhe aveccapāsādena samannāgama-
 nahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idhekacce sattā
 kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ lokam upapajjanti||
 Sādhū kho mārisa Moggalāna dhamme aveccapāsādena
 samannāgamanam hoti|| svākhyāto Bhagavatā dhammo,
 pe|| paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti|| dhamme aveccapāsā-
 dena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam
 idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ
 saggam lokam upapajjanti|| Sādhū kho mārisa Mogga-
 lāna saṅghe aveccapāsādena samannāgamanam hoti;
 supaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho pe|| anuttaram

¹ S¹⁻³ svākkhāto always ² B¹⁻² sāmīci; S¹ samīci

³ B¹ adaṇḍehi ⁴ Missing in B² ⁵ B¹⁻² bhūñjissehi

⁶ B¹ °satṭhehi

⁷ B¹⁻² add ti

puññakhettaṃ lokassāti|| saṅghe aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evaṃ idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatīṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti||| Sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna ariyakantehi silehi samannāgamanam hoti akhaṇḍehi|| pe|| samādhisamvattanikehi|| ariyakantehi silehi samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evaṃ idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatīṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti ti|||

21-23 Atha kho Sakko devānam indo ehaḥi devatāsatehi saddhīm|| pe|||

24-26 Atha kho Sakko devānam indo sattahi devatāsatehi saddhīm|| pe|||

27-29 Atha kho Sakko devānam indo atthahi devatāsatehi saddhīm|| pe|||

30 Atha kho Sakko devānam indo āsitiyā¹ devatāsatehi² saddhīm yenāyasimā Mahā-Moggalāno tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Mahā-Moggalānam abhivādetvā ekam antam atthāsi|||

31 Ekam antam tthitam kho Sakkam devānam indam āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca||| Sādhu kho devānam inda buddhe aveccapasādena samannāgamanam hoti|| iti pi so Bhagavā|| pe|| satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavāti||| buddhe aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda evaṃ idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatīṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti||| Sādhu kho devānam inda dhamme aveccapasādena samannāgamanam hoti|| svākhyāto|| pe|| paccattam veditabbo viññūhiti|| dhamme aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda evaṃ idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatīṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti||| Sādhu kho devānam inda saṅghe aveccapasādena samannāgamanam hoti|| supaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho|| pe|| anuttaram puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti|| saṅghe aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda evaṃ idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatīṃ saggam lokam

¹ S¹ asīti

² S³ B^{1,2} ośahassehi as before

upapajjantīti|| Sādhū kho devānam inda ariyakantehi silehi samannāgamanam hoti akhaṇḍehi¹ || pe|| samādhisamvattanikehi|| ariyakantehi silehi samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti ti||

32 Sādhū kho mārisa Moggalāna buddhe aveccapasādena samannāgamanam hoti|| itī pi so Bhagavā² pe|| satthā devamanussinam buddho bhagavāti|| buddhe aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti|| Sādhū kho mārisa Moggalāna dhamme aveccapasādena samannāgamanam hoti|| svākhyāto Bhagavatā dhammo|| pe|| paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti|| dhamme aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti || Sādhū kho mārisa Moggalāna saṅghe aveccapasādena samannāgamanam hoti|| supaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṣaṅgho|| pe anuttaram puñṇakhettaṃ lokassāti|| saṅghe aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti|| Sādhū kho mārisa Moggalāna ariyakantehi silehi samannāgamanam hoti akhaṇḍehi pe|| samādhisamvattanikehi|| ariyakantehi silehi samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim lokam upapajjantīti ti ||

III

33 Atha kho Sakko devānam indo pañcāhi devatāsatehi saddhim yenaśasmā Mahā-Moggalāno tenupasaṅkami|| la||

34 Ekam antam tthitam kho Sakkaṃ devānam indam āśasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca|| Sādhū kho devānam inda buddhasaraṇagamanam hoti|| buddhasaraṇagamanahetu kho devānam inda evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa

¹ B¹ aduṇḍehi

bhedā param marañā sugatīm saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti||
 te aññe deve dasahi tñānehi adhigaṇhanti|| dibbena āyunā
 dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena
 adhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gan-
 dhehi dibbehi rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi|| Sādhū kho
 devānam inda dhammasaraṇagamanam hoti|| dhamma-
 saraṇagamanahetu kho devānam inda evam idhekacce
 sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā sugatīm saggaṃ lokam
 upapajjanti|| te aññe deve dasahi tñānehi adhigaṇhanti||
 dibbena āyunā dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena
 yasena dibbena adhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi sad-
 dehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi rasehi dibbehi poṭṭhabbehi||
 Sādhū kho devānam inda saṅghasaraṇagamanam hoti||
 saṅghasaraṇagamanahetu kho devānam inda evam idhe-
 kacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā sugatīm saggaṃ
 lokam upapajjanti|| te aññe deve dasahi tñānehi adhigaṇ-
 hanti|| dibbena āyunā dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena
 dibbena yasena dibbena adhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi
 dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi rasehi dibbehi
 poṭṭhabbehi ti||

35 Sādhū kho mārisa Moggalāna buddhasaraṇagamanam
 hoti|| buddhasaraṇagamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna
 evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā sugatīm
 saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti|| te aññe deve dasahi tñānehi
 adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā, pe|| dibbehi poṭṭhabbehi||
 Sādhū kho mārisa Moggalāna dhammasaraṇagamanam
 hoti|| pe|| Sādhū kho mārisa Moggalāna saṅghasaraṇa-
 gamanam hoti|| saṅghasaraṇagamanahetu kho mārisa
 Moggalāna evam idhekacce kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā
 sugatīm saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti|| te aññe deve dasahi
 tñānehi adhigaṇhanti|| dibbena āyunā dibbena vaṇṇena
 dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena adhipateyyena
 dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi
 rasehi dibbehi poṭṭhabbehi ti||

36-38 Atha kho Sakko devānam indo chahi devatāsatehi
 saddhim|| pe||

39-41 Atha kho Sakko devānam indo sattahi devatāsa-
 tehi saddhim|| pe||

42-44 Atha kho Sakko devānam indo atṭhahi devatā-satehi saddhiṃ pe||

45 Atha kho Sakko devānam indo asitīyā devatāsahashehi saddhiṃ yenāyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Mahā-Moggalānam abhivādetvā ekam antam atṭhasi||

46 Ekam antam tṭhitam kho Sakkaṃ devānam indam āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca|| Sādhu kho devānam inda buddhasaraṇagamanam hoti|| buddhasaraṇagamanabhetu kho devānam inda evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti|| te aññe deve dasahi tṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti|| dibbena āyunā pe|| dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi|| Sādhu kho devānam inda dhammasaraṇagamanam hoti pe|| Sādhu kho devānam inda saṅghasaraṇagamanam hoti|| saṅghasaraṇagamanabhetu kho devānam inda evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti|| te aññe deve dasahi tṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti|| dibbena āyunā dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena adhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi ti .

47 Sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna buddhasaraṇagamanam hoti pe|| Sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna dhammasaraṇagamanam hoti pe|| Sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna saṅghasaraṇagamanam hoti|| saṅghasaraṇagamanabhetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti|| te aññe deve dasahi tṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti|| dibbena āyunā dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena adhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi||

IV

48 Atha kho Sakko devānam indo pañcāhi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ yenāyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Mahā-Moggalānam abhivādetvā ekam antam atṭhasi||

49 Ekam antam t̥hitam kho Sakkam devānam indam āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca|| Sādhu kho devānam inda buddhe aveccapasādena samannāgamanam hoti|| iti pi so Bhagavā|| pe|| satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti|| buddhe aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatīm saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti|| te aññe deve dasahi t̥hānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyumā|| pe|| dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi|| Sādhu kho devānam inda dhamme aveccapasādena samannāgamanam hoti|| pe||¹ Sādhu kho devānam inda saṅghe aveccapasādena samannāgamanam hoti|| pe||¹ Sādhu kho devānam inda ariyakantehi silehi samannāgamanam hoti|| akhaṇḍehi|| pe||¹ samādhisamvattanikehi|| ariyakantehi silehi samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda evam idhekaccesattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatīm saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti|| te aññe deve dasahi t̥hānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyumā|| la|| dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi ti||

50 Sādhu kho mārīsa Moggalāna buddhe aveccapasādena samannāgamanam hoti|| iti pi so Bhagavā|| pe|| satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavāti|| buddhe aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārīsa Moggalāna evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatīm saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti|| te aññe deve dasahi t̥hānehi adhigaṇhanti|| dibbena āyumā|| pe|| dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi|| Sādhu kho mārīsa Moggalāna dhamme aveccapasādena samannāgamanam hoti|| svākhyāto Bhagavatā dhammo|| pe|| paccattam veditabbo viññūhiti|| dhamme aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārīsa Moggalāna evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatīm saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti|| te aññe deve dasahi t̥hānehi adhigaṇhanti|| dibbena āyumā|| pe|| dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi|| Sādhu kho mārīsa Moggalāna saṅghe aveccapasādena samannāgamanam hoti|| supatīpanno Bhagavato sūvaka-saṅgho|| pe|| anuttaram puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti|| saṅghe aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārīsa Mogga-

¹ Less abridged in B¹⁻².

lāna evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti|| te aññe deve dasahi tñānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā|| pe|| dibbehi poṭṭhabbehi||¹ Sādhū kho mārisa Moggalāna ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanam hoti|| akhaṇḍehi|| pe|| samādhisaṃvatanikehi|| ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti|| te aññe deve dasahi tñānehi adhigaṇhanti|| dibbena āyunā|| la|| dibbehi poṭṭhabbehi||

51-53 Atha kho Sakko devānam indo chahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ|| pe||

54-56 Atha kho Sakko devānam indo sattahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ|| pe||

57-60 Atha kho Sakko devānam indo atṭhahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ|| la²||

61 Atha kho Sakko devānam indo asītiyā devatāsahashehi saddhiṃ yenāyasmā Moggalāno tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Mahā-Moggalānam abhivādetvā ekam antam atṭhāsi||

62 Ekam antam tñitam kho Sakkaṃ devānam indam āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca|| Sādhū kho devānam inda buddhe aveccapasādena samannāgamanam hoti|| iti pi so Bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaranasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavāti|| buddhe aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti|| te aññe deve chahi tñānehi adhigaṇhanti|| dibbena āyunā dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena adhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi rasehi dibbehi poṭṭhabbehi|| Sādhū kho devānam inda dhamme aveccapasādena samannāgamanam hoti|| svākhyāto Bha-

¹ This phrase (from te aññe) is missing in B¹

² The corresponding Sinhalese —pe— is missing in S¹, present, but erased, in S³

gavatā dhammo sanditṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opanayiko paccattam veditabbo viññūhīti|| dhamme aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti|| te aññe deve dasahi tṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyuna|| pe|| dibbehi potṭhabbehi|| Sādhū kho devānam inda saṅghe aveccapasādena samannāgamanam hoti|| suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho ujupatipanno Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho nīyapaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho sāmīcipatipanno Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni atṭhapurisapuggalā esa Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhineyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaram puññakkhettaṃ lokassa ti|| saṅghe aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti|| te aññe deve dasahi tṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyuna|| pe|| dibbehi potṭhabbehi|| Sādhū kho devānam inda ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanam hoti|| akhaṇḍehi acchiddehi asabalehi akammāsehi bhūñjissehi viññūppasatthehi aparāmatṭhehi samādhisaṇvattanikehi|| ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti|| te aññe deve dasahi tṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti|| dibbena āyuna|| dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena adhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi rasehi dibbehi potṭhabbehi||

63 Sādhū kho mārisa Moggalāna buddhe aveccapasādena samannāgamanam hoti|| iti pi so Bhagavā|| pe|| sattha devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā ti|| buddhe aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti|| te aññe deve dasahi tṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti|| dibbena āyuna|| pe|| dibbehi potṭhabbehi|| Sādhū kho mārisa Moggalāna dhamme aveccapasādena samannāgamanam hoti|| svākhyāto Bhagavatā dhammo|| pe|| paccattam veditabbo viññūhīti|| dhamme aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam

idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatiṃ
 saggam lokam upapajjanti|| te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi
 adhigaṇhanti|| dibbena āyunā|| pe|| dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi||
 Sādhū kho mārisa Moggalāna saṅghe aveccapasādena
 samannāgamanam hoti|| supatipanno Bhagavato sāvaka-
 saṅgho|| pe|| anuttaram puññakkhetam lokassati|| saṅghe
 aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Mogga-
 lāna evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā
 sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti|| te aññe deve dasahi
 ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā|| pe|| dibbehi phoṭ-
 ṭhabbehi|| Sādhū kho mārisa Moggalāna ariyakantehi
 sīlehi samannāgamanam hoti|| akhaṇḍehi|| pe|| samādhi-
 samvattanikehi|| ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanahetu
 kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idhekacce sattā kāyassa
 bheda param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti||
 te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti|| dibbena āyunā
 dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena
 adhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gan-
 dhehi dibbehi rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi ti||

11 Candano ⁱ

1-63 Atha kho Candano devaputto|| la||

[Suyāmo] ⁱⁱ

1-63 Atha kho Suyāmo devaputto||

[Santusito] ⁱⁱⁱ

1-63 Atha kho Santusito devaputto||

[Sunimmito] ^{iv}

1-63 Atha kho Sunimmito devaputto||

[Vasavatti] ^v

1-63 Atha kho Vasavatti devaputto||

Ime pañcāpeyyalā yathā Sakko devānam indo tathā
 vittharetabbāniti|| ⁱ

ⁱ B¹ vitthāretabboti. For this number (11), S¹⁻³ have only: atha kho Candano (S³ Sunandano) devaputto yathā Sakkena devānam indena tathā vitthāretabboti—Suyāmo ca Santusito ca—Sunimmito ca Vasavattena pañcamam—yathā sakko devānam indo tathā (S¹ tattha) vitthāretabbanti—

Moggalāna samyuttam||¹ 1
Tassuddānam||

Savitakkā Vitakkañca||
Sukhena Upekkhako||
Ākāsañceva Viññāṇaṃ||
Ākiñca-Nevasaññinā||²
Aninitto ca Sakko ca||
Candanekādasena cāti||

BOOK VII CITTA-SAMYUTTAM

1 *Saññojana*

1 Ekam samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Macchikā-
saṇḍe³ viharanti Ambātakavane||

2 Tena kho pana samayena sambahulānaṃ therānaṃ
bhikkhūnaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkantānaṃ maṇ-
ḍalamāle⁴ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayam antarākatthā
udapādi|| Saññojananti vā āvuso saññojaniyā dhammā ti
vā ime dhammā nānatthā⁵ nānavyañjanā⁶ udāhu ekatthā⁵
vyañjanam eva nānanti||

3 Tatrecaccehi therehi bhikkhūhi evaṃ vyākataṃ
hoti|| Saññojanan ti vā āvuso saññojaniyā dhammā ti vā
ime dhammā nānatthāceva nānavyañjanā cāti|| ekaccehi
therehi bhikkhūhi evaṃ vyākataṃ hoti|| Saññojananti
vā āvuso saññojaniyā dhammā ti vā ime dhammā ekatthā⁵
vyañjameva nānanti||

4 Tena kho pana samayena Citto gahapati Migapa-
thakam⁷ anuppatto hoti kenacid eva karaṇiyena||

¹ S¹⁻³ add samattam, putting, as usual, this mention at
the end

² S¹ ākiñcaññevasaññinā; S³ ākiñcaññīnevasaññināṃ

³ B² pacchika°

⁴ B¹⁻² maṇḍalamāle; S¹ maṇḍalamāle; S³ maṇḍalamāle,
further on maṇḍalamāle

⁵ S¹⁻³ nānatthā . . . ekatthā always

⁶ B¹⁻² nānā° always

⁷ B² patam (patham?)

5 Assosi kho Citto gahapati sambahulānaṃ kira therā-
nam bhikkhūnam paccābhattam piṇḍapātapaṭikkantānaṃ
maṇḍalamāle sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayam antarā
kathā udapādi|| Saññojananti vā āvuso saññojaniyā dhammā
ti vā ime dhammā nānatthā nānavyañjanā udāhu ekatthā
vyañjanam eva nānanti|| ekaccehi¹ therehi bhikkhūhi evaṃ
vyākatam Saññojananti vā āvuso saññojaniyā dhammā ti
vā ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānavyañjanā cāti|| ekaccehi
therehi bhikkhūhi evaṃ vyākatam Saññojananti vā āvuso
saññojaniyā dhammā ti vā ime dhammā ekatthā vyañjanam
eva nānanti||

6 Atha kho Citto gahapati yena therā bhikkhū tenupa-
saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisidi||

7 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati there bhikkhū
etaḍ avoca || Sutam etaṃ bhante sambahulānaṃ² kira
therānaṃ bhikkhūnam paccābhattam piṇḍapātapaṭik-
kantānaṃ maṇḍalamāle³ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ
ayam antarākathā udapādi|| Saññojanan ti vā āvuso sañ-
ñojaniyā dhammā ti vā ime dhammā nānatthā nānavyañjanā
udāhu ekatthā vyañjanam eva nānanti ekaccehi therehi
bhikkhūhi evaṃ vyākatam Saññojanan ti vā āvuso sañ-
ñojaniyā dhammā ti vā ime dhamme nānatthā ceva
nānavyañjanā cāti|| ekaccehi therehi bhikkhūhi evaṃ
vyākatam Saññojanan ti vā āvuso Saññojaniyā dhammā
ti vā ime dhammā ekatthā vyañjanam eva nānanti||⁴

Evam gahapatīti

8 Saññojanan ti vā bhante saññojaniyā dhammā ti vā
ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānavyañjanā ca tena hi
bhante upamaṃ vo⁴ karissāmi|| upamāya pidhekacce⁵
viññū purisā bhāsitaṃ attham ājānanti||

9 Seyyathāpi bhante kāḷo ca⁶ balivaddo odāto ca bali-
vaddo ekena damena vā yottena vā saññutto assu|| yo
nu kho evaṃ vadeyya Kāḷo balivaddo odātassa balivaddassa

¹ B¹ tatrekaccehi ² S¹⁻³ sambahulā ³ S³ maṇḍalamāle

⁴ Missing in B^{1,2}

⁵ B^{1,2} upamāyamidhe^o

⁶ Omitted by S¹; put after balivaddo by S³

saññojanam odāto ca¹ balivaddo² kālassa balivaddassa
saññojananti|| sammā nu kho so vadamāno vadeyyā ti||

No hetam gahapati|| Na kho gahapati kālo balivaddo
odātassa balivaddassa saññojanam|| na pi odāto balivaddo
kālassa balivaddassa saññojanam|| Yena kho te ekena
dāmena vā yottena vā samyuttā³ tam⁴ tattha sañño-
jananti||

10 Evam eva kho bhante na cakkhu rūpānam sañ-
ñojanam na rūpā cakkhussa saññojanam|| yañca tattha
tad ubhayam paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo tam⁵ tattha
saññojanam|| Na sotam saddānam|| Na ghānam gandhā-
nam|| Na jivhā rasānam|| na rasā jivhāya saññojanam|| yañ
ca tattha tadubhayam paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo tam
tattha saññojanam⁶ pe|| Na mano dhammānam sañ-
ñojanam na dhammā manassa saññojanam|| yañ ca tattha
tad ubhayam paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo tam tattha
saññojanam ti ||

11 Lābhā ti gahapati|| suladdham te gahapati yassa te
gambhīre buddhavacane paññācakkhu kamatitī||

2 Isidatta (1)

1 Ekam samayam sambahulā therā bhikkhū Macchikā-
sande⁷ viharanti Ambātakavane ||

2 Atha kho Citto gahapati yena therā bhikkhū tenupa-
saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekam
antam nisīdi||

3 Ekam antam nisimmo kho Citto gahapati there bhik-
khū etad avoca|| Adhivāsentu me bhante therā svātanāya
bhāntanti||

Adhivāsesum kho therā bhikkhū tūṇhibhāvena||

¹ In B² only

² S¹⁻³ insert va (ca ?) and B¹ has balivaddho . . . bali-
vaddhassa here only

³ S¹⁻³ saññutto ⁴ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁶ Instead of jivhā B¹⁻² insist upon kāyo

⁷ B¹ pacchima^o ; B² pacchikā

4 Atha kho Citto gahapati therānam bhikkhūnam adhi-
vāsanam viditvā utthāyāsanā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi|||

5 Atha kho therā bhikkhū tassā rattiyā accayena pub-
baṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya yena Cittassa
gahapatino¹ nivesanam tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā
paññatte āsane nisidimsu ||

6 Atha kho Citto gahapati yena therā bhikkhū tenu-
pasāṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā
ekam antaṃ nisidi ||

7 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ
Theram etad avoca² Dhātunānattaṃ dhātunānattaṃ ti
bhante Thera vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhātunā-
nattaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā ti|||

Evam vutte āyasmā Thero tuṃhi ahosi|||

8 Dutiyam pi kho Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ Theram
etad avoca Dhātunānattaṃ dhātunānattanti bhante Thera
vuccati kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhātunānattaṃ vuttaṃ
Bhagavatāti³ ||

Dutiyam pi kho āyasmā Thero tuṃhi ahosi ||

9 Tatiyam pi kho Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ Theram
etad avoca Dhātunānattaṃ dhātunānattaṃ bhante Thera
vuccati kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhātunānattaṃ vuttaṃ
Bhagavatā ti

Tatiyam pi kho āyasmā Thero tuṃhi ahosi, ||

10 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Isidatto tasmim
bhikkhusaṅghe sabbanavako² hoti¹

11 Atha kho āyasmā Isidatto āyasmantaṃ Theram etad
avoca. Vyākaraṃmaham bhante thera Cittassa gahapatino
etaṃ pañhanti.

Vyākaroḥi tvam³ Isidatta Cittassa gahapatino etaṃ
pañhanti,||

12 Evam hi tvam gahapati pucchasi Dhātunānattaṃ
dhātunānattanti bhante Thera vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho
bhante dhātunānattaṃ⁴ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā ti,||

¹ B¹⁻² gahapatissa

² S¹⁻³ sabbanavo

³ S¹⁻² insert avuso

⁴ S¹⁻³ onattanti

Evam bhante|||

Idam kho gahapati dhātunānattam vuttam Bhagavatā||
Cakkhūdhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññādhātu|| la|| Mano-
dhātu dhammadhātu manoviññādhātu|| ettāvata nu kho
gahapati dhātunānattam vuttam Bhagavatāti|||

13 Atha kho Citto gahapati āyasmato Isidattassa bhāsi-
tam abhinanditvā anumoditvā there bhikkhū paṇitena
khādiyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampa-
vāresi|||

14 Atha kho therā bhikkhū bhuttāvino onitapattapāṇino
utthāyāsanaṁ pakkamimsu|||

15 Atha kho āyasmā Thero āyasmantam Isidattam etad
avoca|| Sādhū kho tvam āvuso Isidatta eso paṇho paṭi-
bhāsi¹ neso paṇho mam paṭibhāsi tena hāvuso² Isidatta
yadā aññadā pi evarūpo paṇho āgaccheyya|| taññevettha³
paṭibhāseyyāti⁴|||

3 Isidatto (2)

1 Ekam samayam sambahulā therā bhikkhū Macchikā-
saṇḍe⁵ viharanti Ambātakavane .

2 Atha kho Citto gahapati yena therā bhikkhū tenupa-
saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekam
antam nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho Citti gahapati there bhikkhū
etad avoca||| Adhivāsentu me bhante therā svātanāya
bhattanti|||

Adhivāsesuṁ kho therā bhikkhū tunhibhāvena.

4 Atha kho Citto gahapati therānaṁ bhikkhūnaṁ adhi-
vāsaṇaṁ viditvā utthāyāsanaṁ there bhikkhū abhivādetvā
padakkhiṇaṁ katvā pakkāmi|||

5 Atha kho therā bhikkhū tassā rattiya accayena pub-
banhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya yena Cittassa
gahapatino⁶ nivesanaṁ tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅka-
mitvā paññatte āsane nisīdimsu|||

¹ S¹⁻³ abhāsi ; B¹⁻² paṭibhāsi, further on paṭi°

² S¹⁻³ āvuso ³ S¹⁻³ taññevettha ⁴ S¹⁻³ °bhāseyyāmāti

⁵ B¹ macchikā° ; B² pacchikā° ⁶ B¹⁻² °patissa as before

6 Atha kho Citto gahapati yena therā bhikkhū tenupa-
saṅkamiṃ upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdiṃṃ

7 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ
Theraṃ etad avocaṃṃ Yā imā bhante Thera anekavihiṭṭā¹
diṭṭhiyo loke uppajjantiṃ Sassato loko ti vāṃ Asassato lokoti
vāṃ Antavā lokoti vā Anantavā lokoti vāṃ Tam jīvaṃ taṃ
sariraṃ ti vā Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sariraṃ ti vāṃ Hoti tathā-
gato param maraṇā ti vā Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā
ti vāṃ Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vāṃ
Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vāṃ Yāni-
cimāni dvāsattḥiditṭhigatāni Brahmajāle bhaṇitāniṃ imā
nu kho bhante diṭṭhiyo kismiṃ sati honti kismiṃ asati na
hontītiṃṃ

Evam vutte āyasmā Thero tunhi ahosiṃṃ

8 Dutiyam pi kho Citto gahapatiṃ peṃṃ

9 Tatiyam pi kho Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ Theraṃ
avocaṃ Yā imā bhante Thera anekavihiṭṭā diṭṭhiyo loke
uppajjantiṃ Sassato loko ti vā Asassato lokoti vāṃ Antavā
loko ti vā Anantavā loko ti vā, Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sariraṃ ti vā
Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sariraṃ ti vāṃ Hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti vā Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā Hoti
ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā Neva hoti na
na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vāṃ Yāni cimāni dvā-
sattḥi diṭṭhigatāni Brahmajāle bhaṇitāniṃ imā nu kho
bhante diṭṭhiyo kismiṃ sati honti kismiṃ asati na honti
tiṃṃ

Tatiyam pi kho āyasmā Thero tunhi ahosiṃṃ

10 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Isidatto tasmīṃ
bhikkhusaṅghe sabbanavako² hotiṃṃ

11 Atha kho āyasmā Isidatto āyasmantaṃ Theraṃ etad
avocaṃ Vyākaraṃham bhante Thera Cittassa gahapatino
etaṃ pañhantiṃṃ

Vyākaroḥi tvam āvuso Isidatta Cittassa gahapatino
etaṃ pañhantiṃṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ °vihitāni always

² S¹⁻³ °navo as before

12 Evaṃ hi tvam gahapati pucchasi¹ || Yā imā² bhante Thera anekavihiṭā diṭṭhiyo loke uppajjanti|| Sassato lokoti vā|| pe|| imā nu kho bhante diṭṭhiyo kismiṃ sati honti kismiṃ asati na honti ti³ ||

Evaṃ bhante||

Yā imā gahapati³ anekavihiṭā diṭṭhiyo loke uppajjanti|| Sassato lokoti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| Antavā loko ti vā Anantavā lokoti vā|| Taṃ jivam taṃ sariranti vā|| Aññaṃ jivam aññaṃ sariranti vā|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Yāni cimāni dvāsattḥiditṭhi-gatāni Brahmajāle bhaṇitāni|| imā kho gahapati diṭṭhiyo sakkāyaditṭhiya sati honti|| sakkāyaditṭhiyā asati na honti ti||

13 Katham pana bhante sakkāyaditṭhi hoti ti||

Idha gahapati assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvi ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisa-
nam adassāvi sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisa-
dhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ
vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmiṃ vā attānam Veda-
nam attato samanupassati|| pe|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viñ-
ñānam attato samanupassati viññānavantaṃ vā attānam
attani vā viññānam viññānasmiṃ vā attānam|| Evaṃ
kho gahapati sakkāyaditṭhi hoti ti||

14 Katham pana bhante sakkāyaditṭhi na hoti ti||

Idha gahapati sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvi ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinito sappu-
risānam dassāvi sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisa-
dhamme suvinito na rūpam attato samanupassati na rūpa-
vantaṃ vā⁵ attānam na attani vā rūpam na rūpasmiṃ vā
attānam|| Na vedanam|| Na saññaṃ|| Na saṅkhāre|| Na viñ-
ñānam attato samanupassati na viññānavantaṃ vā attānam
na attani vā viññānam na viññānasmiṃ vā attānam||
Evaṃ kho gahapati sakkāyaditṭhi na hoti ti||

¹ S³ pucchasi; B¹ pucchi ² S¹⁻³ yāyina here and further
gahapatino ⁴ S¹⁻³ hoti ⁵ S¹⁻³ omit vā everywhere

15 Kuto bhante ayyo Isidatto āgacchati ti||
 Avantiyā kho ham gahapati āgacchāmiti||
 Atthi bhante Avantiyā Isidatto nāma kulaputto amhā-
 kam adittbasahāyo pabbajjito|| diṭṭho so āyasmatā ti||
 Evaṃ gahapati||
 Kahaṃ nu kho bhante āyasmā etarahi viharatī ti||
 Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Isidatto tuṃhi ahosi||
 Ayyo no bhante Isidatto ti||
 Evaṃ gahapati ti||

Abhiramatu bhante ayyo¹ Isidatto Macchikāsande²
 ramaṇiyam Ambātakavanaṃ|| aham ayyassa Isidattassa
 ussukkaṃ karissāmi cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapa-
 caya-bhesajja-parikkhārāṇanti||

Kalyāṇaṃ vuccati gahapati ti||

16 Atha kho Citto gahapati āyasmato Isidattassa bhāsi-
 tam abhinanditvā anumoditvā there bhikkhū paṇitena khā-
 diyena bhojaniyena sabatthā santappesi sampavāresi||

17 Atha kho therā bhikkhū bhuttāvino onītapattapāṇino
 uttāyāsanaṃ pakkāmisu||

18 Atha kho āyasmā Thero āyasmantaṃ Isidattaṃ etad
 avoca|| Sādhū kho taṃ³ āvuso⁴ Isidatta eso pañho paṭi-
 bhāsi neso pañho maṃ⁵ paṭibhāsi|| tena hāvuso Isidatta
 yadā aññadā pi evarūpo pañho āgaccheyya taññevettha
 paṭibhāseyyāti||

19 Atha kho āyasmā Isidatto senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā
 pattacīvaram ādāya Macchikāsandaṃhā⁶ pakkāmi|| Yaṃ
 Macchikāsandaṃhā pakkāmi tathā pakkanto va⁷ ahosi na
 puna pacchāgacchiti||

4 Mahako

1 Ekam samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Macchikā-
 sande⁸ viharanti Ambātakavane||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² B¹ macchika°; B³ pacchikā°

³ B¹⁻² tvam

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ B¹ mamaṃ; B² omits neso° °paṭibhāsi

⁶ B¹ macchika; B² pacchikā as before and further on

⁷ B¹, S¹ ca

⁸ B¹ macchika°

2 Atha kho Citto gahapati yena therā bhikkhū tenupa-
saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisidi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati there bhik-
khū etad avoca|| Adhivāsentu me therā svātanāya gokule
bhattanti||

Adhivāsesuṃ kho ¹ therā bhikkhū tuṇḍibhāvena||

4 Atha kho Citto gahapati therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ adhi-
vāsaṇaṃ viditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ there bhikkhū abhivādetvā
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi||

5 Atha kho therā bhikkhū tassā rattiyaṃ accayena pub-
baṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya yena Cittassa
gahapatino gokulaṃ tenupasaṅkaminṃsu|| upasaṅkamitvā
paññatte āsane nisidimṃsu||

6 Atha kho Citto gahapati there bhikkhū paṇitena sappi-
pāyāsena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi||

7 Atha kho therā bhikkhū bhuttāvino onitapattapanino
uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkaminṃsu|| Citto pi kho gahapati sesakam
vissujjethā ² ti vatvā there bhikkhū piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anu-
bandhi||

8 Tena kho pana samayena uḷhaṃ hoti kuṭṭhitaṃ ³ || te
ca therā bhikkhū paveliyamānena maññe kāyena gacchanti||
yathā tam ⁴ bhojanaṃ ⁵ bhuttāvino||

9 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahako tasmim
bhikkhusaṅghe sabbanavako hoti|| Atha kho āyasmā
Mahako āyasmantaṃ Theram etad avoca|| Sādhu khvassa ⁶
bhante Thera yaṃ sitako ca vāto vāyeyya abbhassamvilāpo ⁷
ca assa devo ca ekam ekam phusāyeyyāti||

Sādhu khvassa āvuso Mahako yaṃ sitako ca vāto vāyeyya
abbhassamvilāpo ca assa devo ca ekam ekam phusāyeyyā
ti||

10 Atha kho āyasmā Mahako tathārūpam iddhābhisā-

¹ B¹⁻² insert bhante

² B² visejjethāti

³ B² kuthitaṃ ; S¹⁻³ kikitam (S³ -ṭam)

⁴ S³ naṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ subhojanaṃ

⁶ S¹⁻³ khvāssa

⁷ B¹⁻² esampi^o ; B² elāso always

khāram abhisankhari ¹ || yathā ² sitako ca vāto vāyi ³ abbhasamvilāpo ca assa devo ca ekam ekam phusi ||

11 Atha kho Cīttassa gahapati ⁴ etad aho si || Yo kho imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe sabbanavako ⁵ bhikkhu || tassāyam evarūpo iddhānubhāvo ti ||

12 Atha kho āyasmā Mahako ārāmaṃ sampāpunitvā āyasmantaṃ Theram etad avoca || Alam ettāvātā bhante Therāti ||

Alam ettavatā āvuso Mahaka katam ettāvātā āvuso Mahaka pūjitam ettāvātā āvuso Mahakā ti ||

13 Atha kho therā bhikkhū yathavihāram agamaṃsu ||, āyasmā pi Mahako sakaṃ vihāram agamāsi ||

14 Atha kho Citto gahapati yenāyasmā Mahako tenupasaṅkami || upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahakam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi ||

15 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ Mahakam etad avoca || Sādhū me bhante ayyo Mahako uttarimanussadhammaṃ ⁶ iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dassetūti ||

Tena hi tvam gahapati ālīnde uttarāsaṅgam paññāpetvā tiṇakalāpam okāsehi ||

Evam bhante ti kho ⁷ Citto gahapati āyasmato Mahakassa paṭissutvā ālīnde uttarāsaṅgam paññāpetvā tiṇakalāpam okāsesi ||

16 Atha kho āyasmā Mahako vihāram pavisitvā sucighaṭikaṃ ⁸ datvā tathārūpaṃ ⁷ iddhābhisankhāram abhisankhari ⁹ || yathā tālacchiggaḷena ¹⁰ ca aggaṇantarikāya ca acchi ¹¹ nikkhamitvā tiṇāni jhāpesi uttarāsaṅgaṃ na jhāpesi ||

17 Atha kho Citto gahapati uttarāsaṅgam pappoṭetvā saṃviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto ekam antam aṭṭhāsi ||

18 Atha kho āyasmā Mahako vihāra nikkhamitvā Cittaṃ gahapatim etad avoca || Alam ettāvātā gahapatiti ||

¹ S¹-3 °sankhāyi

² B¹-2 add yaṃ

³ S¹ vāyitthu ; S³ vāyittha

⁴ S¹-3 °patissa

⁵ B¹-2 °navo

⁶ S¹-3 °dhammā

⁷ Missing in S¹-3

⁸ S¹ sūci°

⁹ S¹-3 °sankhāsi

¹⁰ S¹ tālacchiggaṇantarikāya

¹¹ S¹-3 acchi

Alam ettāvatā bhante Mahaka katām ettāvatā bhante Mahaka pūjitam ettāvatā bhante Mahaka|| abhiramatu bhante ayyo Mahako Macchikāsaṇḍe¹ || ramaṇiyam Ambātakavanam || aham ayyassa Mahakassa ussukkaṃ karissāmi cīvāra - piṇḍapāta - senāsana-gilānapaccaya - bhesajja - parikhārānaṃ ti||

Kalyāṇaṃ vuccati gahapatiti||

19 Atha kho āyasmā Mahako senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Macchikāsaṇḍamhā¹ pakkāmi|| yam Macchikāsaṇḍamhā¹ pakkāmi tathā pakkanto va ahosi na puna pacchāgacchiti||

5 Kāmabhū

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Kāmabhū Macchikāsaṇḍe² viharati Ambātakavane||

2 Atha kho Citto gahapati yenāyasmā Kāmabhū tenu-pasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamtīvā āyasmantaṃ Kāmabhū abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho³ Cittaṃ gahapatim āyasmā Kāmabhū etad avoca|| Vuttam idaṃ gahapati||

Nelaṅgo setapacchādo||

ekāro⁴ vattatī ratho||

Anīghaṃ⁵ passa⁶ āyantaṃ⁷

chinnasotaṃ abandhananti||

Imassa nu⁸ kho gahapati saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ kathaṃ vitthārena attho datṭhabbo ti||

Kim nu kho etaṃ bhante Bhagavatā bhāsitaṃ ti||

Evam gahapati ti||

Tena hi bhante muhuttaṃ āgamaṃhi yāvassa attham pekkhāmi ti||

4 Atha kho Citto gahapati muhuttaṃ tuṃhi hutvā āyasmantaṃ Kāmabhū etad avoca||

¹ B¹ macchika; B² pacchikā as usual ² As before

³ Missing in B¹⁻² ⁴ S¹ ekāte ⁵ B¹ anighaṃ-nigham

⁶ S¹ rūpassa ⁷ B¹⁻² appattam always ⁸ Missing in S¹⁻³

Nelaṅganti kho bhante silānam etam adhivacanam¹ ||
 Setapacchādo ti kho bhante vimuttiyā etam adhiva-
 canam² ||

Ekāro ti kho bhante satiyā etam adhivacanam³ ||

Vattati ti kho bhante abhikkamapaṭikkamassetam adhi-
 vacanam⁴ ||

Rathoti kho bhante imassetam cātumahābhūtikassa
 kāyassa adhivacanam⁵, mātāpettikasambhavassa⁶ odana-
 kummāsupacayassa aniccucchādāna-parimaddana-bhedana-
 viddhamsanadhammassa⁷ ||

Rāgo kho bhante nīgho doso nīgho moho nīgho⁸ te
 khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahinā uccinnamulā tālavatthukā-
 tatā anabhāvakatā⁹ āyatim anuppādadhammā tasmā
 khīṇāsavo bhikkhu anīgho ti vuccati¹⁰ ||

Āyantante¹¹ kho bhante arahato etam adhivacanam

Soto ti¹² kho bhante taṇhāyetam adhivacanam¹³, sā khīṇā-
 savassa bhikkhuno pahinā uccinnamulā tālavatthukatā
 anabhāvakatā¹⁴ āyatimanuppādadhammā tasmā khīṇāsavo
 bhikkhu chinna¹⁵soto ti vuccati¹⁶ ||

Rāgo bhante bandhanam¹⁷ doso bandhanam¹⁸ moho ban-
 dhanam¹⁹ te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahinā uccinnamulā
 tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā
 tasmā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu abandhano ti vuccati²⁰ ||

5 Iti kho bhante yan tam Bhagavatā vuttam²¹ ||

Nelaṅgo setapacchādo²² ||
 ekāro²³ vattati ratho²⁴ ||
 anīgham²⁵ passa āyantam²⁶ ||
 Chinnasotam abandhananti²⁷ ||

Imassa kho bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsita²⁸
 evam vitthārena attham ājānānūti²⁹ ||

6 Lābhā te gahapati³⁰ suladdham³¹ te gahapati yassa³² te
 gambhire buddhavadāne paññācakkhum³³ kamati ti³⁴ ||

¹ B^{1,2} °pittika³⁵ ² B² anabhāvaṃgatā here and further on

³ B^{1,2} appattanti ⁴ S³ sotanti; S¹ sotato ti

⁵ S^{1,3} vuttam Bhagavatā ⁶ S¹ ekate ⁷ S^{1,3} yasmā

6 Kāmaḥhū 2

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Kāmaḥhū Macchikāsande¹ viharati Ambātakavane²||

2 Atha kho Citto gahapati yenāyasmā Kāmaḥhū tenu-pasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ Kāmaḥhum etad avoca¹. Kati nu kho bhante saṅkhārā²||

Tayo kho gahapati saṅkhārā kāyasaṅkhāro vacisaṅkhāro citta-saṅkhāro ti³||

Sādhu bhante ti kho Citto gahapati āyasmato Kāmaḥhussa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantaṃ Kāmaḥhum uttaripaṇḥam apucchī⁴||

4 Katamo pana bhante kāyasaṅkhāro katamo vacisaṅkhāro katamo citta-saṅkhāro ti⁵||

Assāsapassāsā kho gahapati kāyasaṅkhāro⁶ vitakkavicārā vacisaṅkhāro saññā ca vedanā ca citta-saṅkhāro ti⁷||

Sādhu bhante ti kho Citto gahapati⁸ pe⁹ uttaripaṇḥam apucchī¹⁰||

5 Kasmā pana bhante assāsapassāsā kāyasaṅkhāro¹¹ kasmā vitakkavicārā vacisaṅkhāro¹² kasmā saññā ca vedanā ca citta-saṅkhāro ti¹³||

Assāsapassāsā kho gahapati kāyikā ete dhammā kāyapaṭibaddhā¹⁴ tasmā assāsapassāsā kāyasaṅkhāro¹⁵ Pubbe kho gahapati vitakketvā vicāretvā pacchā vacam bhindati tasmā vitakkavicārā vacisaṅkhāro¹⁶ Saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā ete dhammā citta-paṭibaddhā tasmā saññā ca vedanā ca citta-saṅkhāro ti¹⁷||

Sādhu¹⁸ la¹⁹ apucchī²⁰||

6 Katham pana bhante saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpatti²¹ hoti ti²²||

Na kho gahapati saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjantassa bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti²³ Ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjissanti²⁴ vā Ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjāmiti²⁵ vā Ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno ti²⁶

¹ S¹ macchisande ; B¹ B² as before

² B¹ obandhāo

vā|| Atha khvassa¹ pubbe va tathā cittam bhāvitam
hoti|| yan tam tathattāya upanetiti||

Sādhu|| pe|| apucchi||

7 Saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjantassa pana bhante
bhikkhuno katame dhammā pathamam nirujjhanti|| yadivā
kāyasāṅkhāro yadivā vacīsaṅkhāro yadivā cittasaṅkhāro ti||

Saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjantassa kho gahapati
bhikkhuno vacīsaṅkhāro pathamam nirujjhati|| tato kāya-
saṅkhāro, tato cittasaṅkhāro ti||

Sādhu|| la|| pañham apucchi||

8 Yvāyam² bhante mato kālakato yo cāyam bhikkhu
saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno imesaṃ kim nānaka-
raṇanti||

Yvāyam gahapati mato kālakato|| tassa kāyasāṅkhāro
niruddho paṭipassaddho vacīsaṅkhāro niruddho paṭipas-
saddho cittasaṅkhāro niruddho paṭipassaddho āyu parik-
khīno usmā vūpasantā indriyāni viparibhinnāni³|| Yo ca
khvāyam gahapati bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodham samā-
panno|| tassa pi kāyasāṅkhāro niruddho paṭipassaddho va-
cīsaṅkhāro niruddho paṭipassaddho cittasaṅkhāro niruddho
paṭipassaddho āyu aparikkhīno usmā avūpasantā indriyāni
vippasannāni|| Yvāyam gahapati mato kālakato yo cāyam
bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno idaṃ nesaṃ
nānakaraṇanti||

Sādhu|| la|| uttaripañham apucchi||

9 Katham pana bhante saññāvedayitanirodhasamā-
pattiyā vuṭṭhānaṃ⁴ hotiti||

Na kho gahapati saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā
vuṭṭhahantassa bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti|| Ahaṃ saññāve-
dayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahissanti vā|| Ahaṃ saññā-
vedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahāmi⁵ vā|| Ahaṃ
saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhito vā ti|| Atha
khvāssa pubbe va⁶ tathā cittam bhāvitam hoti yaṃ tam
tathattāya upanetiti||

¹ S¹⁻³ khvāssa

² S¹⁻³ yoyam here only

³ S¹⁻³ pana instead of vipari

⁴ S³ vupattāṇaṃ

⁵ S¹ vuṭṭhagāmi

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit va

Sādhū bhante|| la|| uttaripaṇham apucchi||

10 Saññāvedayitānirodhasamāpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhahantassa pana bhante bhikkhuno katame dhammā pathamam uppajjanti|| yadivā kāyasankhāro yadivā vacīsaṅkhāro yadivā cittasaṅkhāro||

Saññāvedayitānirodhasamāpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhahantassa kho gahapati bhikkhuno cittasaṅkhāro pathamam uppajjati|| tato kāyasankhāro|| tato vacīsaṅkhāro||

Sādhū|| la|| uttaripaṇham apucchi||

11 Saññāvedayitānirodhasamāpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhitam pana bhante bhikkhuṃ kati phassā phusanti||

Saññāvedayitānirodhasamāpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhitam kho gahapati bhikkhuṃ tayo phassā phusanti, suññato phasso animitto phasso appaṇihito phasso ti||

Sādhū|| pe|| uttaripaṇham apucchi||

12 Saññāvedayitānirodhasamāpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhitassa kho pana bhante bhikkhuno kiṃ ninnam cittaṃ hoti kim poṇaṃ kim pabbhāraṃti||

Saññāvedayitānirodhasamāpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhitassa kho gahapati bhikkhuno vivekaninnaṃ cittaṃ hoti vivekaṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃti||

Sādhū bhante ti kho Citto gahapati āyasmato Kāma-bhussa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantaṃ Kāma-bhūṃ uttaripaṇham apucchi||

13 Saññāvedayitānirodhasamāpattiyaṃ pana bhante kati dhammā bahūpakārā ti²||

Addhā kho tvam gahapati yam pathamam pucchitaṃ tam pacchā³ pucchasi|| api ca tyāhaṃ vyākariissāmi|| Saññāvedayitānirodhasamāpattiyaṃ kho gahapati dve dhammā bahūpakārā⁴ samatho ca vipassanā cā ti||

7 Godatto

1 Ekaṃ samayam āyasmā Godatto Macchikāsaṇḍe⁵ viharati Ambāṭakavane||

¹ In S¹ only

² S¹.3 B² bahukārā

³ B¹ omits pacchā³ + B² S³ bahukārā, S¹ bahupakārā

⁵ B¹ macchikā^o; B² pacchikā^o as before

2 Atha kho Citto gahapati yenāyasmā Godatto tenupa-saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Godattaṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ ¹ kho Cittaṃ gahapatim āyasmā Godatto etad avoca|| Yā cāyaṃ gahapati appamāṇa cetovimutti yā ca ākiñcaṇṇā cetovimutti yā ca suññatā cetovimutti yā ca animittā cetovimutti ime dhammā nānatthā nānavyañjanā ² udāhu ekatthā vyañjanam eva nānanti||

4 Atthi bhante pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamaṃ ime dhammā nānatthā ceva ³ nānavyañjanā ca|| Atthi pana bhante pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamaṃ ime dhamme ekatthā ceva vyañjanam eva nānan ti||

4 Katamo ca pana bhante pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamaṃ ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānavyañjanā ca||

5 Idha bhante bhikkhu mettāsaḥagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati|| tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catuttham itī uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbatthatāya + sabbāvantam lokam mettāsaḥagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjena ⁵ pharitvā viharati|| karuṇāsaḥagatena cetasā ⁶ muditāsaḥagatena cetasā, upekkhāsaḥagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati|| tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catuttham itī uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbatthatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekkhāsaḥagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjena ⁵ pharitvā viharati Ayam vuccati bhante appamāṇena cetasā vimutti||

6 Katamā ca bhante ākiñcaṇṇā cetovimutti|| Idha bhante bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma Natthi kiñciti ākiñcaṇṇāyatanam upasampajja viharati|| Ayam vuccati bhante ākiñcaṇṇā cetovimutti||

7 Katamā ca bhante suññatā cetovimutti||

Idha bhante bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaṇagato vā suññāgaragato vā itī patisaṅkikkhati. Suññam idam attena

¹ B² nisinno ² See p. 281, notes 5, 6 ³ Missing in S^{1,3}

⁴ S¹ sabbattatāya (further on -ttatāya); S³ sabbasattānāya here and further on

⁵ B^{1,2} °pajjena

⁶ S^{1,3} insert —pe—

vā attaniyena vā ti|| ayam vuccati bhante suññatā cetovimutti||

8 Katamā ca bhante animittā cetovimutti ||

Idha bhante bhikkhu sabbanimittānam amanasikārā animittam cetosamādhim upasampajja viharati|| ayaṃ vuccati bhante animittā cetovimutti.

9 Ayam kho bhante pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgama ime dhammā nānatthā nānavyañjanā ca ||

10 Katamo ca bhante pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgama ime dhammā ekatthā vyañjanam eva nānam ||

11 Rāgo bhante pamāṇakaraṇo doso pamāṇakaraṇo moho pamāṇakaraṇo, te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahinā uccinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anubhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Yāvata kho bhante appamāṇā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsam cetovimutti aggam akkhāyati¹ sā kho pana akuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena.

12 Rāgo bhante kiñcanam doso kiñcanam moho kiñcanam, te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahinā uccinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Yāvata kho bhante ākiñcaññā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsam cetovimutti aggam akkhāyati|| sā kho pana akuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena ||

13 Rāgo kho bhante nimittakaraṇo doso nimittakaraṇo moho nimittakaraṇo, te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahinā uccinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Yāvata kho bhante animittā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsam cetovimutti aggam akkhāyati sā kho pana akuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena.

14 Ayam kho bhante pariyāyo yam pariyāyam² āgama ime dhammā ekatthā vyañjanam eva nānantī.

8 Nigaṇṭho

2 Tena kho pana samayena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto² Mac-

¹ S^{1.3} panākuppā always

² Missing in S^{1.3}

³ S^{1.3} nātaputto; S¹ nātha° once

chikāsaṇḍam¹ anuppatto hoti mahatiyā nigaṇṭhaparisāya saddhiṃ||

3 Assosi kho Citto gahapati Nigaṇṭho kira Nātaputto Macchikāsaṇḍam anuppatto mahatiyā nigaṇṭhaparisāya saddhinti||

4 Atha kho Citto gahapati sambahulehi upāsakehi saddhiṃ yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭhena Nātaputtena saddhiṃ sammodi|| sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

5 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Cittaṃ gahapatiṃ Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto etad avoca|| Saddahasi tvaṃ gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa Atthi avitakko² avicāro samādhi atthi vitakkavicārānaṃ nirodhoti||

Na khvāham ettha³ bhante Bhagavato saddhāya gacchāmi Atthi avitakko⁴ avicāro samādhi atthi vitakkavicārānaṃ nirodhoti

6 Evaṃ vutte Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto sakam parisam ulloketvā⁵ etad avoca Idam bhavanto passantu yāva ujuko cāyam Citto gahapati yāva asaṇṭho⁶ cāyam Citto gahapati yāva amāyavi cāyam Citto gahapati vātaṃ vā so jālena bādhetaḥḥam maññeyya yo vitakkavicāre nirodhetabbam maññeyya⁷ sakamuṭṭhinā vā so Gaṅgāya sotam āvāretabbam⁸ maññeyya yo vitakkavicāre⁹ nirodhetabbam maññeyyāti

7 Taṃ kim maññasi bhante Katamam nu kho paṇitatarāṃ nāṇam vā saddhū vā ti||

8 Saddhāya kho gahapati nāṇam eva paṇitataranti||

9 Aham kho bhante yāvadeva ākaṅkhāmi viviceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukham pathamam jhānam upasampajja

¹ B¹ pacchika^o

² S³ vitakko

³ S¹ ittha ; S³ ittham

⁴ S³ vitakko

⁵ S¹⁻³ apaloketvā ; B¹ omits sakam parisam

⁶ So S¹⁻³ ; B¹⁻² asatho both always ⁷ S¹⁻³ insert sattu

⁸ S¹⁻³ avū^o

⁹ S¹⁻³ ovicāro

viharāmi|| Aham kho bhante yāvad eva¹ ākañkhāmi vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā|| pe, dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi . Aham kho bhante yāvad eva ākañkhāmi pītiyā ca virāgā|| pe, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi|| Aham kho bhante yāvadeva ākañkhāmi sukhaṃ ca pahānā . pa,² catuttham jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi|| So³ khvāham bhante evaṃ jānanto evaṃ passanto kassāññassa samañassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā saddhāya gamissāmi Atthi avitakko avicāro samādhi atthi vitakkavicārānaṃ nirodho ti||

8 Evaṃ vutte Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto sakam parisam apaloketvā etaṃ avoca|| Idam bhavanto passantu yāva anujuko cāyaṃ Citto gahapati yāva sattho⁴ cāyaṃ Citto gahapati yāva māyāvi cāyaṃ Citto gahapati ti||

Idāneva kho te⁵ pana mayam bhante bhāsitaṃ ājānāma|| Idam bhavanto passantu yāva ujuko cāyaṃ Citto gahapati yāva asattho cāyaṃ Citto gahapati yāva amāyāvi cāyaṃ Citto gahapati ti . Idāneva ca pana mayam bhante bhāsitaṃ evaṃ ājānāma . Idam bhavanto passantu yāva anujuko cāyaṃ Citto gahapati yāva sattho cāyaṃ Citto gahapati yāva māyāvi cāyaṃ Citto gahapati ti||

10 Sace te⁶ bhante purimaṃ saccam pacchimam te⁷ micchā|| sace pana te bhante pacchimam saccam purimaṃ te micchā, ime kho pana bhante dasa sabadhammika pañhā āgacchanti, yadā nesam attham ājāneyyasi, attha mam paṭihareyyāsi saddhiṃ nigaṇṭhapaṇṇāsiya . Eko pañho eko uddeso ekaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ, dve pañhā dve uddesā dve veyyākaraṇāni, tayo pañhā tayo uddesā tiṇi veyyākaraṇāni|| cattāro pañho cattāro uddesā cattāri veyyākaraṇāni|| pañca pañhā pañca uddesā pañca veyyākaraṇāni|| cha pañhā cha uddesā cha veyyākaraṇāni|| satta pañhā satta uddesā satta veyyākaraṇāni, attha pañhā

¹ B¹ yāvade always

² More complete in S^{1.3}

³ B¹ na so

⁴ B^{1.2} satho

⁵ B^{1.2} ca pana instead of kho te

⁶ B¹ kho

⁷ S^{1.3} bhante

attha uddesā attha veyyakaraṇāni|| nava pañhā nava uddesā
nava veyyakaraṇāni|| dasa pañhā dasa uddesā¹ dasa veyya-
karaṇāni ti² ||

11 Atha kho Citto gahapati Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtam ime
dasa sahadhammike pañhe apucchitvā³ utthāyāsanaṃ pak-
kāmi ti⁴.

9 Acela

2 Tena kho pana samayena Acelo Kassapo Macchikā-
saṇḍam⁴ anuppatto hoti purāṇagihisahāyo⁵ ||

3 Assosi kho Citto gahapati Acelo kira Kassapo Macchi-
kāsaṇḍam anuppatto ambhākam purāṇagihisahāyo ti⁶ ||

Atha kho Citto gahapati yena Acelo Kassapo tenupa-
saṅkami upasaṅkamitvā Acelena Kassapena saddhiṃ
sammodi⁷ sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāniyaṃ vitisāretvā
ekam antaṃ nisidi⁸.

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati Acelaṃ⁵
Kassapam etad avoca⁶ Kiva⁷ ciraṃ pabbajito si bhante
Kassapati

Ṭimsamattāni kho me gahapati vassāni pabbajitassā
ti

5 Imehi kho pana te⁷ bhante ṭimsamattēhi vassehi atthi
koci uttarimanussadhammo⁸ alam ariyañāṇadassanaviseso
adhigato phāsuvihāroti⁹.

Imehi kho me gahapati ṭimsamattēhi vassehi pabba-
jitassa⁹ natthi koci uttarimanussadhammā¹⁰ alam ariyañā-
ṇadassanaviseso adhigato phāsuvihāro aññatra naggeyyā ca
muḍeyyā ca pāvālanipphoṭanāya¹¹ cāti.

6 Evaṃ vutte Citto¹² gahapati Acelaṃ¹³ Kassapam etad
avoca¹⁴ Acchariyam vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho dham-
massa svakhyātā¹⁴ yatra hi nāma ṭimsamattēhi vassehi na

¹ S¹⁻³ have pañcu-sattu-atthu-navu-dasuddesā

² S¹⁻³ °karaṇāni ³ B¹ apucchitvā; B² pucchitvā

⁴ B¹ macchikā° ⁵ S¹⁻³ acelakaṃ ⁶ B¹⁻² kimva

⁷ Missing in S³ B ⁸ B¹⁻² °dhammā ⁹ Missing in S³

¹⁰ So all the MSS. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ °nipphoṭanāya

¹² Missing in S¹⁻³ ¹³ S¹⁻³ acela ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ svakkhā°

koci¹ uttarimanussadhammā alam ariyañāṇadassana-viseso adhigato² bhavissati³ phāsuvihāro aññatra naggeyyā ca muḍeyyā ca pāvālanipphoṭṭanāya cāti||

7 Tuyham pana gahapati kiva ciram upāsakattam upayatassāti||

Mayham pi kho pana bhante tiṃsamattāni vassāni upāsakattam upagatassā ti ||

8 Imehi kho⁴ pana te gahapati tiṃsamattēhi vassehi atthi koci uttarim anussadhammā alam ariyañāṇadassana-viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti ||

Kimhi no⁵ pi⁶ siyā bhante Alam hi⁴ bhante yāva 7 ākaṅkhāmi viviceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi + savitakkam savicāram vivekajam pītisukham pathamaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharāmi ahaṃ hi bhante yāvadeva⁸ ākaṅkhāmi vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā pe duttiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharāmi ahaṃ hi bhante yāvadeva ākaṅkhāmi pītiyā ca virūgā pe tatiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharāmi ahaṃ hi bhante yāvadeva ākaṅkhāmi sukhassa ca pahānā pe catutthaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharāmi . . . Sace kho panāham bhante Bhagavato⁹ patha-mataraṃ kālam kareyya anacchariyaṃ kho panetaṃ yam mam Bhagavā etam vyākareyya Natthi tam saññojanam yena saññojanena samyutto¹⁰ Citto gahapati puna imaṃ lokam āgaccheyyāti||

9 Evaṃ vutte Acelo Kassapo Cittaṃ gahapatim etad avoca|| Acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho dham-massa svākhyātata¹¹ yatrahi nāma gili odātavasano¹² eva-rūpam uttarimanussadhammā alam ariyañāṇadassana-visesam adhigamissati¹³ phāsuvihāram|| Labheyyāhaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ kiñci instead of na koci ² S¹⁻³ adhigamo

³ B¹ abhavissati; B² dacavissati ⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ B¹⁻² gihino ⁶ S³ omits pi ⁷ S¹ B² yāvadeva

⁸ B¹ yāvade as before ⁹ B¹ bhagavatā

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ samyojanam . . . samyojanena saññutto

¹¹ So B²; S³ svākkhātata; S³ svākkhatatā; S¹ svākkhāta-satā; B¹ svākhyātassa

¹² S¹ vasana; S³ nā

¹³ S¹⁻³ ossanti

gahapati imasmiṃ dhammavinaye pabbajjam labheyyam upasampadanti|||

10 Atha kho Citto gahapati Acelaṃ Kassapaṃ ādāya yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami¹ upasaṅkamtvā there bhikkhū etad avoca ' Ayam bhante Acelo¹ Kassapo amhākam purāṇagihisahāyo² imaṃ therā pabbajentu upasampādentu² ahamassa ussukkaṃ karissāmi civara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccaya-bhesajja-parikkhāraṇanti|||

11 Alattha Acelo¹ Kassapo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye pabbajjam alattha upasampadam|| acirupasampanno ca panāyasmā Kassapo eko vūpakatṭho apamatto ātāpi pahitatto viharanto cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputto sammad eva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi¹ Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyam kataṃ karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti abbhāññasi¹

12 Aññataro ca panāyasmā Kassapo arahatam ahoṣiti|||

10 *Gilānadassanam*

2 Tena kho pana samayena Citto gahapati ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḥhagilāno¹||

3 Atha kho sambahulā ārāmadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā osadhitiṇavanaspatisu³ adhivatthā devatā⁴ saṅgama samāgama Cittaṃ gahapatim etad avocaṃ || Paṇidhehi gahapati Anāgatam addhānaṃ rājā assaṃ cakkavattiti¹||

Evam vutte Citto gahapati tā ārāmadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā osadhitiṇavanaspatisu adhivatthā devatā etad avocaṃ || Tam pi aniccaṃ tam pi adbhavaṃ⁵ tam pi pahāya gamanīyanti¹||

4 Evam vutte Cittassa gahapatino mittāmaccā nātisā-

¹ S¹⁻³ Acela

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ B¹⁻² osadhitiṇavanappatisu

⁴ B² adds vatthudevatā always

⁵ B¹ adbhavaṃ always

lohitā Cittam gahapatim etad avocum|| Satim ayyaputta
upaṭṭhāpehi mā vippalapitī¹||

Kin tyāham² vadāmi yaṃ mam tumhe evaṃ vadetha
Satim ayyaputta upaṭṭhāpehi mā vippalapitī||

Evaṃ kho tvam ayyaputta vadesi || Tam pi aniccāṃ
tam pi addhavaṃ tam pi pabāya gamanīyanti||

Tathā hi pana mam āramadevatā vanadevatā rukkhā-
devatā osadhitiṇavanaspatisu adhivatthā devatā evaṃ
ahaṃsu|| Paṇidhehi gahapati Anāgatam addhānam rājā
assaṃ cakkavattitī|| tāham evaṃ vadāmi|| Tam pi
aniccāṃ³ la⁴ tam pi pabāya gamanīyan ti||

5 Kin te³ ayyaputta āramadevatā vanadevatā rukkhā-
devatā osadhitiṇavanaspatisu adhivatthādevatā atthavasam
samppassamānā evaṃ ahaṃsu || Paṇidhehi gahapati Anā-
gatam addhānam rājā assaṃ cakkavattitī||

Tāsaṃ kho āramadevatānaṃ vanadevatānaṃ rukkhā-
devatānaṃ osadhitiṇavanaspatisu adhivatthānaṃ devatā-
naṃ evaṃ hoti|| Ayaṃ kho Citto gahapati silavā kalyā-
ṇadhammo sace paṇidāhissati Anāgatam addhānam rājā
assaṃ cakkavattitī⁴ ijjhissati silavato cetopapiddhi visud-
dhattā⁵ dhammiko⁶ dhammikam phalam⁷ anusarissa-
titi⁸|| Imaṃ kho tā⁹ āramadevatā vanadevatā rukkhā-
devatā osadhitiṇavanaspatisu adhivatthā devatā atthava-
saṃ sampassamānā evaṃ ahaṃsu || Paṇidhehi gahapati
Anāgatam addhānam rājā assaṃ cakkavattitī|| tāham evaṃ
vadāmi|| Tam pi aniccāṃ tam pi adhavaṃ tam pi pabāya
gamanīyanti||

6 Tena hi ayyaputta amhe pi ovadehīti¹⁰ ||

Tasmā hi¹¹ vo evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ||

¹ B¹ vippalapasīti; B² vippalasīti ² B¹⁻² kintāham

³ B¹⁻² kimpana; B² adds kā (tā ?)

⁴ B¹ inserts tassa kho ayaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ add silassa

⁶ S¹⁻³ add dhammarājā ⁷ So B²; B¹ S¹ balam; S³ balim

⁸ So B²; B¹ anupassatitī; S¹⁻³ anupadassatitī

⁹ Missing in S¹⁻³

¹⁰ B¹⁻³ ovadāhīti

¹¹ S¹⁻³ tasmātiha

Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā bhaviṣṣāma||
 iti pi so Bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇa-
 sampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi
 satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavāti||| Dhamme
 aveccappasādena samannāgatā bhaviṣṣāma|| svākhyāto
 Bhagavatā dhammo sanditthiko akāliko ehipassiko opana-
 yiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhiti|| Saṅghe aveccappa-
 sādena samannāgatā bhaviṣṣāma|| supaṭipanno Bhagavato
 sāvakasaṅgho ujupaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho
 nāyapaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho sāmicipaṭipanno¹
 Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho|| yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni²
 atthapurisapuggalā esa Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho ahuneyyo
 pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇiyo anuttaram puñña-
 khettaṃ lokassāti|| Yaṃ kiñci kule³ deyyadhammaṃ
 sabbantaṃ apaṭivibhattaṃ bhaviṣṣati sīlavantehi kalyāṇa-
 dhammehiti||

Evam hi vo⁴ sikkhitabbanti||

7 Atha kho Citto gahapati mittāmicce nātisālohite
 buddhe ca dhamme ca saṅghe ca pasādetvā⁵ cāge⁶ ca
 samādapetvā kalam akāsi⁷||

Cittasamyuttaṃ samattaṃ⁸||

Tassuddānaṃ⁹||

Samyojana¹⁰ dve Isidattā¹¹||

Mahako¹² Kāmabhū pi ca¹³||

Godatto ca Nigaṇṭho ca||

Acelena Gilānanti¹⁴||

¹ B¹ sāmici as before

² S¹ pusa^o

³ B¹ kale; S¹ kāle; S³ kālo

⁴ B² te; S¹ so

⁵ Missing in B¹⁻²

⁶ B² cāgena

⁷ S³ akāsiti

⁸ Put at the end by S¹⁻³

⁹ Tatru^o

¹⁰ B¹⁻² saññojanā

¹¹ S¹⁻³ oḍatta; B² oḍatto

¹² B² adds ca; S¹ mahākoṭṭheva; S³ mahākoṭṭhoca

¹³ B² S¹⁻³ omit pi ca

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ Gilānadassananti

BOOK VIII GĀMANI-SAMYUTTAM

1 Caṇḍo

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme¹ ||

2 Atha kho caṇḍo gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami || upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi ||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho caṇḍo gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etad avoca || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idhekacco Caṇḍo² teva³ saṅkham gacchati || ko pana hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idhekacco Sūrato⁴ teva saṅkham gacchatiti ||

4 Idha kho gāmaṇi ekaccassa rāgo appahino hoti, rūgassa appahinattā pare kopenti || parehi kopiyaṃāno kopam pātukaroti || so Caṇḍo teva saṅkham gacchati || Doso appahino hoti || dosassa appahinattā pare kopenti || parehi kopiyaṃāno kopam pātukaroti || so Caṇḍo teva saṅkham gacchati || Moho appahino hoti || mohassa appahinattā pare kopenti || parehi kopiyaṃāno kopam pātukaroti || so Caṇḍo teva saṅkham gacchati ||

Ayam kho gāmaṇi hetu ayam paccayo yena-m-idhekacco Caṇḍo⁵ teva saṅkham gacchati ||

5 Idha pana gāmaṇi ekaccassa rāgo pahino hoti, rūgassa pahinattā pare na kopenti || parehi akopiyaṃāno⁶ kopam na pātukaroti || so Sūrato teva saṅkham gacchati || Doso pahino hoti || dosassa pahinattā pare na kopenti || parehi akopiyaṃāno kopam na pātukaroti || so Sūrato teva saṅkham gacchati || Moho pahino hoti || mohassa pahinattā pare na kopenti || parehi akopiyaṃāno kopam na pātukaroti || so Sūrato teva saṅkham gacchati ||

Ayam kho gāmaṇi hetu ayam paccayo yeva-m-idhekacco Sūrato⁷ teva saṅkham gacchati ti

¹ In S^{1.3} only ² Repeated by B¹ S¹ ³ B² tveva always

⁴ B^{1.2} sorato always, repeated here by B^{1.2}

⁵ B^{1.2} repeat caṇḍo ⁶ B¹ has kopiyaṃāno always

⁷ B^{1.2} sorato sorato

6 Evaṃ vutte caṇḍo gamaṇi Bhagavantam etad avoca¹||
Abhikkantam bhante abhikkantam bhante|| Seyyathāpi
bhante nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya paṭicchannaṃ vā viva-
reyya mūlhasa vā maggam ācikkheyya andhakare vā tela-
pajjotaṃ dhāreyya cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti²|| evaṃ
eva Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito³|| Esā-
ham bhante Bhagavantam saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ
ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ca upāsakam maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu
ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti⁴||

2 Puṭo

1 Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagaha viharati Veluvane
Kalandakanivāpe

2 Atha kho Talapuṭo² naṭagāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenu-
pasāṅkami³ upasāṅkamtva⁴ Bhagavantam abhivādetva⁵
ekam antaṃ nisīdi⁶||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinna⁷ kho Talapuṭo naṭagāmaṇi Bha-
gavantam etad avoca⁸|| Sutam me taṃ bhante pubbakā-
ṇaṃ ācariyapācariyaṇaṃ naṭānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ Yo so naṭo raṅga-
majjhe samajjamajjhe saccālikena jaṇaṃ hāseti⁹ rameti¹⁰||
so kāyassa bheda¹¹ param maraṇā Pahāsānaṃ devānaṃ saha-
vyatam upapajjatitī¹²|| idha Bhagavā kim āhāti¹³||

Alaṃ gāmaṇi tiṭṭhatetaṃ mā maṃ etaṃ pucchēti¹⁴||

4 Dutiyam pi kho Talapuṭo naṭagāmaṇi Bhagavantam
etad avoca¹⁵|| Sutam me taṃ bhante pubbakāṇaṃ ācariya-
pācariyaṇaṃ naṭānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ Yo so naṭo raṅga-
majjhe samajjamajjhe saccālikena jaṇaṃ hāseti¹⁶ rameti¹⁷|| so
kāyassa bheda¹⁸ param maraṇā Pahāsānaṃ devānaṃ saha-
vyatam upapajjatitī¹⁹|| idha Bhagavā kim āhāti²⁰||

Alaṃ gāmaṇi tiṭṭhatetaṃ mā maṃ etaṃ pucchēti²¹||

5 Tatiyam pi kho Talapuṭo naṭagāmaṇi Bhagavantam
etad avoca²²|| Sutam me taṃ bhante pubbakāṇaṃ ācariya-
pācariyaṇaṃ naṭānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ Yo so naṭo raṅga-
majjhe samajjamajjhe saccālikena jaṇaṃ hāseti²³ rameti²⁴||

¹ B² adds ti; S^{1,3} dakkhanti ti ² B^{1,2} tāla° always

³ S³ pucchēti

⁴ S³ pucchi; B¹ vuccatitī

so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā Pahāsānaṃ devānaṃ
sahavyatam upapajjati¹ idha Bhagavā kim āhāti² ||

Addhā kho tyāhaṃ nālatthaṃ³ Alam Gāmaṇi tiṭṭha-
tetam mā mam etam pucchati⁴ apica tyāhaṃ vyākari-
sāmi⁵ ||

6 Pubbe kho gāmaṇi sattā avitarāgā rāgabandhana-
baddhā⁶ tesamṃ naṭo raṅgamajjhe samajjamajjhe ye
dhammā rajaniyā te upasaṃharati bhiyyosomattāya sarā-
gāya⁷ Pubbe kho gāmaṇi sattā avitādosā dosabandhana-
baddhā⁸ tesamṃ naṭo raṅgamajjhe samajjamajjhe ye dham-
mā dosaniyā te upasaṃharati bhiyyosomattāya sado-
sāya⁹ Pubbe kho gāmaṇi sattā avitamohā mohaban-
dhanabaddhā¹⁰ tesamṃ naṭo raṅgamajjhe samajjamajjhe ye
dhammā mohaniyā te upasaṃharati bhiyyosomattāya
samohāya¹¹ ||

7 So attanā matto pamatto pare madetvā pamādetvā
kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā Pahāso¹² nāma nirayo tattha
upapajjati¹³ Sace kho paṇassa evaṃ ditṭhi hoti¹⁴ Yo so
naṭo raṅgamajjhe samajjamajjhe saccaḷikena janamṃ hāseti
rameti¹⁵ so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā Pahāsānaṃ de-
vānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati¹⁶ sāssa hoti micchādītṭhi¹⁷ ||
Micchādītṭhikassa kho paṇāhaṃ gāmaṇi purisa-puggalassa
dvinnamṃ gatinam aṇḍataramṃ gatiṃ vadāmi nirayamṃ vā
tiracchānayonimṃ vā ti¹⁸ ||

8 Evaṃ vutte Talaputo naṭagamaṇi¹⁹ parodi assūni
pavattesi²⁰ ||

Evaṃ kho tyāham gāmaṇi nālatthaṃ Alam gāmaṇi
tiṭṭhatetam mā mam etam pucchati²¹ ||

Nāham bhante etam rodāmi yam mam Bhagavā evam-
āha²² api cāham bhante pubbakehi ācariyapācariyehi na-
ṭehi²³ digharattam nikato vañcito paluddho²⁴ Yo so naṭo

¹ S¹⁻³ nalabbhāmi ² B¹ vuccati ³ B¹ obandhā always

⁴ S¹⁻³ bhiyyosarāgāya; B¹ has only bhiyyosamattāya
here and further on ⁵ S¹⁻³ bhiyyosadosāya

⁶ S¹⁻³ bhiyyosammohāya ⁷ S¹⁻³ pahāso; B² pahāyo

⁸ S¹⁻³ tatthup^o ⁹ S¹⁻³ gāmaṇi without naṭa

¹⁰ S¹ nani (or nati); S³ nahi ¹¹ S¹⁻³ paraddho here only

raṇḍamaññhe samajjamaññhe saccālikena janaṃ hāseti rameti|| so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā Pahāsānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjatitī||

9 Abhikkantam bhante abhikkantam bhante|| seyyathāpi bhante nikuḍḍitaṃ vā ukkuḍḍeyya|| paṭicchannaṃ vā viva-reyya mūlhassa vā maggam ācikkheyya|| andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ kareyya|| cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti¹|| evaṃ evaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakā-sito Esāham bhante Bhagavantam saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṅghaṃca|| Labheyyāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajam labheyyam upasampadanti||

10 Alattha kho Talapuṇo naṭagāmaṇi Bhagavato santike pabbajam alattha upasampadaṃ||

11 Acirūpasampanno ca paṇāyasmā Talapuṇo|| pa|| ara-hatam ahoṣitī||

3 Yodhājīvo

2 Atha kho yodhājīvo gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-kamī pe

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho yodhājīvo gāmaṇi Bhaga-vantam etad avoca || Sutam me bhante pubbakānam ācari-yapācariyānaṃ yodhājīvaṇaṃ bhāsamaṇānaṃ Yo so yodhā-jīvo saṅgāme ussaḥati vāyamaṭī|| tam enaṃ ussaḥantaṃ vāyamaṇtaṃ pare haṇanti pariyāpādentī so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā Saraṇjītānaṃ² devānaṃ saḥavya-tam upapajjatitī || Idha Bhagavā kim āhātī||

Alaṃ gāmaṇi tiṭṭhatetaṃ mā maṃ etaṃ pucchitī ||

4 Dutiyam pi kho|| pe||

5 Tatiyam pi kho yodhājīvo gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sutam me bhante pubbakānam ācariyapācariyā-naṃ yodhājīvaṇaṃ bhāsamaṇānaṃ Yo so yodhājīvo saṅ-gāme ussaḥati vāyamaṭī|| tam enaṃ ussaḥantaṃ vāya-mantaṃ pare haṇanti pariyāpādentī|| so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā Saraṇjītānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapaj-jatitī || Idha Bhagavā kim āhātī||

¹ B¹ dakkhantitī; S³ dakkhintitī

² B¹⁻² parajitānaṃ always; S³ sarajitānaṃ here only, elsewhere sarañjīo, or sarājīo

Addhā kho tyāhaṃ gāmaṇi na labhāmi¹ || Alam gāmaṇi tiṭṭhatetam mā mam etam pucchitī || api ca tyāhaṃ vyākariissāmi ||

6 Yo so gāmaṇi yodhājīvo saṅgāme ussahati vāyamati || tassa taṃ cittaṃ pubbe hinam² duggatam³ duppaññitam Ime sattā haññantu vā bajjhantu vā ucchiñjantu vā vinasantu vā mā⁴ ahesuṃ iti vā ti || tam enaṃ ussahantaṃ vāyamantaṃ pare hananti pariyāpādentī || so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā Sarājītā nāma nirayā⁵ tatthupapajjati⁶ || Sa ce kho paṇassa evaṃ diṭṭhi hotī. Yo so yodhājīvo saṅgāme ussahati vāyamati || tam enaṃ ussahantaṃ vāyamantaṃ pare hananti pariyāpādentī || so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sarājītānaṃ⁷ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati || Sāssa⁸ hotī micchādiṭṭhi || Micchādiṭṭhikassa kho paṇāhaṃ gāmaṇi purisapuggalassa dvinnāṃ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatīṃ vadāmi || nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā ti ||

7 Evaṃ vutte yodhājīvo gāmaṇi parodi assuṇi pavatetsi ||

Evaṃ kho tyāhaṃ gāmaṇi nālattaṃ Alam gāmaṇi tiṭṭhatetam mā mam etam pucchitī ||

Nāhaṃ bhante etam rodāmi yaṃ mam⁹ Bhagavā evaṃ āha || api cāhaṃ bhante pubbakeli ācariyapācariyehi yodhājīvehi digharattaṃ nikato vañcito paluddho. Yo so yodhājīvo saṅgāme ussahati vāyamati tam enaṃ ussahantaṃ vāyamantaṃ pare hananti pariyāpādentī || so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā Sarājītānaṃ¹⁰ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajja tīti ||

8 Abhikkantaṃ bhante || pe || ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti ||

¹ This phrase is omitted by B^{1.2} ² B^{1.2} gahitaṃ

³ B¹ dukkataṃ

⁴ S^{1.3} insert vā

⁵ B^{1.2} parajito nāma nirayo

⁶ B^{1.2} tattha upapajjati

⁷ B^{1.2} parajitānaṃ ⁸ S¹ sahassa ⁹ Missing in S^{1.3}

¹⁰ B¹ para (B² parā) jītānaṃ

4 *Hatthi*

2-8 Atha kho hatthāroho¹ gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenu-
pasāṅkami|| pe|| ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti||

5 *Assa (or Haya)*

2 Atha kho assāroho² gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho assāroho gāmaṇi Bhagavan-
tam etad avoca||| Sutam me tam bhante pubbakānam
ācariyapācariyānam assārohānam bhasamānānam|| Yo so
assāroho saṅgāme ussahati vāyamaṭi|| tam enam³ ussa-
hantam vāyamantam pare hananti pariyāpādentī|| so kā-
yassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā Sarājītānam⁴ devānam saha-
vyatam upapajjati||| Idha Bhagavā kim āhāti|||

Alaṃ gāmaṇi tiṭṭhatetaṃ mā mama etaṃ pucchati|||

4 Dutiyam pi kho|| pe||

5 Tatiyam pi kho assāroho gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etad
avoca||| Sutam me tam bhante pubbakānam ācariyapāca-
riyānam assārohānam bhāsamānānam Yo so assāroho
saṅgāme ussahati vāyamaṭi|| tam enam ussahantaṃ vāya-
mantam pare hananti pariyāpādentī|| so kāyassa bhedaṃ
param maraṇā|| pe||⁵ sahavyatam upapajjati||| Idha
Bhagavā kim āhāti|||

Addhā kho tyāhaṃ gāmaṇi na labhāmi⁶ Alaṃ gāmaṇi
tiṭṭhatetaṃ mā mama etaṃ pucchati|| api ca kho⁷ tyāhaṃ
vyākariṣṣāmi|||

6 Yo so gāmaṇi assāroho saṅgāme ussahati vāyamaṭi,⁸

¹ S¹⁻³ Hatthārūho

² S¹⁻³ Assarūho always

³ S¹⁻³ tamena

⁴ B¹⁻² parajitānam as before

⁵ So S¹⁻³; B¹⁻² have parajitānam devānam

⁶ This phrase is missing in B¹⁻² as before (see p. 309 n. 1)

⁷ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁸ S¹⁻³ insert here —pe—

tassa taṃ cittaṃ pubbeva hīnaṃ ¹ duggataṃ ² duppaṇi-
hitaṃ Ime sattā haññantu vā bajjhantu vā ucehijjantu vā ³
vinassantu vā mā ⁴ ahesum itivāti|| tam enaṃ ussahantaṃ
vāyamaṇtaṃ pare hananti pariyāpādentī|| so kāyassa bheda
param maraṇā Sarājito nāma nīrayo tathā upapajjati|| ⁵
Sace kho paṇassa evaṃ diṭṭhi hotī|| Yo so assāroho saṅ-
gāme ussahati vāyamaṇti|| tam enaṃ ussahantaṃ vāyama-
ṇtaṃ pare hananti pariyāpādentī|| so kāyassa bheda
param maraṇā sarājitānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upa-
pajjati|| sāssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi|| Micchādiṭṭhikassa
kho paṇāham gāmaṇi purisapuggalassa dvinnāṃ gatinam
aññataraṃ gatiṃ vadāmi|| nīrayaṃ vā tiracchāyoniṃ vā
ti||

7 Evaṃ vutte assāroho gāmaṇi paroḍi assūni pavattesi||

Etaṃ kho tyāham gāmaṇi nālattham Alaṃ gāmaṇi
tiṭṭhatetaṃ mā maṃ etaṃ pucchati.

Nāham bhante etaṃ rodāmi yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā etaṃ
āha|| api cāham bhante pubbakhehi ācariyapācariyehi assā-
rohehi diḍḍharattaṃ nikato vañceto paluddho Yo so assā-
roho saṅgāme ussahati vāyamaṇti, tam enaṃ ussahantaṃ
vāyamaṇtaṃ pare hananti pariyāpādentī|| so kāyassa bheda
param maraṇā sarājitānaṃ ⁶ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapaj-
jati||

8 Abhikkantaṃ bhante| pe, |ñjatatge paṇupetaṃ sara-
ṇaṃ gatanti||

6 Pacchābhūmaḥ (or Matako)

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nālandāyaṃ viharati Pāvā-
rikambavane||

¹ B¹⁻² pubbegahitaṃ as before (see p. 309 n. 2)

² B¹⁻² dukkaṭaṃ

³ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert vā as before

⁵ B¹⁻² have as before parajito . . . nīrayo . . .

⁶ In this sutta S¹⁻³ have always sarājita, B¹⁻² having, as
before, parajita

2 Atha kho Asibandhakaputto¹ gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Brāhmaṇā bhante pacchābhūmakā kāmāṇḍalukā sevālamālikā udakorohakā aggiparicārikā² te matāṃ kālakatam uyyāpenti³ nāma saññāpenti⁴ nāma saggāṃ nāma okkāmenti⁵|| Bhagavā pana bhante arahāṃ sammāsambuddho pahoti tathā kātuma yathā sabbo loko kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatimaṃ saggāṃ lokam upapajjeyyāti

4 Tena hi gāmaṇi taṃ yevettha paṭipucchissāmi⁶, yathā te kameyya tathā naṃ vyākareyyāsi||

5 Taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi|| Idhāssa⁷ puriso pāṇātipāti adinnādāyī kumesu micchācārī musāvādi piṣuṇavāco pharusāvāco samphappalāpī abhijjhālu vyāpannacitto micchādittthiko tam enaṃ mahājanakāyo⁸ saṅgamaṃ samāgamaṃ āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko⁹ anuparisakkeyya¹⁰ Ayam puriso kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatimaṃ saggāṃ lokam upapajjatīti taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi|| api nu so puriso mahato janakāyassa āyācana hetu vā thomaṇa hetu vā pañjalikā anuparisakkaṇa hetu¹¹ vā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatimaṃ saggāṃ lokam upapajjeyyāti.

No hetam bhante

6 Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi puriso mahatimaṃ puthusilaṃ¹² gambhire udakarahade pakkhipeyya|| tam enaṃ mahājanakāyo saṅgamaṃ samāgamaṃ āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya¹³|| Ummujja bho puthusile uplava bho

¹ S¹⁻³ baddhaka° always

² Missing in B¹

³ S¹⁻³ ussayyāpenti

⁴ So B¹⁻²; S¹ sakāpenti; missing in S³ ⁵ S¹⁻³ B¹ okka°

⁶ S¹⁻³ pari°

⁷ B² idhassa, B¹ idha; both here and

further on

⁸ S¹⁻³ omit mahā

⁹ S³ okā; B¹ pañcali° always ¹⁰ B² °vatteyya always

¹¹ B¹ °parivattanahetu here and further on

¹² So S¹; all the MSS. have silaṃ-sile, always

¹³ S¹⁻³ have —pe— after thomeyya

uthusile¹ thalam uplava bho puthusileti|| Tam kim maññasi gāmani api nu sū puthusilā mahato janakāyassa yācanahetu vā pañjalikā anuparisakkanahetu² vā ummujeyya vā uplaveyya vā thalam vā uplaveyyāti³||

No hetam bhante

Evam eva kho gāmaṇi yo so puriso paṇātipātī adinnā-lāyī kāmesu micchācārī musāvādī pisuṇavāco pharusāvāco samphappalāpī abhijjālu vyāpannacitto micchādittthiko kiñcāpi tam⁴ mahājanakāyo saṅgama samāgama āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya⁵ ayam purkāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjatūti|| atha kho so puriso kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātān nirayam upapajjeyya||

7 Tam kim maññasi gāmaṇi . Idhāssa puriso paṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato kāmesu micchācārī paṭivirato musāvādā paṭivirato pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato pharusāya vācāya⁵ paṭivirato samphappalāpā paṭivirato anabhijjhālu avyāpannacitto sammādittthiko|| tam enaṃ mahājanakāyo saṅgama samāgama āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya . Ayam puriso kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātān upapajjatūti|| tam kim maññasi gāmaṇi api nu so puriso mahato janakāyassa āyācanahetu vo thomanahetuvā pañcalikā anuparisakkanhetuvā kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātān nirayam upapajjeyyāti ||

No hetam bhante||

8 Seyyathapi gāmaṇi puriso sappikumbhaṃ vā telakumbhaṃ vā gambhīram udakarahadam⁶ ogāhetvā⁷ bhindeyya|| tatrassa yā⁸ sakkhara vā kaṭhalā vā sū⁹ adhogāmi assa|| yañ ca khvāssa tatra sappi vā¹⁰ telam vā tam uddham-

¹ B² omits uplava . . . sile

² B² pañjalikānu^o

³ S¹⁻³ plaveyyo^o; B² duplaveyyo^o

⁴ S¹⁻³ nam

⁵ S¹⁻³ pisunā vācā . . pharusā vācā paṭivirato here and further on

⁶ B¹ gambhire^o rahade

⁷ B¹⁻² ogāhitvā

⁸ So B²; B¹ tatrayassa; S¹ tatrayvāssa; S³ tatravāssa

⁹ Missing in S¹⁻³

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ sappiṃ

gāmi assa|| tam enam mahājanakāyo saṅgama samāgāma āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkheyya|| Osida bho sappi tela saṁsīda bho sappi tela adhogaṁccha bho sappi telāti Tam kim maññasi gāmaṇi api nu tam sappi telam mahato janakāyassa āyācanaḥetu vā thomanaḥetu vā pañjalikā anuparisakkanahetu¹ vā osideyya vā saṁsīdeyya vā adhogaṁccheyyāti||

No hetam bhante||

Evam eva kho gāmaṇi yo so puriso pāṇātipātā pativirato adinnādānā pativirato kāmesu micchācārā pativirato musāvādā pativirato pisaṇāya vacāya pativirato parusāya vacāya pativirato samphappalāpā pativirato anabhiññhū avyāpannacitto sammāditṭhiko kiñcāpi tam mahājanakāyo saṅgama samāgama āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya Ayam puriso kāyassa bhedaṁ param maraṇā apāyaṁ duggatim vinipātāṁ nīrayam upapajjatūti, atha kho so puriso kāyassa bhedaṁ param maraṇā sugatim saggaṁ lokam upapajjeyyāti

9 Evaṁ vutte Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etad avoca Abhikkhantam bhante pe ajjatagge paṇupetam saraṇaṁ gatanti||

7 Desanā

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Nālandāyaṁ viharati Pāvārikambavane||

2 Atha kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṁ nisīdi¹

3 Ekam antaṁ nisinno kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Nanu bhante Bhagavā sabba-pāṇabbūtahitānukampi² viharatīti||

Evaṁ gāmaṇi tathāgato sabbapāṇabbūtahitānukampi² viharatīti||

4 Atha kiñcaraḥi bhante Bhagavā ekaccānaṁ sakkaccaṁ dhammaṁ deseti|| ekaccānaṁ no tathā sakkaccaṁ dhammaṁ desetīti||

¹-3 pañjalikāparisakkana°

² S¹-3 °bhūte°

Tena hi gāmaṇi taṃ yevettha patipucchissāmi|| yathā te khameyya tathā naṃ vyākareyyāsi||

5 Taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi|| Idha kassakassa gahapatiṃ tīṇi khettāni ekam khettaṃ aggaṃ ekam khettaṃ majjhimam¹ ekaṃ khettaṃ hinam jaṅgalam ūsaram pāpabhūmikaṃ||² taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi asu kassako gahapati bijāni patitthāpetukāmo kattha pathamaṃ patitthāpeyya||³ yaṃ vā aduṃ khettaṃ aggaṃ yaṃ vā aduṃ khettaṃ majjhimam yaṃ vā aduṃ khettaṃ hinam jaṅgalam ūsaram pāpabhūminti .

Asu bhante kassako gahapati bijāni patitthāpetukāmo yaṃ aduṃ khettaṃ aggaṃ tattha patitthāpeyya tattha⁴ patitthāpetvā yaṃ aduṃ khettaṃ majjhimam tattha patitthāpeyya|| tattha patitthāpetvā yaṃ aduṃ khettaṃ hinam jaṅgalam ūsaram pāpabhūmi⁵ tattha patitthāpeyya pi no pi patitthāpeyya|| taṃ kissa hetu|| antamaso gobhattam pi bhavissatīti||

6 Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi yaṃ aduṃ khettaṃ aggaṃ evameva mayham⁶ bhikkhu-bhikkhuniyo tesāhaṃ dhammaṃ desemi ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhe kalyāṇaṃ⁷ pariyośānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ savyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāsemi || Taṃ kissa hetu ete hi gāmaṇi maṇḍipā maṇḍenā maṇṭāṇā maṃsaraṇā viharanti||

7 Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi yaṃ aduṃ khettaṃ majjhimam evam eva mayham upāsakā upāsikāyo tesam pāhaṃ⁸ dhammaṃ desemi ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhe kalyāṇaṃ pariyośānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ savyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāsemi . Taṃ kissa hetu ete hi gāmaṇi maṇḍipā maṇḍenā maṇṭāṇā maṃsaraṇā viharanti||

8 Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi yaṃ aduṃ khettaṃ hinam jaṅgā-

¹ S^{1.3} majjham always

² B^{1.2} bhūmi

³ S^{1.3} patitthap^o . . . always ; B¹ sometimes

⁴ Missing in B²

⁵ S^{1.3} bhūmaṇi

⁶ Missing in B¹

⁷ majjhe ka^o is missing in B¹

⁸ S^{1.3} paham ; S¹ aham

lam ūsaram pāpabhumi¹ evam eva mayham aññatitthiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇaparibbājā² tesam pāham dhammaṃ de-semi ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhe kalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sāttham savyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddham brahmacariyaṃ pakāsemi³ Tam kissa hetu⁴ appeva nāma ekapadam² pi ājāneyyūṃ taṃ³ nesam assa digha-rattaṃ + hitāya sukhāyāti⁵

9 Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi purisassa tayo udakamaṇikā⁶ eko udakamaṇiko acchiddo ahāri aparihāri⁷ eko udakamaṇiko acchiddo hāri parihāri⁸ eko udakamaṇiko chiddo hāri pari-hāri Tam kim maññasi gāmaṇi asu puriso udakaṃ nikkhipitukāmo kattha pathamam nikkhipeyya⁹ yo vā so udakamaṇiko acchiddo ahāri aparihāri yo vā so⁵ udaka-maṇiko acchiddo hāri parihāri yo vā so udakamaṇiko chiddo hāri parihāri ti

Asu bhante puriso udakaṃ nikkhipitukāmo yo so udaka-maṇiko acchiddo ahāri aparihāri tattha nikkhipeyya⁶ tattha nikkhipetvā⁷ yo so udakamaṇiko acchiddo hāri parihāri tattha nikkhipeyya⁸ tattha nikkhipitvā⁶ yo so udakamaṇiko chiddo hāri parihāri tattha nikkhipeyyāpi no pi nikkhipeyya⁷ Tam kissa hetu⁸ antamaso bhau-ḍadhovanam pi bhavissati ti

10 Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi yo so udakamaṇiko acchiddo ahāri aparihāri evam evam mayham bhikkhu-bhikkhu-niyo⁸ tesāhaṃ dhammaṃ desemi ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhe kalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sāttham savyañjanaṃ keva-laparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddham brahmacariyaṃ pakāsemi⁹ Tam kissa hetu¹⁰ ete hi gāmaṇi maṇḍipā maṇḍenā maṇ-ṭāṇā maṇḍaraṇā viharanti¹¹

11 Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi yo so udakamaṇḍiko acchiddo hāri parihāri evam eva mayham upasaka-upasikāyo tesam⁹

¹ S¹⁻³ obhumaṃ ² B¹ ekaṃ padam ³ S¹⁻³ yaṃ

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³ ⁵ S¹⁻³ eko instead of yo vā so

⁶ S¹⁻³ have —pe— instead of yo so . . . nikkhipitvā

⁷ S¹⁻³ nikkhipeyyāti no nikkhipeyya

⁸ S¹⁻³ omit mayham and S³ omits bhikkhu

⁹ B¹ tesāhaṃ instead of tesam pāham

pahaṃ dhammaṃ desemi ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhe kalyāṇaṃ
pariyosanakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ savyañjanaṃ kevalapari-
puṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāsemi. Tam
kissa hetuṃ ete hi gāmaṇi maṇḍipā maṇḍeṇā maṇṭānā
maṃsaraṇā viharanti.

12 Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi yo so udakamaṇiko chiddo hāri
parihāri evaṃ eva mayham aññatitthiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā
paribbājakā tesam pahaṃ¹ dhammaṃ desemi ādikalyāṇaṃ
majjhe kalyāṇaṃ pariyosanakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ savyañ-
janaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ
pakāsemi. Tam kissa hetuṃ appeva nāma ekapadam
ājāneyyumaṃ tam² nesam assa³ digharattam hitāya sukhā-
yāti.

13 Evaṃ vutte Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca. Abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante,
pe upāsakam maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ
saraṇaṃ gataṃ ti.

8 Saṅkha

1 Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Nālandāyaṃ viharati Pāvāri-
kambavane.

2 Atha kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi Nigaṇṭhasāvako
yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami pe.

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Asibandhakaputtaṃ gā-
maṇim Bhagavā etaḍ avoca. Kathaṃ nu kho gāmaṇi
Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto sāvakaṇaṃ dhammaṃ deseti ti.

4 Evaṃ kho bhante Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto sāvakaṇaṃ
dhammaṃ deseti. Yo koci paṇam atimāpeti sabbo so
āpāyiko nerayiko yo koci adinnaṃ ādiyati sabbo so
āpāyiko nerayiko yo koci kāmesu micchācarati sabbo so
āpāyiko nerayiko yo koci musā bhaṇāti sabbo so āpāyiko
nerayiko yam bahulaṃ yam bahulaṃ viharati tena tena
niyyāti ti. Evaṃ kho bhante Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto
sāvakaṇaṃ dhammaṃ deseti ti.

Yam bahulaṃ yam bahulaṃ ca gāmaṇi viharati tena

¹ B¹⁻² tesāhaṃ as before

³ Missing in B¹

² S¹⁻³ yaṃ

⁴ S¹⁻³ niyyāti

tena niyyatī ti¹|| Evam sante na koci āpāyiko nerayiko bhavissati² yathā Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa vacanaṃ³||

5 Taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi, yo so puriso pāṇātipātī rattiyā vā divasassa vā samayā samayam upādāya katamo bahutaro samayo yaṃ vā¹ so pāṇam atimāpeti yaṃ vā so pāṇam nātimāpeti ti²||

Yo so bhante puriso pāṇātipātī rattiyā vā divasassa vā samayā² samayam upādāya appataro so samayo yaṃ so pāṇam atimāpeti³ atha kho so va³ bahutaro samayo yaṃ so pāṇam nātimāpeti ti⁴||

Yam bahulaṃ yaṃ bahulaṃ ca gāmaṇi viharati tena tena niyyatī ti⁵|| Evam sante na koci āpāyiko nerayiko bhavissati⁶ yathā Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa vacanaṃ⁷||

6 Taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi, yo so puriso adinnādāyī rattiyā vā divasassa vā samayā samayam upādāya katamo bahutaro samayo yaṃ vā so adinnam ādiyati yaṃ vā so adinnam nādiyati ti⁸||

Yo so bhante pa puriso adinnādāyī rattiyā vā divasassa vā samayā samayam upādāya appataro so samayo yaṃ so adinnam ādiyati⁹ atha kho so va bahutaro samayo yaṃ so adinnam nādiyati ti¹⁰||

Yam bahulaṃ yaṃ bahulaṃ ca gāmaṇi viharati tena tena niyyatī ti¹¹|| Evam sante na koci āpāyiko nerayiko bhavissati¹² yathā Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa vacanaṃ¹³||

7 Taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi, yo so puriso kāmesu micchācārī rattiyā vā divasassa vā samayā samayam upādāya katamo bahutaro samayo yaṃ vā so kāmesu micchā carati yaṃ vā so kāmesu micchā na caratīti¹⁴||

Yo so bhante puriso kāmesu micchācārī rattiyā vā divasassa vā samayā samayam upādāya appataro so samayo yaṃ so kāmesu micchā caratī¹⁵ atha kho so va bahutaro samayo yaṃ so kāmesu micchā na caratīti¹⁶||

Yam bahulaṃ yaṃ bahulaṃ ca gāmaṇi viharati tena tena

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² Missing in S¹

³ B¹ sveva here and further on

⁴ S¹⁻³ niyyatī ti

⁵ S¹⁻³ niyyatī ti

niyyati ti. || Evam sante na koci āpāyiko nerayiko bhavis-sati || yathā Niganthassa Nātāputtassa vacanam¹ ||

8 Tam kim maññasi gāmaṇi || yo so puriso musāvādi rattiyā va divasassa vā samayā samayam upādāya katamo bahutaro samayo || yaṃ vā so musā bhaṇati yaṃ vā so musā na bhaṇati ti. ||

Yo so bhante puriso musāvādi rattiyā vā divasassa vā samayā samayam upādāya appataro so samayo yaṃ so musā bhaṇati || atha kho so va bahutaro samayo yaṃ so musā na bhaṇati ti. ||

Yam bahulam yaṃ bahulaṇ ca gāmaṇi viharati tena tena niyyati ti. || Evam sante na koci āpāyiko nerayiko bhavis-sati || yathā Niganthassa Nātāputtassa vacanam¹ ||

9 Idha gāmaṇi ekacco satthā evamvādi hoti evamditthi² || Yo¹ koci paṇam atimāpeti sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko³ yo koci adinnam ādiyati sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko⁴ yo koci kāmesu micchā carati sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko⁵ yo koci musā bhaṇati sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko ti⁶ tasmim kho pana gāmaṇi satthari sāvako abhippasanno hoti ||

10 Tassa evam hoti Mayham kho satthā evamvādi evamditthi Yo koci paṇam atimāpeti sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko ti¹ atthi kho pana mayā² paṇo atimāpito Aham pamhi āpāyiko nerayiko ti³ ditthim paṭilabhati tam gāmaṇi⁴ vacam appahāya tam cittam appahāya tam ditthim appaṭinissajjitvā yathā hatam⁵ nikkhitto evam niraye || Mayham kho satthā evamvādi evamditthi Yo koci adinnam ādiyati sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko ti⁶ atthi kho pana mayā adinnam ādinnam⁶ aham pamhi āpāyiko nerayiko ti ditthim paṭilabhati tam gāmaṇi vacam appahāya tam cittam appahāya tam ditthim appaṭinissajjitvā yathā hatam nikkhitto evam niraye || Mayham kho satthā evamvādi evamditthi Yo koci kāmesu micchā carati sabbo

¹ S³ yoyo

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ S³ omits ti; S¹ has nerayito nerayito ti

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ B¹⁻² bhatam always; S¹ once; S³ thrice

⁶ Missing in B²; B¹ ādiyi

so āpāyiko nerayikoti|| atthi kho pana mayā kāmesu micchā ciṇṇam¹ aham pamhi āpāyiko nerayiko ti diṭṭhim paṭilabhati. tam gāmaṇi vācam appahāya tam cittam appahāya tam diṭṭhim appaṭinissajjitvā yathā hatam nikkhitto evaṃ niraye|| Mayham kho satthā evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi Yo koci musā bhaṇati sabbo so āpāyiko nerayikoti|| atthi kho pana mayā musā bhaṇitam aham pamhi āpāyiko nerayiko ti diṭṭhim paṭilabhati|| tam gāmaṇi vācam appahāya tam cittam appahāya tam diṭṭhim appaṭinissajjitvā yathā hatam nikkhitto evaṃ niraye||

11 Idha pana gāmaṇi tathāgato loka uppajjati araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathī satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā|| so anekapariyāyena pāṇātipātāṃ garahati vigarahati Pāṇātipātā viramathā ti ēha adinnādānaṃ garahati vigarahati Adinnādāna viramathā ti ēha kāmesu micchācāraṃ garahati vigarahati Kāmesu micchācārā viramathā ti ēha musāvādaṃ garahati vigarahati Musāvādā viramathā ti ēha|| tasmīṃ kho pana gāmaṇi satthari sāvako abhiṇṇasanno hoti so iti paṭisaṅkikkhati||

12 Bhagavā kho anekapariyāyena pāṇātipātāṃ garahati vigarahati Pāṇātipātā viramathāti ēha|| Atthi kho pana mayā paṇo atimāpito yāvatako vā tāvatako vā tam na suṭṭhu tam na sādhu ahaṃ ceva kho pana tappaccayā vippaṭisāri assaṃ na me tam pāpakammam² akatam bhavissatīti so iti paṭisaṅkhāya tam ceva pāṇātipātāṃ pajahati āyatīṃ ca pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti|| evaṃ etassa pāpassa kammassa samatikkamo hoti||

13 Bhagavā kho anekapariyāyena adinnādānaṃ garahati vigarahati Adinnādāna viramathāti ēha|| Atthi kho pana mayā adinnam adinnaṃ yāvatakam vā tāvatakam vā yaṃ kho pana mayā adinnam adinnam yāvatakam vā tāvatakam va tam na suṭṭhu tam na sādhu ahaṃ ceva kho pana tappaccayā vippaṭisāri assaṃ na me tam pāpakammam³ akatam bhavissatīti|| so iti paṭisaṅkhāya taṃceva

¹ B¹ micchācārā ciṇṇā

² S¹⁻³ pāpaṃ^o

³ S³ pāpakamṇakammam

adinnādānam pajahati|| āyatiñca adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti|| evam etassa pāpassa kammassa pahānam hoti|| evam etassa pāpassa kammassa samatikkamo hoti||

14 Bhagavā kho pana¹ anekapariyāyena kāmesu micchācāram garahati vigarahati Kāmesu micchācārā viramathā ti cāha|| Atthi kho pana mayā kāmesu micchāciñṇam² yāvatakaṃ vā tāvatakaṃ vā|| yaṃ kho pana mayā kāmesu micchāciñṇam yāvatakaṃ vā tāvatakaṃ vā tam na suttu tam na sādhu ahañ ceva³ kho pana tappaccayā vippatissārī assaṃ na me tam pāpakammam⁴ akatam bhavissatīti|| so iti paṭisaṅkhāya tam ceva kāmesu micchācāram pajahati|| āyatiṃ ca kamesu micchācārā paṭivirato hoti|| evam etassa pāpassa kammassa pahānam hoti|| evam etassa pāpassa kammassa samatikkamo hoti||

15 Bhagavā kho pana⁵ anekapariyāyena musāvādam garahati vigarahati Musāvādā viramathā ti cāha|| Atthi kho pana mayā musābhaṇitam yāvatakaṃ vā tāvatakaṃ vā|| yaṃ kho pana mayā musābhaṇitam yāvatakaṃ vā tāvatakaṃ vā tam na suttu na sādhu ahañceva kho pana tappaccayā vippatissārī assaṃ na me tam pāpakammam akatam bhavissatī ti|| So iti paṭisaṅkhāya tam ceva musāvādam pajahati āyatiṃ ca musāvādā paṭivirato hoti|| evam etassa pāpassa kammassa samatikkamo hoti||

16 So pāṇātipātānam pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti|| adinnādānam pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti|| kāmesu micchācāram pahāya kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato hoti|| musāvādam pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti|| pisuṇaṃ vācam pahāya pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti|| pharusam vācam pahāya pharusāya vācāya⁶ paṭivirato hoti|| Samphappalāpam pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti|| abhijjham pahāya anabhijjālu hoti vyāpadapa-

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² B¹ micchācārā ciñṇā as before

³ S¹⁻³ ahaṃ eva

⁴ S³ pāpakamkammam as before

⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ have as before pisuṇā-pharusāvācam pisuṇā-pharusāvācā

dosam pahāya avyāpannacitto hoti|| micchāditt̥him¹ pahāya sammāditt̥hiko hoti|| Sa² kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evam vigatābhijjho vigatavyāpādo asammūlho sampajāno patissato mettāsahagatena³ cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati|| tathā dutiyaṃ|| tathā tatiyaṃ|| tathā catuttham iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaṇena averena avyāpajjhena⁴ pharitvā viharati||

17 Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi balavā saṅkhadhamo appakasi-reneva catuddisā viññāpeyya|| evam eva kho gāmaṇi evam bhāvitāya mettāya cetovimuttiyaṃ evam bahulikātāya yam pamāṇakatam kammaṃ na taṃ tatrāvasissati na taṃ tatrāvatit̥thati|| sa kho so⁵ gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evam vigatābhijjho vigatavyāpādo asammūlho sampajāno patissato karuṇāsahagatena cetasā⁶ || mudita⁷ || upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati|| tathā dutiyaṃ|| tathā tatiyaṃ|| tathā catuttham iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaṇena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati||

18 Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi balavā saṅkhadhamo appakasire-neva⁸ catuddisā viññāpeyya|| evam eva kho gāmaṇi evam bhāvitāya upekkhāya cetovimuttiyaṃ evam bahulikātāya yam pamāṇakatam kammaṃ na taṃ tatrāvasissati na taṃ tatrāvatit̥thati ti||

19 Evaṃ vutte Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Abhikkantam bhante abhikkantam bhante¹ pe||ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan ti||

9 Kulam

1 Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ yena Nālandā tād

¹ B¹⁻² dit̥thi ² B² inserts ce ³ S¹⁻³ mettāya

⁴ B¹⁻² avyāpajjhena always ⁵ B¹ seems to have bho

⁶ S¹⁻³ insert —pe— ; B² vipulenamahaggatena|| pa||

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert saḥagatena cetasā ⁸ S¹⁻³ osireṇa

avasāri|| tatra sudam Bhagavā Nālandāyaṃ viharati
Pāvarikambavane||

2 Tena kho pana samayena Nālandā dubbhikkhā hoti
dvihitikā¹ setaṭṭhikā salākāvuttā||

3 Tena kho pana samayena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto Nālan-
dāyaṃ paṭivasati mahatiyā Nigaṇṭhaparisāya saddhim||

4 Atha kho Asibandhakaputto² gāmaṇi nigaṇṭhasāvako
yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamtivā
Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

5 Ekam antaṃ visinnaṃ kho Asibandhakaputtam
gāmaṇiṃ Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto etad avoca|| Ehi tvaṃ
gāmaṇi samaṇassa Gotamassa vādam āropehi evaṃ te
kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggacchissati|| Asibandhakaputtēna
gāmaṇinā samaṇassa Gotamassa evam mahiddhikassa
evam mahānubhāvassa vādo āropito ti||

Katham panāham bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa evam
mahiddhikassa evam mahānubhāvassa vādam āropessāmi
ti³||

6 Ehi tvaṃ gāmaṇi yena samano Gotamo tenupasan-
kami⁴|| upasaṅkamtivā samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ vadehi||
Nanu bhante Bhagavā anekapariyāyena kuṇaṃ anuda-
yaṃ vaṇṇeti anurakkhaṃ vaṇṇeti anukampaṃ vaṇṇeti
ti|| Sace kho gāmaṇi samaṇo Gotamo evam puṭṭho evaṃ
vyākaroṭi|| Evam gāmaṇi tathāgato anekapariyāyena kulā-
nam anudayaṃ vaṇṇeti anurakkhaṃ vaṇṇeti anukampaṃ
vaṇṇeti ti|| tam enaṃ vadeyyāsi|| Atha kiñcarahi bhante
Bhagavā dubbhikkhe dvihitike setaṭṭhike salākāvutte ma-
hātā⁵ bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim cārikaṃ carati|| ucche-
dāya Bhagavā kulānam paṭipanno anayāya Bhagavā kulā-
nam paṭipanno upaghātāya Bhagavā kulānam paṭipanno
ti|| Imaṃ kho te gāmaṇi samaṇo Gotamo ubhatokoṭi-
kaṃ⁶ pañham puṭṭho neva sakkhati uggitum neva
sakkhati ogilitum⁷ ti||

¹ S¹ dūhi^o; S³ dūhi^o; further on dūhi

² S¹⁻³ asibaddha^o as before, always ³ B¹⁻² āropemiti

⁴ So all the MSS.

⁵ S¹ mahā; S³ mahātā

⁶ B^a koṭiyam

⁷ S¹⁻³ intervert uggi-ogilitum

7 Evam bhante ti kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa paṭisutvā utthāyasaṇā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtam abhivāvadetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkanitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisidi||

8 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Nanu bhante Bhagavā aneka-pariyāyena kulānaṃ anudayam vaṇṇeti anurakkhaṃ vaṇṇeti anukampaṃ vaṇṇeti ti||

Evam gāmaṇi tathāgato anekapariyāyena kulānaṃ anudayam vaṇṇeti anurakkhaṃ vaṇṇeti anukampaṃ vaṇṇeti ti||¹

Atha kiñcarahi bhante Bhagavā dubbhikkhe dvihitike¹ setaṭṭhike salākāvutte mahatā² bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ cārikaṃ carati|| uchedāya Bhagavā kulānaṃ paṭipanno anayāya Bhagavā kulānaṃ paṭipanno upaghātāya Bhagavā kulānaṃ paṭipanno ti||

9 Ito so gāmaṇi ekanavutikappo³ yaṃ aham anussarāmi nābhijānāmi kiñci kulam pakkabhikkhānuppādānamattena⁴ upahatapubbaṃ|| atha kho yāni tāni kulāni aḍḍhāni mahaddhanāni mahābhogaṇi pahūtajātarūparajātāni pahūtavattupakaraṇāni pahūtadhanadhañṇāni|| sabbāni tāni dānasambhūtāni ceva saccasambhūtāni ca saññāmasambhūtāni⁵ ca ||

10 Aṭṭha kho⁶ gāmaṇi hetu aṭṭha paccayā⁷ kulānaṃ upaghātāya|| rājato vā kulāni upaghātam gacchanti|| corato vā kulāni upaghātam gacchanti|| aggito vā kulāni upaghātaṃ gacchanti|| udakato vā kulāni upaghātaṃ gacchanti|| nihitaṃ vā nādhigacchanti⁸|| duppayuttā vā kammantaṃ jahanti⁹ kule¹⁰ va kulāṅgāroti¹¹ uppajjati¹²|| yo te bhoge

¹ S¹ dūhi^o; S³ dūhi^o

² S¹⁻³ mahā

³ B¹⁻² okappe

⁴ S¹⁻³ obhikkhā anuppa^o

⁵ B¹⁻² sūmañña (B² -ññaṃ)

⁶ Missing in B¹

⁷ B² Atha kho gāmaṇi aṭṭha hetu aṭṭha paccayā

⁸ B¹⁻² nihitaṃ vā ṭhānāvi (B¹ dhi) gacchati

⁹ B¹⁻² kammantā vipajjanti

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ kulānaṃ

¹¹ S³-B² omit ti

¹² B¹⁻² upapajjati

vikirati vidhamati viddhamseti aniccata yeva atthamī ti||
Ime kho gāmaṇi attha hetu attha paccayā kulānam
upaghātāya||

11 Imesu ¹ kho gāmaṇi atthasu ² hetūsu atthasu ² pac-
cayesu santesu ³ samvijjamānesu yo mam evaṃ vadeyya
Ucchedāya Bhagavā kulānam paṭipanno anayāya Bhagavā
kulānam paṭipanno upaghātāya Bhagavā kulānam paṭi-
panno ti|| taṃ gāmaṇi vācam appahāya taṃ cittam appa-
hāya taṃ dīṭṭhiṃ apaṭinissajjitvā yathāhataṃ ⁴ nikkhitto
evaṃ niraye ti||

12 Evaṃ vutte Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca|| Abhikkantam bhante|| pe|| upāsakam mam
Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pānupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti||

10 Mañicūlam

1 Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane
Kalandakanivāpe||

2 Tena kho pana samayena rājantepure rājaparisāyaṃ ⁵
sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayam antarākathā uda-
pādi|| Kappati samaṇānaṃ sakyaputtiyānaṃ jātarūpajā-
taṃ|| sādiyanti samaṇā sakyaputtiyā jātarūparajataṃ|| paṭi-
gaṇhanti samaṇā sakyaputtiyā jātarūparajataṃ||

3 Tena kho pana samayena Mañicūlako ⁶ gāmaṇi tassam
parisāyam nisinno hoti||

4 Atha kho Mañicūlako gāmaṇi tam parisam etaḍ avoca||
Mā ayyā evaṃ avacuttha|| na kappati samaṇānaṃ sākya-
puttiyānaṃ jātarūparajataṃ|| na sādiyanti samaṇā sākya-
puttiyā jātarūparajataṃ|| na paṭigaṇhanti samaṇā sākya-
puttiyā jātarūparajataṃ|| nikkhittamaṇisuvannaṃ samaṇā
sakyaputtiyā apetajātarūparajataṃ ti|| Asakkhi kho Mañi-
cūlako gāmaṇi tam parisam saññāpetum ⁷||

5 Atha kho Mañicūlako gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā eka-
mantam nisīdi||

¹ S³ ime

² S^{1,3} omit su

³ Missing in B^{1,2}

⁴ S¹ B¹ °bhatam; B² °atam

⁵ B^{1,2} °parisāya

⁶ S³ °cūlako always

⁷ S^{1,3} saññāpetum always

6 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Maṇicūlako gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Idha bhante rājantepure rājapari-sāyaṃ¹ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayam antarākathā udapādi|| Kappati samaṇānaṃ sakyaputtiyaṇaṃ jātarū-parajataṃ|| sādiyanti samaṇā sakyaputtiyā jātarūparaja-taṃ|| paṭigaṇhantisamaṇā sakyaputtiyā jātarūparajataṃ|| Evamvutte aham² bhante tam parisam etad avoca|| Mā ayyā³ evam avacuttha|| na kappati samaṇānaṃ sakyaput-tiyaṇaṃ jātarūparajataṃ|| na sādiyanti samaṇā sakyaput-tiyā jātarūparajataṃ|| na paṭigaṇhanti samaṇā sakyaput-tiyā jātarūparajataṃ|| nikkhittamaṇisuvannaṃ samaṇā sakyaputtiyā apetajātarūparajataṃ ti|| Asakkhim khvāham⁴ bhante tam parisam saṇṇāpetum||

7 Kaccāham bhante evam vyākaramāno vuttavādi ceva Bhagavato homi|| na ca⁵ Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkhāmi|| dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākāromi na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo⁶ garayham ṭhānam āgacchati ti||

Taggha tvam gāmaṇi evam vyākaramāno vuttavādi ceva me hosi⁷ na ca mam abhūtena abbhācikkhasi|| dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākārosi na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo garayham ṭhānam āgacchati||

8 Na hi gāmaṇi kappati samaṇānaṃ sakyaputtiyaṇaṃ jātarūparajataṃ|| na sādiyanti samaṇā sakyaputtiyā jātarū-parajataṃ|| na paṭigaṇhanti samaṇā sakyaputtiyā jātarūpa-rajataṃ|| na paṭigaṇhanti samaṇā sakyaputtiyā jātarūpara-jataṃ|| nikkhittamaṇisuvannaṃ samaṇā sakyaputtiyā apeta-jātarūparajataṃ|| Yassa kho gāmaṇi jātarūparajataṃ kap-pati pañca pi tassa kāmaguṇā kappanti|| yassa pañca kāma-guṇā kappanti ekaṃsenetaṃ gāmaṇi dhāreyyāsi asamaṇa-dhammo asakyaputtiyadhammoti||

9 Apicāham Gāmaṇi evam vadāmi|| Tiṇaṃ tiṇatthi-kena pariyesitabbam|| dāruṃ dāruttthikena pariyesitabbam|| sakaṭaṃ sakaṭatthikena pariyesitabbam|| puriso purisa-

¹ B¹⁻² parisāya

² S¹⁻³ vuttāham

³ B¹ ayyo; B² ayye

⁴ S¹⁻³ khoḥam

⁵ S¹ inserta maṃ

⁶ S¹⁻³ vādānupāto

⁷ B¹ ahoṣi

thikena pariyesitabbo|| na tvevāhaṃ gāmaṇi kenaci pariyāyena jātarūparajataṃ sādītabbam pariyesitabban ti vadāmi ti||

11 Bhadra (or Bhagandha-Hatṭhaha)

1 Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Malatesu¹ viharati Uruvelakappam² nāma Malatānaṃ³ nigamo||

2 Atha kho Bhadragako⁴ gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenu-pasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisidi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Bhadragako gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā dukkhassa samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca desetū ti||

Ahaṃ ce⁵ te gāmaṇi atitā addhānaṃ ārabha dukkhassa samudayaṇa atthagamaṇa deseyyam Evam abosi atitā addhānanti|| tatra te siyā kaṅkhā siyā vimati|| Ahaṃ ce te gāmaṇi anāgatam addhānaṃ ārabha dukkhassa samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca deseyyaṃ Evam bhavissati anāgatam addhānanti, tatrāpi te siyā kaṅkhā siyā vimati|| Api cāhaṃ gāmaṇi idheva nisinno ettheva te nisinnassa dukkhassa samudayaṇa atthagamaṇa desissāmi|| taṃ suṇohi sādhuṃ manasi karohi bhāsissāmi ti||

Evam bhante ti kho Bhadragako gāmaṇi Bhagavato paccassosi||

4 Bhagavā etad avoca|| Taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi atthi te Uruvelakappe manussā yesaṃ te vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā uppajjeyyūṃ sokapari-devadukkhadomanassupāyāsāti||

Atthi me bhante Uruvelakappe manussā yesam me vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā garahāya vā uppajjeyyūṃ sokapari-devadukkhadomanassupāyāsāti||

5 Atthi pana te gāmaṇi Uruvelakappe manussā yesaṃ

¹ B¹ malleśu ; B² pallesu

² S³ ovelā° here only ; B¹ ovelā° always

³ B¹⁻² mallānaṃ ; B² malānaṃ

⁴ S¹ bhadragako (here -to) ; S³ bhadragato ;

⁵ B¹⁻³ ca

B¹ gandhabbhāvo always

te vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā nuppaj-
jeyyūṃ sokaparideva dukkha domanassupāyāsāti||

Atthi me bhante Uruvelakappe manussā yesam me
vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā nuppaj-
jeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāti||

6 Ko nu kho gāmaṇi hetu ko paccayo yena te ekaccānam
Uruvelakappiyānam¹ manussānaṃ vadhena vā bandhena
vā jāniyā garahāyavā uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhado-
manassupāyāsā|| ko vā² gāmaṇi hetu ko paccayo yena te
ekaccānam Uruvelakappiyānam manussānaṃ vadhena vā
bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā nuppajjeyyūṃ sokapari-
devadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti||

Yesam me bhante Uruvelakappiyānam manussānaṃ
vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā uppajjeyyūṃ
sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| atthi me tesu
chandarāgo|| Yesam pana me bhante Uruvelakappiyā-
naṃ manussānaṃ vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā gara-
hāya vā nuppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassu-
pāyāsā|| natthi me tesu chandarāgo ti||

[Atthi me tesu chanda-]³ Natthi me tesu chandarāgoti
iminā tvaṃ gāmaṇi dhammena ditṭhena viditena akālikena
pattena pariyaḡāhena atitānāgate nayaṃ nehi⁴ || yaṃ kho
kiñci atitam addhānaṃ dukkham⁵ uppajjamānaṃ uppajjati
sabbam taṃ chandamūlakaṃ chandanidānaṃ|| chando hi
mūlaṃ dukkhassa|| Yam pi hi kiñci anāgatam addhānaṃ
dukkham⁶ uppajjamānaṃ uppajjissati|| sabbam taṃ chanda-
mūlakaṃ chandanidānaṃ|| chando hi mūlaṃ dukkhassāti||

Acchariyam bhante abbhutam bhante yāva subhāsitam
idam bhante⁷ Bhagavatā|| Yam kiñci dukkham uppajja-

¹ °kappānam always ² S¹⁻³ pana ; B² nu kho vā

³ To be found only in S¹, where the text seems to be here
somewhat disordered

⁴ So B¹ ; S¹⁻³ yeneha ; B² nayapihi (?) very scratched,
the following yaṃ having disappeared

⁵ S³ dukkhā (S¹ dukkham) ⁶ S¹ dukkhā (S³ dukkham)

⁷ Instead of idam bhante B¹⁻² have cidam (B² ciram)
tena

mānaṃ uppajjati sabbam taṃ chandamūlakam chandaṃ
dānaṃ|| chando hi mūlaṃ dukkhassāti ¹ ||

7 Atthi me bhante Ciravāsi nāma kumāro bahi-āvasati
paṭivasati|| So khvāham bhante kālasseva vuṭṭhāya purisa
uyyojemi ² Gaccha bhaṇe Ciravasim kumāraṃ jānāhit
yāva kīvaṇca bhante so puriso nāgacchati|| tassa me hotev
aññathattam Mā heva Civarasissa kumārassa kiñci ābādh
yessati ³ ||

8 Taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi Ciravāsissa te ⁴ kumāra-
vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā uppajjeyyu-
sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāti||

Ciravāsissa me bhante kumārassa vadhena vā bandhen
vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā jivitassa pi siyā aññathattam ki
pana me ⁵ nupajjissanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassa-
pāyāsāti||

Iminā pi ⁶ kho etaṃ ⁷ gāmaṇi pariyāyena veditabbaṃ
Yam kiñci dukkham uppajjamānaṃ uppajjati sabbantaṃ
chandamūlakam chandanidānaṃ|| chando hi mūlaṃ du-
khassa ⁸ ||

9 Taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi|| yadā te Ciravāsissa
mātā aditṭhā ahosi ¹⁰ asutā ahosi|| te ¹¹ Civarasissa ⁹ mātuy
chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti||

No hetam bhante||

Dassanaṃ vā te gāmaṇi āgamma savanaṃ vā te gāma-
āgamma ¹² evaṃ te ahosi Ciravāsissa ⁹ mātuyā chando v
rāgo yā pemaṃ vā ti||

Evam bhante||

10 Taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi Ciravāsissa ¹³ matuyā t
vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā uppajje-
yūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti||

¹ S^{1.3} dukkhassa

² B¹ uyyojesim

³ S^{1.3} oyitthāti; B² oyathāti

⁴ Missing in B^{1.2}

⁵ S^{1.3} panime

⁶ Missing in B^{1.2}

⁷ S³ evaṃ

⁸ B^{1.2} dukkhassāti

⁹ B^{1.2} ciravāsi

¹⁰ S^{1.3} āsi

¹¹ Missing in S^{1.3}

¹² B^{1.2} omit te gāmaṇi āgamma

¹³ S¹ Ciravassi; B^{1.2} ciravāsi

Ciravāsīnātuyā¹ me bhante vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā jīvitassa pi siyā aññathattam kim pane me nuppajjissanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāti|||

11 Iminā pi² kho etam gāmaṇi pariyāyena vedītabbaṃ yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ uppajjamānaṃ uppajjati sabbantaṃ chandamūlakam chandanidānaṃ|| Chando hi mūlaṃ dukkhassā ti|||

12 Rāsiyo

3 Atha kho Rāsiyo gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṇkami|| upasaṇkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Rāsiyo gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Sutaṃ me taṃ³ bhante Samaṇo Gotamo sabbam tapaṃ garahati sabbam tapassim lūkhajivim ekaṃsena upavadati upakkosati ti||| Ye te bhante evam ahaṃsu|| Samaṇo Gotamo sabbam tapaṃ garahati sabbam tapassim lūkhajivim ekaṃsena upavadati uppakosati ti|| kacci te bhante Bhagavato vuttavādino na ca Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkhanti dhammanudhammaṃ⁴ vyākaraṇti|| na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupādo⁵ garayaṃ ṭhaṇam āgacchati ti|||

Ye te gāmaṇi evam ahaṃsu|| Samaṇo Gotamo sabbam tapaṃ garahati sabbam tapassim lūkhajivim ekaṃsena upavadati upakkosati ti|| na me te vuttavādino abbhācikkhanti ca pana maṃ te asatā⁶ abhūtena|||

I

4 Dve me gāmaṇi antā pabbajitena na sevītabbā|| yo cāyaṃ kāmesu kāmasukhallikānuyogo hīno gammo potthujjaniko anariyo anattasamhito|| yo cāyaṃ attakilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anattasamhito|| ete te gāmaṇi ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhi-

¹ S¹⁻³ Ciravassīo ² Missing in S¹⁻³ ³ B¹⁻² sutametam

⁴ B¹⁻² dhammassa cānudhammaṃ ⁵ S¹⁻³ vādānupāto

⁶ B¹ inserts tucchā ; S¹⁻³ asatābhūtena (S³- bhu-)

sambuddhā cakkhukaraṇi nāṇakaraṇi upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati|||

5 Katāmā ca sā gāmaṇi majjhimā patipatipadā tathāgatenā abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇi nāṇakaraṇi upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati|| ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo|| seyyathidaṇṇaṃ sammāditṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi|| ayam kho gāmaṇi majjhimā patipadā tathāgatenā abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇi nāṇakaraṇi upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati||

II

6 Tayo me gāmaṇi kāmabhogino santo samvijjamānā lokasmiṃ|| katame tayo|||

(I)

7 Idha gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena|| adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena na attānaṃ sukheti ¹ piṇeti ² na samvibhajati ³ na puññāni karoti|||

(II)

8 Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena|| adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti na samvibhajati na puññāni karoti|||

(III)

9 Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāma bhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena|| adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti samvibhajati puññāni karoti|||

(IV)

10 Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī dhammādharmena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena pi asāhasena pi|| dhammādharmena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena pi asāhasena pi

¹ B¹ inserts na ² B^{1,2} piṇeti ; S³ pinoti here only

³ S¹⁻³ samvibhajati always

na attānaṃ sukheti ¹ piṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti||

(v)

11 Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī dhammādhama-
mena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena pi asāhasena pi|| dhammā-
dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena pi asāhasena pi
attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni
karoti||

(vi)

12 Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī dhammādhama-
mena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena pi asāhasena pi|| dhammā-
dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena pi asāhasena pi
attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti||

(vii)

13 Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena
bhoge pariyesati asāhasena|| dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā
asāhasena na attānaṃ sukheti ² piṇeti na saṃvibhajati na
puññāni karoti||

(viii)

14 Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena
bhoge pariyesati asāhasena|| dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā
asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puñ-
ñāni karoti||

(ix)

15 Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena
bhoge pariyesati asāhasena|| dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā
asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni
karoti|| te ca ³ bhoge gadhito ⁴ mucchito ajjhapaṇṇo ⁵ anā-
dinavadassāvi anissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati||

(x)

16 Idha pana ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge
pariyesati asāhasena|| dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāha-

¹ B¹ inserts na ² B¹ inserts na ³ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ gathito always

⁵ B¹⁻² opanno

sena attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti||
te ca bhoge agadhito amucchito anajjhāpaṇṇo ādinavadas-
sāvī nissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati||

III

(i)

17 Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyam kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge
pariyesati sāhasena|| adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāha-
sena attānaṃ na¹ sukheti² piṇeti na saṃvibhajati na
puññāni karoti|| ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī tihi ṭhānehi
gārayho|| Katamehi tihi gārayho|| Adhammena bhoge
pariyesati sāhasenāti iminā pathamena ṭhānena gārayho||
Na attānaṃ sukheti piṇetīti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena
gārayho|| Na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karotīti iminā
tatiyena ṭhānena gārayho||

Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī imehi tihi ṭhānehi gārayho||

(ii)

18 Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyam kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge
pariyesati sāhasena|| adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāha-
sena attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni
karoti|| ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī dvihi ṭhānehi gārayho||
ekena ṭhānena pāsamsa|| Katamehi dvihi ṭhānehi gāray-
ho|| Adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenāti iminā patha-
mena ṭhānena gārayho|| Na saṃvibhajati na puññāni³
karotīti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho|| Katamena
ekena ṭhānena pāsamsa|| Attānaṃ sukheti piṇetīti iminā
ekena ṭhānena pāsamsa||

Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī imehi dvihi ṭhānehi gārayho
iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsamsa||

(iii)

19 Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyam + kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge
pariyesati sāhasena|| adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāha-

¹ S¹⁻³ na attānaṃ ² B¹ inserts na ³ S¹⁻³ puññā

⁴ S¹ yo yaṃ; the paragraph is missing (till dvihi
ṭhānehi pāsamsa) in S³

sena attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti||
 ayam gāmaṇi kāmabhogī ekena ṭhānena gārayho dvihi
 ṭhānehi pāsamsō||| Katamena ekena ṭhānena gārayho||
 Adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenāti iminā ekena ṭhā-
 nena gārayho||| Katamehi dvihi ṭhānehi pāsamsō|| Attā-
 naṃ sukheti piṇetiti iminā pathamena ṭhānena pāsamsō||
 Saṃvibhajati puññāni karotiti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena
 pāsamsō|||

Ayam gāmaṇi kāmabhogī iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho
 imehi ¹ dvihi ṭhānehi pāsamsō|||

(IV)

20 Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammādhammena
 bhoge pariyesati sāhasenāpi asāhasenāpi|| dhammādham-
 mena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena pi asāhasena pi na attā-
 naṃ sukheti ² piṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti||
 ayam gāmaṇi kāmabhogī ekena ṭhānena pāsamsō tihi
 ṭhānehi gārayho||| Katamena ekena ṭhānena pāsamsō||
 dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenāti iminā ekena
 ṭhānehi pāsamsō||| Katamehi tihi ṭhānehi gārayho||
 adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenāti iminā pathamena
 ṭhānena gārayho|| na attānaṃ ² sukheti ³ piṇeti ti iminā
 dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho|| na saṃvibhajati na puññāni
 karoti iminā tatiyena ṭhānena gārayho|||

Ayam gāmaṇi kāmabhogī iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsamsō||
 imehi tihi ṭhānehi gārayho|||

(V)

21 Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammādhammena
 bhoge pariyesati sāhasena pi asāhasena pi|| dhammādham-
 mena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena pi asāhasena pi attānaṃ
 sukheti piṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti|| ayam
 gāmaṇi kāmabhogī dvihi ṭhānehi pāsamsō|| dvihi ṭhānehi
 gārayho||| Katamehi dvihi ṭhānehi pāsamsō|| dhammena
 bhoge pariyesati asāhasenāti iminā pathamena ṭhānena
 pāsamsō|| attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena

¹ Missing in S^{1,3}

² B¹ inserts na

pāsaṃso|| Katamehi dvihi ṭhānehi gārayho|| adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenāti iminā pathamena ṭhanena gārayho|| na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karotīti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho||

Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī imehi dvihi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso imehi dvihi ṭhānehi gārayho||

(vi)

22 Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena pi asāhasena pi|| dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena pi asāhasena pi attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti|| ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī tihi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso ekena ṭhānena gārayho|| Katamehi tihi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso|| dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenāti iminā pathamena ṭhanena pāsaṃso|| attānaṃ sukheti piṇetīti iminā dutiyena ṭhanena pāsaṃso|| saṃvibhajati puññāni karotīti iminā tatiyena ṭhānena pāsaṃso|| Katamena ekena ṭhānena gārayho|| adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenā ti iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho||

(vii)

23 Tatra kho gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena|| dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena na attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti|| ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī ekena ṭhanena pāsaṃso|| dvihi ṭhānehi gārayho|| Katamena ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso|| dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenāti|| iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso|| Katamehi dvihi ṭhānehi gārayho|| na attānaṃ sukheti¹ piṇetīti² iminā pathamena ṭhanena gārayho|| na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karotīti iminā dutiyena ṭhanena gārayho||

Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso|| imehi dvihi ṭhānehi gārayho||

¹ B¹ inserts na

² B¹ pineti

(VIII)

24 Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ¹ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena|| dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puñṇāni karoti|| ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī kāmabhogī dvihi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso|| ekena ṭhānena gārayho|| Katamehi dvihi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso|| dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā ti iminā pathamena ṭhāmena pāsāṃso|| attānaṃ sukheti piṇetiti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsāṃso|| Katamena ekena ṭhānena gārayho na saṃvibhajati na puñṇāni karotiti iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho||

Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī imehi dvihi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho||

(IX)

25 Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena|| dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti saṃvibhajati puñṇāni karoti|| te ca² bhoge gadhito mucchito ajjhāpaṇo anādinavadasāvi anissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati|| ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī tihi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso ekena ṭhānena gārayho|| Katamehi tihi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso|| dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā ti iminā pathamena ṭhānena pāsāṃso|| attānaṃ sukheti piṇetiti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsāṃso|| saṃvibhajati puñṇāni karotiti|| iminā tatiyena ṭhānena pāsāṃso|| Katamena ekena ṭhānena gārayho|| te ca bhoge gadhito mucchito ajjhāpaṇo anādinavadasāvi anissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjatiti iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho||

Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī imehi tihi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho||

(X)

26 Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena|| dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasenā attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti saṃvibhajati puñṇāni karoti

¹ S¹.³ yovāyaṃ (or yocāyaṃ)

² Missing in S¹.³

te ca bhoge agadhito amucchito anajjhāpanno ādinavadas-
sāvi¹ nissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjatīti|| ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāma-
bhogī catūhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso|| Katamehi catūhi ṭhānehi
pāsāṃso|| dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā ti iminā
pathamena ṭhānena pāsāṃso|| attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti ti
iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsāṃso|| samvibhajati puñṇāni
karotīti iminā tatiyena ṭhānena pāsāṃso|| te ca bhoge
agadhito amucchito anajjhāpanno ādinavadasāvi nissara-
ṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjatīti iminā catutthena ṭhānena pāsāṃso||
Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī imehi catūhi ṭhānehi
pāsāṃso||

IV

27 Tayo me gāmaṇi tapassino lūkhajivino² santo sam-
vijjamānā lokasmiṇi|| katame tayo||

(I)

28 Idha gāmaṇi ekacco tapassī lūkhajivī³ saddhā agā-
rasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti|| Appeva nāma kusalam
dhammam adhigaccheyyam appeva nāma uttarimanussa-
dhammā alam ariyañānadassanavisesaṃ sacchikareyyanti||
So attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti|| kusalaṇca dhammaṃ nādhi-
gacchati|| uttarimanussadhammā⁴ alam ariyañānadassana-
visesaṃ na sacchikaroti||

(II)

29 Idha pana gāmaṇi⁵ ekacco tapassī lūkhajivī saddhā
agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti|| Appeva nāma kusa-
lam dhammam adhigaccheyyam|| appeva nāma uttarima-
nussadhammā alam ariyañānadassanavisesaṃ sacchika-
reyyanti|| so attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti|| kusalaṇca⁶
dhammam adhigacchati uttarimanussadhammā⁷ alam
ariyañānadassanavisesaṃ na sacchikaroti||

¹ S³ nadina^o (by correction)

² S¹⁻³ lūkhajivino; B¹ lukhajivino

³ S¹⁻³ lūkhajivī; (S³ -vi) always

⁴ B¹⁻² uttaricama^o

⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁶ B¹ kusalam hi kho

⁷ S¹ uttariṇca; B¹⁻² uttarica almost always

(III)

30 Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco tapassī lūkhajīvī saddhā agūrasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti|| Appeva nāma kusalaṃ dhammam adhigaccheyyam|| appeva nāma uttari manussadhammā alam ariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikareyyanti|| So attānam ātāpeti paritāpeti|| kusalaṃ dhammam adhigacchati|| uttarimanussadhammā alam ariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikaroti||

V

(I)

31 Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyam tapassī lūkhajīvī attānam ātāpeti paritāpeti|| kusalaṃ dhammam nādhigacchati uttarimanussadhammā alam ariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ na sacchikaroti|| ayaṃ gāmaṇi tapassī lūkhajīvī tihi ṭhānehi gārayho|| Katamehi tihi ṭhānehi gārayho|| attānam ātāpeti paritāpeti iminā pathamena ṭhānena gārayho|| kusalaṃ dhammam nādhigacchatī iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho|| uttarimanussadhammā alam ariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ na sacchikarotī iminā tatiyena ṭhānena gārayho||

Ayaṃ gāmaṇi tapassī lūkhajīvī imehi tihi ṭhānehi gārayho||

(II)

32 Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyam tapassī lūkhajīvī attānam ātāpeti paritāpeti|| kusalaṃ hi kho dhammam adhigacchati uttarimanussadhammā alam ariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ na¹ sacchikaroti|| ayaṃ gāmaṇi tapassī lūkhajīvī dvihi ṭhānehi gārayho|| ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso|| Katamehi dvihi ṭhānehi gārayho|| attānam ātāpeti paritāpeti iminā pathamena ṭhānena gārayho|| uttarimanussadhammā alam ariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ na sacchikarotī iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho|| Katamena ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso, kusalaṃ hi dhammam adhigacchatī iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso||

Ayaṃ gāmaṇi lūkhajīvī imehi dvihi ṭhānehi gārayho|| imina ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso||

¹ Missing in B¹

(III)

33 Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyam tapassī lūkhajivi attānam ātāpeti paritāpeti kusalam ca dhammam¹ adhigacchati uttari ca dhamanussadhammā alam ariyañānadassanavisesaṃ sacchikaroti|| ayam gāmaṇi tapassī lūkhajivi ekena ṭhānena gārayho|| dvihi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso||| Katamena ekena ṭhānena gārayho|| attānam ātāpeti paritāpetiti|| iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho²||| Katamehi dvihi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso|| kusalañca dhammam adhigacchati iminā pathamena ṭhānena pāsaṃso|| uttariñ ca manussadhammā alam ariyañānadassanavisesaṃ sacchikaroti iminā duttiyena ṭhānena pāsaṃso|||

Ayam gāmaṇi tapassī lūkhajivi iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho|| inehi dvihi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso|||

VI

34 Tisso imā gāmaṇi sandiṭṭhikā nijjarā akālīkā ehipassikā opanayikā paccattam veditabbā viññūhi||| katamā tisso|||

(I)

35 Yam ratto rāgādhikaraṇam attavyābādhāya³ pi ceteti|| paravyābādhāya pi ceteti|| ubhayavyābādhāya pi ceteti|| rāge pahīne nevattavyābādhāya⁴ ceteti na paravyābādhāya na ubhayavyābādhāya ceteti|| sandiṭṭhikā nijjarā akālīkā ehipassikā opanayikā⁵ paccattam veditabbā viññūhi|||

(II)

36 Yam dutṭho dosādhikaraṇam attavyābādhāya pi ceteti paravyābādhāya pi ceteti ubhayavyābādhāya pi ceteti|| dose pahīne nevattavyābādhāya ceteti na paravyābādhāya ceteti na ubhayavyābādhāya ceteti|| sandiṭṭhikā

¹ St.³ kusalam (S¹ kusala-) dhammaṃ ca

² This phrase (attānam^o gārayho) is missing in St.³

³ B¹ vyāpādāya always

⁴ St.³ neva attā^o

⁵ B^{1.2} opaneyyikā

nijjarā akālikā ehipassikā opanayikā paccattam veditabbā viññūhi||

(III)

37 Yaṃ mūlho mohādhikaraṇam attavyābādhāya pi ceteti|| paravyābādhāya pi ceteti|| ubhayavyābādhāya pi ceteti|| mohe pahīne nevattavyābādhāya pi¹ ceteti na paravyābādhāya pi² ceteti|| na ubhayavyābādhāya pi³ ceteti|| sandiṭṭhikā nijjarā akālikā ehipassikā opanayikā paccattam veditabbā viññūhi||

Imā kho gāmaṇi tisso sandiṭṭhikā nijjarā akālikā ehipassikā opanayikā paccattam veditabbā viññūhīti||

38 Evaṃ vutte Rāsiyo gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Abhikhaṇṭam bhante|| pe|| upāsakam maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan ti||

13 Pātali (or Manāpo)

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Koḷiyesu viharati Uttaraṃ² nāma Koḷiyānaṃ nigame³||

2 Atha kho Pātaliyo gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Pātaliyo gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sutam me taṃ bhante Samaṇo Gotamo māyaṃ jānātīti|| Ye te bhante evaṃ ahaṃsu Samaṇo Gotamo māyaṃ jānātīti|| kacci te bhante Bhagavato vuttavādino na ca Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkhanti|| dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākaraṇti|| na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto⁴ gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchati|| anabbhakkhātukāmaṃ hi mayam bhante Bhagavantanti||

3 Ye te gāmaṇi evaṃ ahaṃsu Samaṇo Gotamo māyaṃ jānātīti vuttavādino ceva me te na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhanti|| dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākaraṇti|| na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchātīti||

¹ B¹ omits pi

² B² uttare; S¹⁻³ uttarakan

³ B¹ nigamo

⁴ B² °vādo always

4 Saccam yeva kira bho mayam tesam samanabrahmanā-
nam na saddahāma Samano Gotamo māyam jānātīti||
Samano khalu bho Gotamo māyāvīti||

Yo nu kho gāmaṇi evam vadeti Ahaṃ māyaṇi jānāmi
 so evaṃ vadeti Ahaṃ māyāviti|| tatheva taṃ Bhagavā hoti
 tatheva taṃ sugato hotiti|| Tena hi gāmaṇi taññevettha
 paṭipucchissāmi|| yathā te khameyya tathā taṃ vyākarey-
 yāsi||

I

(I)

5 Tam kim maññasi gāmaṇi||¹ jānasi tvaṃ gāmaṇi²
Koliyānam lambacūḷake bhaṭe³ ti||

Jānāmaham bhante Koḷiyānaṃ lambacūlake bhaṭe ti ॥

6 Tam kim maññasi gāmaṇi|| kim atthiyā Koliyānaṃ
lambacūlakā bhaṭṭati|||

Ye ca bhante Koliyānaṃ corā te ca paṭisedhetuṃ yāni
ca Koliyānaṃ duteyyūni tāni vahaṃtuṃ ⁴ etadatthiyā ⁵
bhante Koliyānaṃ lambacūlaka bhaṭṭati ⁶ ||

7 Tam kim maññasi gūmaṇi|| jānāsi tvaṃ Koliyānaṃ⁷
 lambacūlake bhate|| silavanto vā te dussilā⁸ vā ti||

Jānāmaham bhante Koliyānaṃ lambacūḷake bhate
dussile pāpadhamme, ye ca loka dussilā pāpadhammā
Koliyānaṃ lambacūḷakā tesam aññatarāti||

8 Yo nu kho gāmaṇi evaṃ vadeyya|| Pātaliyo gāmaṇi
jānāti Koliyānaṃ lambacūḷake bhaṭṭe dussile pāpadhamme||
Pātaliyo pi gāmaṇi dussilo pāpadhammoti|| sammā nu kho
so vadamāno vadeyya||

No hetam bhante, aññe bhante Koliyānaṃ lambacūlakā
bhataṃ añño hamasmi aññathādhammā Koliyānaṃ lambacū-
lakā bhataṃ aññathādhammo hamasmīti.

1 S¹ inserts here jānāsīgāmaṇi

² B^{1.2} omit gāmaṇi

3 S^r has always bhavē-bhavā

4 S¹ vanātu; B¹ cahātum; B² cayātum

5 S^r-3 etadatthāya

6 S¹ bhāvāti; S³ bhaṭoti

7 B¹⁻² insert nigame

8 $\text{Si}^{1.3}$ silavante . . . dussile

9 Tvam hi nāma ¹ gāmaṇi ² lacchasi Pāṭaliyo gāmaṇi jānāti Koliyānaṃ lambacūlake bhaṭṭe dussile pāpadhamme na ca ³ Pāṭaliyo gāmaṇi dussilo pāpadhammoti || kasmā tathāgato na lacchati Tathāgato māyaṃ jānāti na ca tathāgato māyāviti || Māyañcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi || māyāya ca vipākaṃ || yathāpaṭipanno ca māyāvi kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tañca pajānāmi ||

(II)

10 Paṇātipātāñcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi paṇātipātassa ca vipākaṃ || yathāpaṭipanno ca paṇātipātā kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tañca pajānāmi ||

11 Adinnādānañcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi || adinnādānassa ca vipākaṃ || yathāpaṭipanno ca adinnādāyī kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tañca pajānāmi ||

12 Kāmesu micchācāraṇā cāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi kāmesu micchācārassa ca vipākaṃ || yathāpaṭipanno ca kāmesu micchācārī kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tañca pajānāmi ||

13 Musāvādañcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi || musāvādassa ca vipākaṃ || yathāpaṭipanno ca musāvādī kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tañca pajānāmi ||

14 Pisuṇavācañcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi pisuṇavācāya ⁴ ca ² vipākaṃ || yathāpaṭipanno ca pisuṇavāco ⁵ kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tañca pajānāmi ||

15 Pharusaṇcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi pharusavācāya ⁶ ca vipākaṃ || yathāpaṭipanno ca pharusavāco ⁶ kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tañca pajānāmi ||

¹ Missing in S^{1.3}

² B¹ inserts na

³ B² neva instead of na ca

⁴ S³ pisuṇā^o

⁵ Missing in S^{1.3}

⁶ S^{1.3} pharusā^o

16 Samphappalāpañcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi samphappalāpassa ca vipākam|| yathāpaṭipanno ca samphappalāpi kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tañca pajānāmi||

17 Abhiijhañcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi abhiijjhāya ca vipākam|| yathāpaṭipanno ca abhiijjhālu kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tañca pajānāmi||

18 Vyāpādapadosañcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi vyāpādapadosassa ca vipākam|| yathāpaṭipanno ca vyāpannacitto kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tañca pajānāmi||

19 Micchādittahiñcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi micchādittahiya ca vipākam|| yathāpaṭipanno ca micchādittāhiko kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tañca pajānāmi||

II

20 Santi¹ gāmaṇi eke samanabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃ dīṭṭhino Yo koci paṇam atimāpeti sabbo so dīṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassam patisaṃvediyati|| yo koci adinnam ādiyati sabbo so dīṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassam patisaṃvediyati|| yo koci kāmesu micchācarati sabbo so dīṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassam patisaṃvediyati|| yo koci musā bhaṇati sabbo so dīṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassam patisaṃvediyatīti||

(I)

21 Dissati kho pana gāmaṇi idhekacco māli kuṇḍali² sunhāto³ suvilitto kappitakesamassu itthikamehi⁴ rājamaññe paricārento, tam⁵ ekam āhaṃsu, Ambho ayaṃ puriso kim akāsi māli kuṇḍali⁶ sunhāto suvilitto kappitakesamassa itthikamehi⁴ rājamaññe paricāretīti, tam

¹ Br.² insert hi

³ S¹⁻³ sunahāto

⁵ Br.² insert enam

² S¹⁻³ mālakuṇḍali (S³ -kulī)

⁴ S¹⁻³ itthikamesu hi

⁶ S¹⁻³ mālakuṇḍali

enam ¹ evam āhaṃsu|| Ayam ambho puriso rañño paccatthikam pasayha jivitā voropesi|| tassa rājā attamano abbi-hāram adāsi|| tenāyam puriso māli ² kuṇḍali sunhāto suvilitto kappitakesamassu itthikāmeli ³ rājamaññe paricāretiti||

(II)

22 Dissati kho pana ⁴ gāmaṇi idhekacco dalhāya rajjuyā pacchābāhaṃ gāḥabandhanam bandhitvā khuramuṇḍam karitvā kharasarena paṇavena rathiyāya rathiyam siṅghā-takena siṅghātakam pariṇetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetva ⁵ dakkhiṇato nagarassa sisam chijjamāno|| tam enam ⁶ evam āhaṃsu|| Ambho ayam puriso kim akāsi dalhāya rajjuyā pacchābāhaṃ gāḥabandhanam ⁷ bandhitvā khuramuṇḍam karitvā kharasarena paṇavena rathiyāya rathiyam siṅghātakena siṅghātakam pariṇetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā ⁸ dakkhiṇato nagarassa sisam chinda-titi ⁹|| tam enam ¹⁰ evam āhaṃsu|| Ambho ayam puriso rājaveri ¹¹ itthiṇi vā purisaṃ vā jivitā voropesi|| tena naṃ rājāno gahetvā evarūpaṃ kammakaraṇaṃ karontiti ¹²||

23 Taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi api nu te evarūpaṃ diṭṭham vā sutam vā ti||

Diṭṭhañca no bhante sutañca sūyissati ¹³ cā ti||

24 Tatra gāmaṇi ye te samaṇabrahmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino Yo koci paṇam atimāpeti sabbo so diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassam patisaṃvediyatiti|| saccaṃ vā te āhaṃsu musā vā ti||

Musā bhante||

Ye pana te tuccham ¹⁴ musā vilapanti silavanto vā te dussilā vā ti||

¹ S¹⁻³ ena ² S¹ māla^o; S³ mālā^o ³ S³ itthikāme

⁴ Missing in B¹⁻²

⁵ B¹⁻² nikkhamitvā

⁶ Missing in S³

⁷ S¹ dalhabandhanam

⁸ B¹ nikkhamitvā

⁹ B² chijjatiti

¹⁰ Missing in S¹⁻³

¹¹ S¹ rājaveriyā; S³ overiyā

¹² B¹⁻² evarūpāni kammakaraṇāni karentiti

¹³ B¹⁻² suyyissati always

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ tucchā

Dussilā bhante|||

Ye pana te dussilā pāpadhammā micchāpaṭipannā vā te sammāpaṭipannā vā ti|||

Micchāpaṭipannā bhante||

Ye pana te micchāpaṭipannā micchādītṭhikā vā te sammādītṭhikā vā ti|||

Micchādītṭhikā bhante||

Ye pana te micchādītṭhikā kallaṃ nu tesu pasādituṃ ti||

No hetam bhante||

(III)

25 Dissati kho pana gāmaṇi ¹ idhekacco māli ² kuṇḍaliḥ pe|| itthikāmehi rājamaññe paricārento|| tam enam evam āhaṃsu|| Ambho ayam puriso kim akāsi māli|| kuṇḍaliḥ la|| itthikāmehi rājamaññe paricāretiti|| Tam enam evam āhaṃsu|| Ayam ambho ³ puriso rañño paccattṭhikassa pasayha ⁴ ratanam ⁵ ahāsi ⁶ tassa rājā attamano abhihāram ⁷ adāsi tenāyam puriso māli kuṇḍaliḥ pe|| itthikāmehi rājamaññe paricāretiti||

(IV)

26 Dissati kho pana ⁸ gāmaṇi idhekacco daḥhāya rājjuyā pe|| dakkhiṇato nagarassa sisam chijjamāno|| tam enam evam āhaṃsu|| Ambho ayam puriso kim akāsi daḥhāya rājjuyā pe|| dakkhiṇato nagarassa sisam chindatiti ⁹ Tam enam evam āhaṃsu|| Ayam ambho puriso gāmā vā araṇṇā vā adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātam ādiyi ¹⁰ tena naṃ rājāno gabetvā evarūpaṃ kammakāraṇam ¹¹ karontiti ¹² Tam kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi api nu te evarūpaṃ dīṭṭhaṃ vā sutam vā ti||

Dīṭṭhaṃ ca no bhante sutam ca suyissati cāti ¹³

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ māla° always

³ B¹ ambho ayam always

⁴ S¹⁻² pasayhaṃ

⁵ B¹ adinnam

⁶ S¹⁻³ abhāsi; B² āhāsi; B¹ ādiyi

⁷ S³ upahāram; S¹ pahāram

⁸ Missing in B¹⁻²

⁹ B² chijjatiti

¹⁰ B¹ ādiyati

¹¹ B¹ S³ okaraṇam

¹² B¹⁻² karentiti

¹³ S¹⁻³ vāti

28 Tatra ¹ gāmaṇi ye te samaṇa brahmanā evaṃ vādino evaṃ dīṭṭhino Yo koci adinnam ādiyati sabbo so dīṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassam paṭisaṃvediyatīti² saccaṃ vā te āhaṃsu musā vā ti³ pe⁴ kallaṃ nu tesu pasīdituntī⁵ ti⁶.

No hetam bhante⁷.

(v)

29 Dissati kho pana gāmaṇi idhekacco māli kuṇḍali⁸ pe⁹ itthikāmehi rājāmaññe paricārento¹⁰ tam enam evaṃ āhaṃsu. Ambho ayam puriso kim akāsi māli kuṇḍali¹¹ pe¹² itthikāmehi rājāmaññe paricāretīti¹³. Tam enam evaṃ āhaṃsu. Ayam ambho puriso rañño paccattlikassa dāsesu cārittam āpajji¹⁴ tassa rājā attamano abhikāram adāsi. tenāyam puriso māli kuṇḍali¹⁵ pe¹⁶ itthikāmehi rājāmaññe paricāretīti¹⁷.

(vi)

30 Dissati kho pana ² gāmaṇi idhekacco daḥhāya rajjuyā¹ pe² dakkhiṇato nagarassa sisaṇ chijjamaṇo³. Tam enam evaṃ āhaṃsu⁴. Ambho ayam puriso kim akāsi daḥhāya rajjuyā⁵ pe⁶ dakkhiṇato nagarassa sisam chindatīti⁷. Tam enam evaṃ āhaṃsu⁸. Ayam ambho puriso kulitthi⁹su³ kulakumārīsu cārittam āpajji¹⁰ tena naṃ rājāno ga¹¹hetvā evarūpaṃ kammakāraṇaṃ⁴ karontīti⁵.

31 Tam kim maññasi gāmaṇi api nu te evarūpaṃ dīṭṭhaṃ vā sutam vā ti⁶.

Dīṭṭhañca no bhante sutañca sūyissati cā ti⁷.

32 Tatra gāmaṇi ye te samaṇabrahmanā evaṃ vādino evaṃ dīṭṭhino Yo koci kāmesu micchācarati sabbo so dīṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassam paṭisaṃvediyatīti⁸ saccaṃ vā te āhaṃsu musā vā ti⁹ pe¹⁰ kallaṃ nu tesu pasīdituntī¹¹ ti¹².

No hetam bhante¹³.

¹ S¹⁻³ tattha

² Missing in B¹⁻²

³ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ evarupā^o okāraṇaṃ

(VII)

93 Dissati kho pana gāmaṇi idhekacco ¹ māli kuṇḍali sunhāto suvilitto kappitakesamassu itthikāmelhi rājāmaṇi² ñe paricārento|| tam enam ² evam āhamsu|| Ambho ayam puriso kim akāsi māli kuṇḍali sunhāto suvilitto kappitakesamassu itthikāmelhi rājāmaṇi² ñe paricāretiti|| Tam enam ² evam āhamsu|| Ayam ambho puriso rājānam musāvādena hāsesi ³|| tassa rājā attamano abbiḥāram adasi|| tenāyam puriso māli kuṇḍali sunhāto suvilitto kappitakesamassu itthikāmelhi rājāmaṇi² ñe paricāretiti||

(VIII)

94 Dissati kho pana + gāmaṇi idhekacco daḷhāya rājyūyā pacchābāham gāḷhabandhanam bandhitvā khuramuṇḍam karitvā kharassarena paṇavena rathiyāya rathiyam siṅghātakena siṅghātakam parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā dakkhiṇato nagarassa sisam chijjāmāno|| Tam enam evam āhamsu|| Ambho ayam puriso kim akāsi daḷhāya rājyūyā pacchābāham gāḷhabandhanam bandhitvā khuramuṇḍam karitvā kharassarena paṇavena rathiyāya rathiyam siṅghātakena siṅghātakam parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā ⁵ dakkhiṇato nagarassa sisam chindatiti ⁶|| Tam enam ⁷ evam āhamsu|| Ayam ambho puriso gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā musāvādena attham bhañji|| tena nam rājāno gahetvā evarūpaṇi kamakaraṇāni ⁸ karontiti ⁹||

95 Tam kim maññasi gāmaṇi api nu te evarūpaṇi dīṭṭham vā sutam vā ti||

Dīṭṭham ca no bhante sutaṇca sūyissati cā ti||

96 Tatra gāmaṇi ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇa evamvādino evamdīṭṭhino Yo koci musā bhaṇati sabbo so dīṭṭheva

¹ S^{1.3} ekacco

² S^{1.3} tamena

³ B¹ hāseti

⁴ Missing in B^{1.2}

⁵ B^{1.2} S¹ nikkhamitvā

⁶ B² chijja^o

⁷ S^{1.3} tamena

⁸ S^{1.3} evarūpakammakaraṇā

⁹ B² karentiti

dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassam paṭisaṃvediyatīti|| saccaṃ
vā te āhaṃsu musā vā ti||

Musā bhante||

Ye pana te tuccham musā vilapanti silavanto vā te
dussilā vā ti||

Dussilā bhante||

Ye pana te dussilā pāpadhammā micchāpaṭipannā vā te
sammāpaṭipannā vā te||

Micchā paṭipannā bhante||

Ye pana te micchāpaṭipannā micchādītthikā vā te sam-
mādītthikā vā ti||

Micchādītthikā bhante||

Ye pana te micchādītthikā kallaṃ nu tesu paṣidituntī||

No hetam bhante||

III

37 Acchariyam bhante abbhutam bhante ||

Atthi me bhante āvasathāgāraṃ¹, tattha atthi mañcakāni
atthi āsanāni atthi udakamaṇiko atthi telapadīpo|| Tat-
tha¹ yo samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā vāsam upeti tenāhaṃ
yathāsattiṃ² yathābalaṃ saṃvibhajāmi|| Bhūtapubbam
bhante cattāro satthāro nānādītthikā nānākhaṇṭikā³ nānā-
rucikā tasmim āvasathāgāre vāsam upagaccheṃ⁴ ||

(I)

38 Eko satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdītthī Natthi dinnam nat-
thi yitthaṃ natthi hutam natthi sukaṭadukkaṭṭaṇam kam-
mānam phalaṃ vipāko|| natthi ayaṃ loko natthi paraloko⁵
natthi mātā natthi pitā natthi sattā opapātikā|| natthi loka
samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā⁶ sammāpaṭipannā ye
imañca lokam paraṃ ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā
pavedentīti||

(II)

39 Eko satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdītthī Atthi dinnam atthi

¹ S¹⁻³ atthi

² B¹⁻² satti

³ Missing in B²

⁴ S¹⁻³ upagañchimsu

⁵ S¹⁻³ paro loko

⁶ B¹ sammaggatā

yittham atthi hutam atthi sukaṭadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammāṇaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko atthi paro loko atthi māta atthi pitā atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā, sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṇca lokam paraṇca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti||

(III)

40 Eko satthā evaṃvādi evaṃditthi Karato kārayato chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato socato ² socayato ³ kilamato kilamayato ⁴ phandato phandāpayato pāṇaṃ atimāpayato adinnaṃ ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nillopanaṃ harato ekāgārikaṃ karoto paripantho ⁵ tiṭṭhato paradāraṃ gacchato musā bhaṇato karato ⁶ na kariyati pāṇaṃ || Khurapariyantena ce pi cakkena ⁷ imissā pathaviyā ⁸ pāṇe ekam māṃsakhalaṃ ekam māṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya, natthi tato nidānaṃ pāṇaṃ natthi pāpassa āgamo, . . . Dakkhiṇaṃ ⁹ ce pi Gaṅgāya tiraṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento natthi tato nidānaṃ pāṇaṃ natthi pāpassa āgamo, . . . Uttaraṇce pi Gaṅgāya ¹⁰ tiraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yajāpento ¹¹ natthi tato nidānaṃ puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo, dānena dāmena saṃyamena saccavajjena natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo ti.

(IV)

41 Eko satthā evaṃvādi evaṃditthi Karato ¹² kārayato chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato socato socapāyato kilamato kilamāpayato ¹³ phandato phandāpayato pāṇaṃ atimāpayato adinnaṃ ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nillopanaṃ harato ekāgārikaṃ karoto paripantho ¹⁴ tiṭṭhato paradāraṃ

¹ B^{1,2} samaggatā ² Missing in S^{1,3} ³ B¹ socāpayato
⁴ So B²; so S^{1,3} (omitting kilamato); B¹ kilamāpayato
⁵ B² paṭi^o ⁶ B² karonto ⁷ B^{1,2} insert yo
⁸ S^{1,3} puthaviyā ⁹ S¹ dakkhiṇe; S³ dakkhiṇā
¹⁰ S³ gangā ¹¹ S¹ yajāpento; S³ yājento ¹² S^{1,3} karato
¹³ As in the preceding number ¹⁴ B² paṭimante

gacchato musā bhaṇato karato kāriyati pāpam||¹ Khurapari-
yantena ce pi cakkena² imissā pathaviyā³ pāṇe ekam³
maṃsakhalam ekam³ maṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya|| atthi tato
nidānam pāpam atthi pāpassa āgamo||⁴ Dakkhiṇaṇ ce pi
Gaṅgāya⁴ tiram gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto
chedāpento pacanto pācento atthi tato nidānam pāpam
atthi pāpassa āgamo||⁵ Uttaraṇ ce pi Gaṅgāya⁴ tiram
gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yājento atthi tato nidā-
nam puññaṃ|| atthi puññassa āgamo|| dānena damena
saṃyamena saccavajjena atthi puññaṃ atthi puññassa
āgamoti⁶.

42 Tassa mayham bhante ahudeva kaṅkhā⁷ abu⁵ vicikic-
chā⁸ Ko su nāna imesam bhavataṃ⁶ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ
saccam āha ko musā ti⁹.

Alaṃ hi te gāmaṇi kaṅkhitum alaṃ vicikicchitum|
kaṅkhaniye ca pana te tṛhāne vicikicchā uppannā ti¹⁰||

Evam pasanno ham bhante Bhagavati¹¹ pahoti me Bha-
gavā⁷ tathā dhammaṃ desetum yathāham imam kaṅkhā-
dhammam pajaheyyanti¹².

IV

43 Atthi gāmaṇi dhammasamādhī|| tatra ce tvam citta-
samādhim⁸ paṭilabheyyāsi evaṃ tvam imaṃ kaṅkhādham-
mam pajaheyyāsi|| katamo ca gāmaṇi dhammasamādhī||⁹

(1)

44 Idha gāmaṇi ariyasāvako pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇā-
tipātā paṭivirato hoti⁹|| adinnādānam pahāya adinnādānā
paṭivirato hoti|| kāmesu micchācāram pahāya kāmesu
micchācārāpaṭivirato hoti|| musāvādam pahāya musāvādā

¹ B¹⁻² insert yo ² S¹⁻³ puthaviyā ³ S¹⁻³ eka ⁴ Gaṅgā

⁵ S¹⁻³ ahudeva ⁶ S³ bhavaṇaṃ ⁷ B¹⁻² bhagavā me

⁸ B² S¹ cittaṃsamādhim

⁹ S¹⁻³ insert here nihitadāṇo nihitasattho lajjī dayā-
panno sabbapāṇabbūtahitānukampī viharati

pativirato hoti¹ piṣuṇaṃ² vācam pahāya piṣuṇāya vācāya³
 pativirato hoti⁴ pharusāṃ⁵ vācam pahāya pharusāya
 vācāya⁶ pativirato hoti⁷ samphappalāpam pahāya sam-
 phappalāpā pativirato hoti⁸ abhijjham pahāya anabhij-
 jhālū⁹ hoti¹⁰ vyāpādadosam pahāya avyāpannacitto hoti¹¹
 micchādittṭhim pahāya sammādittṭhiko hoti¹²||

Sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho vigata-
 vyāpādo asammūlho sampajāno patissato¹³ mettāsahagatena
 cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati¹⁴ tathā dutiyaṃ || tathā
 tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ¹⁵ iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi
 sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā
 vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena¹⁶
 pharitvā viharati¹⁷|| So iti paṭisañcikkhati¹⁸|| Yvāyaṃ¹⁹
 satthā evaṃvādi evaṃdittṭhi Natthi dinnam natthi yittṭham
 natthi hutam natthi sukaṭadukkatānam phalaṃ vipāko²⁰
 natthi ayaṃ loko natthi paro loko natthi mātā natthi pitā
 natthi sattā opapātikā²¹ natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sam-
 maggatā sammāpatipannā ye imaṇca lokam paraṇca lokam
 sayam abhiññā sacchikātvā pavedentīti²²|| sa ce tassa bhoṭo
 satthuno saccam vacanam apamaṇakatāya²³ mayhaṃ yo
 haṃ²⁴ na kiñci vyābādheṃi²⁵ tasam vā thāvaram vā ubha-
 yam ettha kaṭaggaho²⁶ yaṇcaṃhi kāyena saṃvuto vācāya
 saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto²⁷ yaṇca kāyassa bhedaṃ param
 maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapajjissāmiti²⁸ tassa
 pāmujjam jāyati²⁹ pamuditassa pīti jāyati³⁰ pitimanassa
 kāyo passambhati³¹ passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati³² su-
 khino cittaṃ samādhīyati³³|| Ayaṃ kho gāmaṇi dhamma-

¹ S^{1.3} piṣuṇā

³ S^{1.3} pharusā

⁵ S^{1.3} abhijjā

⁷ B^{1.2} catuttham always; S¹ omits tathā tatiyaṃ

⁸ B^{1.2} avyāpajjena always

⁹ S^{1.3} yoyam always

¹¹ B^{1.2} yvāham always; S^{1.3} so ham, or yo ham

¹² B^{1.2} vyāpādeṃi always

¹⁴ B^{1.2} vedayati always

² S^{1.3} piṣuṇā vācā

⁴ S^{1.3} pharusā vācā

⁶ S¹ patisso; S¹ sappattisso

¹⁰ S^{1.3} okatāyaṃ

¹³ B^{1.2} ogāho always

samādhīṃ tatra ce tvam cittasamādhim paṭilabheyyāsiṃṃ
evam tvam imam kaṅkhādhammam pajaheyyāsiṃṃ

(II)

45 Sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho
vigatavyāpādo asammulho sampajāno paṭissato mettāsaha-
gatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatiṃṃ tathā dutiyaṃ
tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃṃ iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ
sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahaga-
tena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena
avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharatiṃṃṃ So iti patisaṅcī-
khatiṃṃ Yvāyaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃ ditthi Atthi din-
nam atthi yittham atthi lutam atthi sukataḍḍakātānam
kammānam phalaṃ vipākoṃ atthi ayaṃ loko atthi paro
loko atthi mātā atthi pitā atthi sattā opapātikāṃṃ atthi loka
samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṅca
lokaṃ paraṅca lokaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pave-
dentiṃṃ sace tassa bhoṭo satthuno¹ saccaṃ² vacanam
apaṇṇakatāya mayhaṃ yo haṃ³ na kiñci vyāpādhemi
tasaṃ vā thāvaṃ vā ubhayaṃ ettha kaṭaggaḥṃṃ Yaṅ
caṃ hi kāyena saṃvuto vācāya saṃvuto vācāya saṃvuto
manasā saṃvutoṃṃ yaṅ ca kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā
sugatiṃṃ saggam lokam upapajjissāmiṃṃ tassa pāmujaṃ
jāyati pamuditassa pīti jāyati pītimanassa kāyo pas-
sambhatiṃṃ passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyatiṃṃ sukhino cittaṃ
samādhīyatiṃṃ Ayaṃ kho gāmaṇi dhammasamādhīṃ tatra
ce tvam cittasamādhim paṭilabheyyāsiṃṃ evaṃ tvam imam
kaṅkhādhammam pajaheyyāsiṃṃ

(III)

46 Sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho
vigatavyāpādo asammulho sampajāno paṭissato mettāsaha-
gatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatiṃṃ tathā dutiyaṃ
tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthamṃṃ iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ
sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahaga-
tena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena

¹ Sr.³ satthussa

² Missing in Sr.³

³ Sr.³ so haṃ

avyūpajjhena pharitvā viharati. . . So iti paṭisañcikkhati||
 Yvāyam satthē evaṃvādī evaṃditthi Karato kārayato chin-
 dato chedāyato pacato pācayato socato socāpayato kilamato
 kilamāpayato ¹ phandato phandāpayato pāṇam atimāpayato
 adinnam ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nilhopam harato ekā-
 gūrikam karoto paripanthe tiṭṭhato parādaram gacchato
 musā bhaṇato karato na kariyati pāpam|| khurapariyantena
 ce pi ² cakkena yo imassā pathaviyā pāṇe ekamaṃsakālam
 ekamaṃsapuñjam kareyya natthi tato nidānam pāpam
 natthi pāpassa āgamo|| dakkhiṇam cepi Gaṅgāya tiram
 gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto
 pācento natthi tato nidānam pāpam natthi pāpassa āgamo||
 uttarāṇi ce pi Gaṅgāya ³ tiram gaccheyya dadanto dāpento
 yajanto yājento natthi tato nidānam puññam natthi puñ-
 ñassa|| āgamo dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena
 natthi puññam natthi puññassa āgamo ti|| Sace tassa
 bboṭṭu satthuno saccam vacanam apaṇṇakatāya ⁴ mayham
 yo ham na kiñci vyābādheṃi tasam vā thāvaram vā ubha-
 yam ettha kaṭaggāho ⁵|| Yaṇi cāmi kāyena saṃvuto
 vācāya saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto|| yaṇi ca kāyassa bheda
 param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjissāmi||
 tassa pāmujjam jāyati|| pamuditassa piti jāyati. pitima-
 nassa kāyo passambhati|| passaddhakāyo sukham vediyati
 sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati|| Ayaṃ kho gāmaṇi dham-
 masamādhī|| tatra ce tvam citta samādhim patilabheyyāsi||
 evaṃ tvam imaṃ kaṅkhādhammam pajaheyyāsi||

(iv)

47 Sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako vigatābhijjho vigata-
 vyāpādo asammūlho sampajāno patissato mettāsahagatena
 cetasā ekam disaṃ pharitvā viharati|| tathā dutiyaṃ tathā
 tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ|| iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi

¹ S¹⁻³ socayato . . . kilamayato omitting socato and
 kilamato

² S³ omits ce; S¹ omits cepi

³ S¹⁻³ Gaṅgā

⁴ B¹ katvāya

⁵ S³ gāho here by correction

sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā
vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averēna avyāpajjhena
pharitvā viharati|| so iti paṭisañcikkhati|| Yvāyam satthā
evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi Karato kārayato chindato chedāpa-
yato pacato pācayato socato ¹ socāpayato ² kilamato ¹ kila-
māpayato ² phandato phandāpayato pāṇam atimāpayato
adinnam ādiyato sandhim chindato nillopam harato ekā-
gārikam karoto paripantho tiṭṭhato paradāraṃ gacchato
musābhaṇato ³ karato ⁴ kariyati pāpam|| khurapariyantena
ce pi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā ekaṃ maṃsakhalam ekaṃ
maṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya atthi tato nidānam pāpam atthi
pāpassa āgamo|| dakkhiṇam ce pi Gaṅgāya tiram gac-
cheyya bananto gbhānto chindanto chedāpento pacanto
pācento atthi tato nidānam pāpam atthi pāpassa āgamo||
uttarañce pi Gaṅgāya tiram gaccheyya|| dadanto dāpento
yajanto yājento atthi tato nidānam puñṇam atthi puñṇassa
āgamo|| dānena damena saṇyamena saccavajjena atthi
puñṇam ⁵ atthi puñṇassa āgamo ti sa ce tassa bhoto sat-
thuno saccam vacanam apaṇṇakatāya mayham yo ham na
kiñci vyābādhehi tasam vā thāvaram vā ubhayam ettha
kaṭaggaho|| Yañcamhi kāyena saṃvuto vācāya saṃvuto
manasā saṃvuto|| yañca kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā
sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajissāmi tassa pāmujjam
jāyati|| pamuditassa pīti jāyati|| pītimanassa kāyo passam-
bhati|| passaddhakāyo sukham vediyati|| sukhino cittaṃ
samādhīyati|| Ayam kho gāmaṇi dhammasamādhī||
tatra ce tvam cittasamādhim patilabbeyyāsi|| evaṃ tvam
imaṃ kaṅkhādhammam pajaheyyāsi||

V

(1)

48 Sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho
vigatavyāpādo asaṃmūlho sampajāno patissato karuṇāsa-

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ socayato . . : kilamayato, omitting socato and
kilamato as before (p. 353 n. 1). ³ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁴ B¹ karoto

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit atthi puñṇam

hagatena cetasā ekam disam pharitvā viharati¹ || muditā-
 sahagatena² cetasā ekam disam pharitvā viharati³ sa kho
 so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho vigatavyāpādo
 asammūlho sampajāno patissato upekkhāsahagatena cetasā
 ekam disam pharitvā viharati || tathā dutiyam tathā tati-
 yam tathā catutthim⁴ iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi
 sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekkhāsahagatena ce-
 tasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avya-
 pajjhena pharitvā viharati || So iti paṭisaṅkikkhati ||
 Yvāyaṃ satthā evaṃvādi evaṃdittthi Natthi dinnam nat-
 thiyitttham natthi hutam natthi sukaṭadukkaṭānam kam-
 mānam phalaṃ vipāko natthi ayaṃ loko natthi paro loko
 natthi mātā natthi pitā natthi sattā opapātikā || natthi loko
 samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpatipannā ye imaṃ
 ca lokam paraṇca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pave-
 dentiti || sace tassa bhoto satthuno saccam vacanam apañ-
 ṇakatāya mayham yo ham na kiñci vyābūdhemi tasmaṃ vā
 thāvaram vā ubhayam ettha kaṭaggaho yañcamhi kāyena
 saṃvuto vacāya saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto yañ⁴ ca kū-
 yassa bhedaṃ param maraṇaṃ sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapaj-
 jissāmi ti || tassa pāmojjaṃ⁵ jāyati paṇuditasā piti jāyati ||
 pitimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukham
 vediyati || sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati || Ayaṃ kho sa
 gāmaṇi dhammasamādhī¹ tatra ce tvam cittasamādhim
 patilābheyyāsi² evaṃ tvam imaṃ kaṅkhādhammam paja-
 heyyāsi || ||

(II)

49 Sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho
 vigatavyāpādo asammūlho sampajāno patissato upekkhā-
 sahagatena cetasā ekam disam pharitvā viharati || tathā
 dutiyam tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthim⁴ iti uddham
 adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam
 upekkhā - sahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena

¹ S^{1.3} insert —pe—

² S³ has samuditā²

³ S^{1.3} insert —pe—

⁴ S^{1.3} omit yañ

⁵ S^{1.3} pāmojjaṃ always

appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati||
 So iti paṭisañcikkhati|| Yvayaṃ satthā evaṃvādi
 evaṃdiṭṭhi Atthi dinnam atthi yitṭham atthi hutam
 atthi sukaṭadukkhaṭāṇam kammāṇam phalaṃ vipāko||
 atthi ayaṃ loko atthi paro loko¹ atthi mātā atthi pitā
 atthi sattā opapātikā|| atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sam-
 maggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye² imaṇca lokam paraṇca
 lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī|| sa ce tassa
 bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanam apanṇakatāya mayhaṃ yo
 haṃ na kiñci vyābādhemi tasmaṃ vā thāvaram vā ubhayaṃ
 ettha kaṭaggaho|| Yañcamhi kāyena saṃvuto vācāya
 saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto|| yañca kāyassa bhedaṃ param
 maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjissāmīti|| tassa
 pāmujjam jāyati|| pamuditassa pīti jāyati|| pītimanassa
 kāyo passambhati|| passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati|| su-
 khino cittaṃ samādhīyati|| Ayaṃ kho gāmaṇi dhamma-
 samādhī tatra ce tvaṃ cittasamādhim paṭilabheyyāsi||
 evaṃ tvaṃ imaṃ kaṅkhādhammaṃ pajaheyyāsi ||

(III)

50 Sa³ kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho
 vigatavyāpādo asammūlho sampajāno paṭissato upekkhā-
 sahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati|| tathā
 dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ|| iti uddham adho
 tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upek-
 khāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahagagatena appamāṇena
 averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati|| So iti paṭisañcik-
 khati|| Yvāyaṃ satthā evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi Karato kārā-
 yato chindato⁴ chedāyato pacato pācayato socato⁵ socā-
 payato⁶ kilamato⁵ kilamāpayato⁶ phandato phandāpayato
 pāṇam atimāpayato adinnam ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato
 nillopaṃ harato ekāgūrikaṃ karoto paripantho tiṭṭhato
 paradāraṃ gacchato musā bhaṇato karato na kariyati

¹ S¹⁻³ paraloko² S¹⁻³ yo³ S¹⁻³ ayaṃ⁴ B¹ chindato⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³⁶ S¹⁻³ socayato . . . kilamayato

pāpaṃ|| khurapariyantaṃ ce pi cakkena yo imissā patha-
viyā pāṇe ekaṃ maṃsakhalaṃ ekaṃ maṃsapuññaṃ
kareyya|| natthi tato nidānaṃ pāpaṃ natthi pāpassa
āgama|| dakkhiṇaṃ ce pi Gaṅgāya tiram gaccheyya
hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento
natthi tato nidānaṃ pāpaṃ natthi pāpassa āgama||
uttaraṇ ce pi Gaṅgāya tiram gaccheyya dadanto dāpento
yajanto yājento natthi tato nidānaṃ puññaṃ natthi puñ-
ṇassa āgama|| dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena
natthi puññaṃ natthi puñṇassa āgama|| ti¹ sace tassa bhoto
satthuno saccam vacanaṃ apaṇṇakatāya mayhaṃ yvahaṃ
na kiñci vyābādheṃi tassaṃ vā thāvaram vā ubhayaṃ ettha
kaṭaggāho|| Yañcamhi kāyena saṃvuto vācāya saṃvuto
manasā saṃvuto yañca kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā
sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upajjissāmi² tassa pāmujaṃ
jayati|| pamuditassa piti jāyati|| pitimanassa kāyo passam-
bhati|| passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati|| sukhino cittaṃ
samādhīyati|| Ayaṃ kho gāmaṇi dhammasamādhī|| tatra
ce tvaṃ cittasamādhim paṭilabheyyāsi|| evaṃ tvaṃ imaṃ
kaṅkhādhammaṃ paṇaheyyāsi||

(iv)

51 Sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho
vigatavyāpādo asaṃmūlho sampajāno patissatto upekkhā-
sahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati|| tatthā
dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ|| iti uddham adho
tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekkhā-
sahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāpeṇa
averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati|| So iti paṭisaū-
cikkhati|| Yvāyaṃ satthā evaṃvādi evaṃdīṭṭhi Karato
kārayato chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato socato
socāpayato kilamato kilamāpayato² phandato phandāpayato
paṇaṃ atimāpayato adinnaṃ ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato

¹ St.³ omit ti² St.³ socayato . . . kilamayato, omitting socato and kilamato

nillopaṃ harato ekāgārikam karoto paripantho tiṭṭhato
 paradāraṃ gacchato musā bhanato karato kariyati pāpam ||
 khurapariyantena ce pi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāne
 ekaṃ maṃsakhalam ekaṃ maṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya atthi
 tato nidānam pāpam atthi pāpassa āgamo || dakkhiṇam pi
 ce Gaṅgāya tiram gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto
 chedāpento pacanto pācento ¹ atthi tato nidānam pāpam
 atthi pāpassa āgamo uttarāṇ ce pi ² Gaṅgāya tiram
 gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yājento atthi tato
 nidānam ³ puñṇam atthi puñṇassa āgamo || dānena damena
 saṃyamena saccavajjena atthi puñṇam atthi puñṇassa
 āgamo ti . Sace tassa bhoto satthuno saccam vacanam
 apanṇakatāya mayham yo haṃ na kiñci vyābādhemi
 tasmaṃ vā thāvaraṃ vā ubhayaṃ ettha kaṭaggāho yañ-
 camhi kāyena saṃvuto vācāya saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto
 yaṃ ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ
 lokam upapajjissāmīti ; tassa pāmuṃjaṃ jāyati pamuditassa
 pīti jāyati pīṭimanassa kāyo passambhati passaddhakāyo
 sukhaṃ vediyati sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati || Ayaṃ kho
 gāmaṇi dhammasamādhī tatra ce tvaṃ cittasamādhīṃ
 paṭilabheyyāsi evaṃ tvaṃ imaṃ kaṅkhādhammam paja-
 heyyāsi

52 Evaṃ vutte Pāṭaliyo gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etad
 avoca Abhikkantam bhante abhikkantam bhante pe
 ajjatagge paṇupetam saraṇaṃ gataṃti .

Gāmaṇi-samyuttam samattam .

Tassuddānaṃ .

¹ B² pacūpento, this and the preceding word being
 omitted by B¹ ² B¹ pi instead of ce pi

³ S^{1,3} intermixt here a part of the preceding phrase from
 pāpam atthi . . . to . . . tato nidānam ; the blunder is
 the same on both sides ; but the intruded words are
 included between [] in S¹

Caṇḍo Puṭo ¹ Yodhājīvo
 Hatthi Hayo ² Pacchābhūmako ³
 Desanū Saṅkhā Kūlam Maṇicūlam ⁴
 Bhadra ⁵ Rāsiya ⁶ Pātāliti ⁷ .

BOOK IX—ASAṆKHATA SAMVUTTAM

(CHAPTER I VAGGO PATHAMO)

1 (1) *Kāyo*

1 Asaṅkhataṇca bhikkhave desissāmi asaṅkhatagāmiṇca
 maggaṇi taṃ sunātha .

2 Katamaṇca bhikkhave asaṅkhatam. Yo bhikkhave
 rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo idaṃ vuccati bhik-
 khave asaṅkhatam .

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi ⁸ maggo .
 Kāyagatū sati, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi
 maggo .

4 Iti kho bhikkhave desitam vo mayā asaṅkhatam desito
 asaṅkhatagāmi maggo .

5 Yam bhikkhave satthārū karaṇiyaṃ sāvakānaṃ heta-
 sinā anukampena anukampam upādāya kaṭaṃ vo taṃ
 mayā .

6 Etāni bhikkhave rukkhamaṇi etāni suññāgārāni
 jhāyatha ⁹ mā pamādattha mā pacchāvippaṭisārino
 ahuvattha . Ayaṃ kho vo amhākam anusāsani

¹ B¹⁻² caṇḍaputo ; S¹ caṇḍaputo

² B¹ hatthissa (or hatthisa ?)

³ S¹⁻³ matako ca ; B² matoko ca

⁴ B² gāmaṇi cūlam

⁵ So B² ; B¹ bhagandha ; S¹⁻³ haṭṭhaba

⁶ B² rāsinaṃ ; S¹⁻³ rāsida

⁷ S¹⁻³ manāmoti ; B² manāpoti

⁸ So all the MSS. always

⁹ B¹ nijjhāyatha always

2 (2) Samatho

1 Asaṅkhatam ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi asaṅkhata-gāmiṇa maggaṃ¹ tam suṇātha² ||

2 Katamaṇca bhikkhave asaṅkhatam³ || Yo bhikkhave rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo⁴ idam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatam⁵ ||

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo⁶ || Samatho vipassanā ca⁷ ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhata-gāmi maggo⁸ la⁹ ||

3 (3) Vitakko

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Savi-takko saviṇṇo samādhi avitakkavicāramatto samādhi avitakko avicāro samādhi² ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo³ ||

4 (4) Suññatā

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Suñ-ñato samādhi avimutto samādhi appaṇihito samādhi² ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo³ ||

5 (5) Satipaṭṭhānā

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Cat-tāro satipaṭṭhānā² ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo³ ||

6 (6) Sammappadhānā

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Cat-tāro sammappadhānā² ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhata-gāmi maggo³ la⁴ ||

7 (7) Iddhipādā

3 Cattāro iddhipādā¹ ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkha-tagāmi maggo² ||

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat the numbers 1, 2 ² S¹⁻³ add ti always

³ S¹⁻³ ti ⁴ S¹⁻³ Katamo ca . . .

8 (8) *Indriya*

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Pañcendriyāni² ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo³

9 (9) *Bala*

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Pañcabalāni² ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo³ la⁴

10 (10) *Bojjhaṅgā*

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Sat-
tabojjhaṅgā² ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi
maggo³

11 (11) *Maggena*

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Ariyo
atthaṅgiko maggo² ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi
maggo³

4 Iti kho bhikkhave vedayitaṃ vo mayā asaṅkhatāṃ
desito asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹

5 Yaṃ bhikkhave satthārā karaṇīyaṃ sāvakaṇaṃ
hitesinā anukampena anukampam upādāya kataṃ vo taṃ
mayā²

6 Etāni bhikkhave rukkhamaṇi etāni suññagārāni
jhāyatha bhikkhave mā pamādattha mā pacchāvippati-
sārino ahuvattha¹ ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanti²

Nibbānasamyuttassa pathamo vaggo²

Tassuddānaṃ³

Kāyo Samatho Vitakko⁴

Suññato⁵ Satipatthāna⁶

Sammappadhāna⁶ Iddhipādā

Indriya⁷ Bala-Bojjhaṅgā⁸

Maggena ekādasamaṃ⁸

¹ S¹⁻³ add la ² So B¹⁻²; S¹⁻³ have only vaggo pathamo

³ S¹⁻³ tatruo

⁴ S¹⁻³ Kāyasamādhisavitakko

⁵ B¹⁻² suññatā

⁶ dhānañca

⁷ B¹⁻² indriyā

⁸ B² dasuddānaṃ pavuccati; S¹⁻³ sattuddānaṃ vuccati

CHAPTER II VAGGO DUTIYO

12 (1) *Asaṅkhatam*I (*Samatho*)

1 Asaṅkhatam ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi asaṅkha^{ta}gāmiṃ
ca maggam; tam suṇātha.

2 Katamaṇ ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatam. Yo bhikkhave
rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo idaṃ vuccati bhik-
khave asaṅkhatam.

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. Sa-
matho ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo.

4 Iti kho bhikkhave desitam vo mayā asaṅkhatam desito
āsaṅkhatagāmi maggo.

5 Yam bhikkhave satthāra karaṇiyaṃ sāvakanam hite-
sinā anukampena anukampam upādāya katham vo tam
mayā

6 Etāni bhikkhave rukkhamūlāni etāni suññāgārāni
jāyatha bhikkhave mā pamādattha mā pacchāvippati-
sārino ahuvattha. Ayaṃ vo ambhākam anusāsani.

II (*Vipassanā*)

1 Asaṅkhatam ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi asaṅkhatagā-
miṃ ca maggam tam suṇātha.

2 Katamaṇ ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatam. Yo bhikkhave
rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo ayaṃ vuccati bhik-
khave asaṅkhatam.

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. Vipas-
sanā ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo.

4-6 Iti kha bhikkhave desitam mayā asaṅkhatam. pe
Ayaṃ vo ¹ ambhākam anusāsani ².

III (*Cha-Samādhi*)

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. Savi-

¹ St-3 insert bhikkhave

² S³ inserts here awkward the number VI here under

takko savicāro samādhiṃ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ laṃ² (1)

IV

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggoṃ³ Avitakko vicāramatto samādhiṃ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo⁴ laṃ⁵ (2)

V

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggoṃ⁶ Avitakko avicāro samādhiṃ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo⁷ laṃ⁸ (3)

VI

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggoṃ⁹ Sūññāto samādhiṃ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹⁰ laṃ¹¹ (4)

VII

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggoṃ¹² Animitto samādhiṃ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹³ laṃ¹⁴ (5)

VIII

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggoṃ¹⁵ Apaṇihito samādhiṃ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹⁶ laṃ¹⁷ (6)

IX (*Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā*)

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggoṃ¹⁸ Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassam¹⁹ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo²⁰ laṃ²¹ (1)

X

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggoṃ²² Idha bhikkhave vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati²³ laṃ²⁴ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo²⁵ laṃ²⁶ (2)

¹ Here and in XI, XII, S. 3 have ātāpi²⁷ °domanassassam²⁸

XI

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu citte cittaṇupassī viharati² la³ ayam
vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ (3)

XII

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati²
la³ ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ (4)

XIII (*Cattāro sammappadhānā*)

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ
dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyam
ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati¹ ayam vuccati bhik-
khave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ la³ (1)

XIV

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ
dhammānaṃ² pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyam
ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati¹ ayam vuccati bhik-
khave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ la³ (2)

XV

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ kusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ
uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittaṃ
paggaṇhāti padahati¹ ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhata-
maggo¹ la³ (3)

XVI

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannānaṃ kusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ

¹ S¹ pajahati always

² S³ inserts pahānaṃ

ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya
paripuriyā¹ chandam janeti² pe² ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ la¹ (4)

XVII (*Cattāro iddhipādā*)

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhipadhānasāṅkhāra-
samannagatam iddhipādam bhaveti ayaṃ vuccati bhik-
have asankhatagāmi maggo¹ la¹ (1)

XVIII

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu viriyasamādhipadhānasāṅkhārasaman-
nāgatam iddhipādam bhaveti ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
asaṅkhatagāmimaggo¹ la¹ (2)

XIX

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu cittasamādhipadhānasāṅkhārasaman-
nāgatam iddhipādam bhaveti ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅk-
hatagāmi maggo¹ la¹

XX

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu vimāṃsa samādhipadhānasāṅkhārasa-
mannāgatam iddhipādam bhaveti ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
asaṅkhatagāmimaggo¹ la¹ (4)

XXI (*Pañcendriyāni*)

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhindriyam bhaveti vivekanissitaṃ
virāgañissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparināmaṃ ayaṃ
vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ (1)

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² Complete in B¹⁻³

XXII

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo|| Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu viriyindriyam bhāveti vivekanissitam|
pe|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo
la (2)

XXIII

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo|| Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu satindriyam bhāveti|| la|| ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo|| la|| (3)

XXIV

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu samādhindriyam bhāveti vivekanissi-
tam pa ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo
la (4)

XXV

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo|| Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu paññindriyam bhāveti vivekanissitam|
pe ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo|| (5)

XXVI (*Pañcābalāni*)

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo|| Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhābalaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitam|
la ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo|| (1)

XXVII

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo|| Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu viriyabalaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitam|
la ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo|
la|| (2)

XXVIII

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo|| Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu satibalaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitam|| la||
ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo|| la|| (3)

XXIX

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu samādhibalaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ
la² ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹
la² (4)

XXX

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu paññābalaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ
[la²] ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹
la² (5)

XXXI (*Sattasambojjhaṅgā*)

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanis-
sitaṃ la² ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi
maggo¹ (1)

XXXII—XXXVII

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhā-
veti¹ la² (2) viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti¹ la² (3) piti-
sambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti¹ la² (4) passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ
bhāveti¹ la² (5) samādhi sambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti¹ la² (6)
upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganis-
sitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparināmi ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ la² (7)

XXXVIII (*Aṭṭhaṅgikamaggo*)

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāditthim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ
virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparināmi ayaṃ
vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo¹ la² (1)

¹ In Sr. 3 each of these phrases is preceded by katamo
ca . . . and followed by vivekanissitaṃ . . .

XXXIX—XLIV

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagami maggo, || Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāsaṅkappam bhāveti, || la, || (2) sammāvācam bhāveti, || la, || (3) sammākammantam bhāveti, || la, || (4) sammā-ājīvam bhāveti, || la, || (5) sammāvāyāmam bhāveti, || la, || (6) sammāsatim bhāveti, || la, || (7)

XLV

1 Asaṅkhatam ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi asaṅkhatagāmiṇca maggam¹, tam suṇātha, ||

2 Katamaṇca bhikkhave asaṅkhatam, || la, ||

3 Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo, || Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu samādhim bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggaparināmin², ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo (8)

4 Iti kho bhikkhave desitam vo mayā asaṅkhatam desito asaṅkhatagāmi maggo "

5 Yam bhikkhave satthārā karaniyam sāvakanam hitesinā anukampena anukampam upādāya katam vo tam mayā, ||

6 Etāni bhikkhave rukkhamūlāni etāni suññāgārāni jhāyatha bhikkhave mā pamādattha mā pacchāvippaṭṭisārino ahuvattha, ayaṃ vo ambhākam anusāsanti, ||

13 (2) *Antam*²

I—XLV

1 Antaṇca³ vo bhikkhave desissāmi antagāmiṇca maggam tam suṇātha, ||

2 Katamaṇca bhikkhave antam, || pe, || yathā asaṅkhatam tathā vitthāretabbam, ||

¹ Same remark as for XXXII—XXXVII

² St-3 insert here asaṅkhatāṇca^o tam suṇātha—pe—katamo ca^o vipassanā ayaṃ^o katamo ca^o samatho ayaṃ vuccati^o anusāsanti

³ B¹⁻² anatham; in the uddāna B¹ has amatham

14 (3) *Anāsavam*

I—XLV

1 *Anāsavañca* vo bhikkhave desissāmi anāsavagāmiṃ ca maggam¹|||

15 (4) *Saccam*

I—XLV

1 *Saccañca* vo bhikkhave desissāmi saccagāmiṃ ca maggam¹|||

16 (5) *Pāram*

I—XLV

1 *Pārañca* vo bhikkhave desissāmi pāragāmiṃ ca maggam¹|||

17 (6) *Nipunam*

I—XLV

1 *Nipunañca* vo bhikkhave desissāmi nipunagāmiñca maggam¹|||

18 (7) *Suddasam*

I—XLV

1 *Suddasañca* vo bhikkhave desissāmi² suddasagāmiñca maggam¹|||

19 (8) *Ajjaram*

I—XLV

1 *Ajjaram*³ ca vo⁴ bhikkhave desissāmi ajjaraḡamiñca⁵ maggam¹|||

¹ In this and the following numbers B¹⁻² add always tam *supātha*|| katamañca bhikkhave anāsavam (saccam etc.)||: *Im (or pa)*|||

² S³ repeats desissāmi

³ S¹⁻³ ajjaram

⁴ S³ inserts maggam ⁵ S¹ ajjaram^o; S³ ajjagāmiñca

20 (9) *Dhuvam*

I—XLV

1 Dhuvañca vo bhikkhave desissāmi dhuvagāmiṃ
maggam|||

21 (10) *Apalokitam*

I—XLV

1 Apalokitañca¹ vo bhikkhave desissāmi apalokita-
miñca maggam|||

22 (11) *Anidassanam*

I—XLV

1 Anidassanañca vo bhikkhave desissāmi anidassana-
miñca maggam|||

23 (12) *Nippapaṇṇa*

I—XLV

1 Nippapaṇṇa vo bhikkhave desissāmi nippapaṇṇa-
miñca maggam|||

24 (13) *Santam*

I—XLV

1 Santañca vo bhikkhave desissāmi santagāmiṃ
maggam|||

25 (14) *Amatam*

I—XLV

1 Amataṃca vo bhikkhave desissāmi amatagāmiṃca°||

26 (15) *Paṇīttam*

I—XLV

1 Paṇītaṃca vo bhikkhave desissāmi paṇītagāmiṃca°||

27 (16) *Sivam*

I—XLV

1 Sivañca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sivagāmiṃca°|||

¹ B¹ apalokinam ca ; S¹⁻³ appalokañca

28 (17) *Khemaṇ*

I—XLV

1 *Khemaṇca* vo bhikkhave desissāmi khemagāmiṇca°||**29** (18) *Taṇhakkhayo*

I—XLV

1 *Taṇhakkhayaṃ* ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi taṇhakkhayagamiṃ ca maggaṃ||**30** (19) *Acchariya*

I—XLV

1 *Acchariyaṇca* vo bhikkhave desissāmi acchariyaṅamiṇca maggaṃ||**31** (20) *Abbhutam*

I—XLV

1 *Abbhutaṇca* vo bhikkhave desissāmi abbhutaṅamiṇca°||**32** (21) *Anītika*

I—XLV

1 *Anītikaṇca* vo bhikkhave desissāmi anītikagāmiṇca°||**33** (22) *Anītikadhamma*

I—XLV

1 *Anītikadhammaṇca* vo bhikkhave desissāmi anītikadhammagāmiṇca maggaṃ||**34** (23) *Nibbānam*

I—XLV

1 *Nibbānaṇca* vo bhikkhave desissāmi nibbānagāmiṇca°||**35** (24) *Avyāpajjo*

I—XLV

1 *Avyāpajjaṇca* vo bhikkhave desissāmi avyāpajjagāmiṇca maggaṃ||**36** (25) *Virāgo*

I—XLV

1 *Virāgaṇca* vo bhikkhave desissāmi virāgagāmiṇca°||

37 (26) *Suddhi*

I—XLV

1 Suddhiṇca vo bhikkhave desissāmi suddhiḡāmiṇca
maggam|||

38 (27) *Mutti*

I—XLV

1 Muttiṇca¹ vo bhikkhave desissāmi muttiḡāmiṇca
maggam|||

39 (28) *Anālayo*

I—XLV

1 Anālayaṇca vo bhikkhave desissāmi anālayaḡāmiṇca
maggam|||²

40 (29) *Dīpa*

I—XLV

1 Dīpaṇca vo bhikkhave desissāmi dīpaḡāmiṇca maggam||
tam suṇātha|||

41 (30) *Leṇa*

I—XLV

1 Leṇaṇca vo bhikkhave desissāmi leṇaḡāmiṇca mag-
gam|||

42 (31) *Tāṇaṃ*

I—XLV

1 Tāṇaṇca vo bhikkhave desissāmi tāṇaḡāmiṇca mag-
gam|||

43 (32) *Saraṇaṃ*

I—XLV

1 Saraṇaṇca vo bhikkhave desissāmi saraṇaḡāmiṇca ca
maggam|||

¹ S¹⁻³ mottiṇca

² S¹⁻³ add ayaṃ kho amhākaṃ anusāsanti

44 (88) *Parāyaṇam*

I

1 *Parāyanañca vo bhikkhave desissāmi parāyanagāmiṇ-
ca maggaṃ* || tam suṇātha ||

2 *Katamañca bhikkhave parāyaṇam* || Yo bhikkhave
rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo || idaṃ vuccati bhik-
khave parāyaṇam ||

3 *Katamo ca bhikkhave parāyanagāmi maggo* || Kāya-
gaṇa-sati || ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave parāyanagāmi maggo ||

4 *Iti kho bhikkhave desitaṃ vo mayā parāyaṇam desito
parāyanagāmi maggo* ||

5 *Yam bhikkhave satthārā karaṇiyaṃ sāvakanāṃ hitesinā
anukampena anukampam upādāya kataṃ vo tam mayā* ||

6 *Etāni bhikkhave rukkhamulāni etāni suññāgārāni jāy-
ātha bhikkhave mā pamādattha mā pacchāvippatisarino
ahuvattha* || ayaṃ vo amhākam anusāsanti ||

II—XLV

Yathā asaṅkhatam tathā vitthāretabbam ||

Tatruddānam ||¹

Asaṅkhatam Antam ² *Anāsavaṃ* ||³

Sītañca Pāram Nipunaṃ Sududdasaṃ ||

Ajājarantam ⁴ *Dhuvam Apalokitam* ||⁵

Anāsāsanam Nippapañca Santam ||

Anatam Paṇitāñca Sivañca ⁶ *Khemam* ||

Taṇhakkhayo Acchariyañca Abbhutam ||

Anītikam Anītikadhammaṃ ⁷ *Nibbānam etaṃ Sugatena
desitam* ||

Avyāpajjo Virāgoca ||

Suddhi Mutti Anālayo ||

Dīpaṃ ⁸ *Leṇañca Tāṇañca* ||

Saraṇañca Parāyanan ti ¹⁻³ ||⁹

Asaṅkhatasamyuttam samattam ||¹⁰

1. S¹⁻³ only
2. B¹ Anatam; B² amatam
3. S¹⁻³ anāsavo
4. S¹⁻³ ajjarantam
5. B¹ apalokinam; B² palokitam; S¹ apalokinnam; S³
6. S³ sitañca
7. S¹⁻³ edhammo
8. S¹⁻³ Dipo
9. S¹⁻³ parāyanañcāti
10. B¹⁻² omit samattam

BOOK X AVYĀKATA-SAMYUTTAM

1 *Khemātheri*

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jeta-vane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme||

2 Tena kho pana samayena Khemā bhikkhunī Kosalesu cārikam caramānā antarā ca Sāvattthim¹ antarā ca Sāketam Torāṇavattthusmim² vāsāṃ upagatā hoti||

3 Atha kho rājā Pasenadi³ Kosalo Sāketā Sāvattthim gacchanto antarā ca Sāketam antarā ca Sāvattthim Torāṇavattthusmim ekarattivāsam upagacchi||

4 Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo aññataram purisaṃ āmantesi|| Ehi tvam ambho purisa Torāṇavattthusmim tathārūpaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā jāna yam aham⁴ ajja payirūpāseyyanti||⁵

Evam devāti kho so puriso rañño Pasenadissa⁶ Kosalassa patissutvā kevalakappam Torāṇavattthusmim⁷ āhiṇḍanto⁸ nāddasa⁹ tathārūpaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā yaṃ¹⁰ rājā Pasenadi Kosalo payirūpāseyya||

5 Addasa¹¹ kho so puriso Khemam bhikkhunim Torāṇavattthusmim vāsāṃ upagatam|| Disvāna yena rājā Pasenadi-Kosalo tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamtvā rājanam Pasenadi-Kosalam etad avoca|| Natthi kho deva Torāṇavattthusmim tathārūpo samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā yaṃ devo payirūpāseyya|| atthi ca kho deva Khemā nāma bhikkhunī tassa Bhagavato sāvikaṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa|| tassā kho pana ayyāya¹² evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhug-

¹ S¹⁻³ Sāvattthiyam

² B² inserts ekaratti

³ B¹⁻² Passenadi always

⁴ S¹ jānamaham; B² jānāmatamaham

⁵ S¹⁻³ payu-, B¹ pari-, B² patirūpāseyyanti; further on all the MSS payirūpāse-

⁶ B¹⁻² passenadi

⁷ S¹⁻³ torāṇavattthum

⁸ S¹⁻³ anvāhiṇḍanto

⁹ S¹ B² na addasa; S¹ addasa omitting na

¹⁰ Missing in S¹⁻³

¹¹ S¹⁻³ addasā

¹² S¹⁻³ pane (S³ ne) yyāya

gato|| paṇḍitā viyattā medhāvinī bahussutā cittakathā¹
kalyāṇapaṭibhānā ti||² tam devo payirūpāsātūti||

6 Atha kho rājā Pasenadi-Kosalo yena Khemā bhikkhunī
tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemam bhikkhunim
abhiśādetvā ekam antam nisīdi||

7 Ekam antam nisinnō kho rājā Pasenadi-Kosalo
Khemam bhikkhunim etad avoca|| Kim nu kho ayye³
hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

Avyākataṃ kho etam mahārāja Bhagavatā Hoti tathāgato
param maraṇāti||

8 Kim pana ayye⁴ na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti||

Tam⁵ pi kho mahārāja avyākataṃ Bhagavatā Na hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

9 Kim nukho ayye hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-
maraṇā ti||

Avyākataṃ kho etam mahārāja Bhagavatā Hoti ca na ca
hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti||

10 Kimpanayye⁶ neva hoti na nahoti tathāgato param-
maraṇāti||

Etam pikho mahārāja avyākataṃ Bhagavatā Neva hoti
na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

11 Kim nu kho ayye Hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti iti
putṭhā samānā Avyākataṃ kho etam mahārāja Bhagavatā
Hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vadesi|| Kim panayye⁷
Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti iti putṭhā samānā Etam
pi kho mahārāja avyākataṃ Bhagavatā Na hoti tathāgato
param maraṇāti vadesi|| Kim nu kho ayye Hoti ca na
ca⁸ hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti iti putṭhā samānā Avyā-
kataṃ kho etam mahārāja Bhagavatā Hoti ca na ca³ hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti vadesi|| Kim nu kho Neva
hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti iti putṭhā samā-
nā Etam pi kho mahārāja avyākataṃ Bhagavatā Neva hoti
na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vadesi|| Ko nu

1. S¹⁻³ kathā

2. B¹ bhāṇāti; S³ bhāṇi

3. S¹⁻³ ayyo 4. B¹ panayye; B² panāyye 5. B¹⁻² etam

6. B² panāyye; S¹⁻³ pane(S³ ne)yye

7. S³ panāneyyam

8. Missing in S¹.

kho ayya hetu ka paṇḍo yena i teta ayyaketaṃ Bhagavaṃ ti ||

19 Tena hi mahārāja taññevettha paṭipunnasāni ya-
thā te khameyya tathā naṃ vyākareyyāsi ||

19 Tam kim maññasi mahārāja || atthi te koci gaṇako va
muddiko vā saṅkhāyako vā yo pahoti Gaṇḍāya vālikam
gaṇetum Ettakā vālukā iti vā Ettakāni vālukasatāni it-
vā Ettakāni vālukasahassāni iti vā Ettakāni vālukasahas-
sāni¹ vā ti ||³

No hetam ayye ||

14 Atthi pana te koci⁴ gaṇako vā muddiko vā saṅkhā-
yako vā yo pahoti mahāsamudde udakam manitum⁵
Ettakāni⁶ udakālhakāni iti vā⁷ Ettakāni udakālhakasatāni
iti vā Ettakāni udakālhakasahassāni iti vā Ettakāni ud-
akālhakasatasahassāni ti⁸ vā ti ||⁹

No hetam ayye ||

Tam kissa hetu ||

Mahāyye¹⁰ samuddo gambhiro appameyyo duppariyo-
gāhoti ||¹¹

15 Evam eva kho mahārāja yena rūpena tathāgatam
paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya || tam rūpaṃ tathāgatassa
pahīnam ucchinnamūlam tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam
āyatim anuppādakataṃ || Rūpasāṅkhāya vimutto kho
mahārāja tathāgato gambhiro appameyyo duppariyogāho¹²
seyyathāpi mahāsamuddo Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā
pi¹³ na upeti || Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi na
upeti || Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi na
upeti || Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi
na upeti ||

16 Yāya vedanāya tathāgatam paññāpayamāno paññā-

¹ S¹⁻³ na (without ye)

² S¹⁻³ ettikā^o vālikā^o always

³ S¹⁻³ omit ti

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ So S¹; S³ manitum; B¹⁻² gaṇetum

⁶ S¹ ettikāni always

⁷ S¹⁻³ udakālhāni

⁸ S¹⁻³ udakālhassā^o āniti always

⁹ S¹⁻³ omit ti

¹⁰ mahāyyo; B¹ mahā

¹¹ S¹⁻³ ogāhohoti

¹² So all the MSS; S³ adds ti

¹³ S¹ hi; S³ hi

paṇḍita|| sāvedanā tathāgataṣṣa pahīnā ucehinnamulā tālā-
vatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā|| Ve-
danāsaṅkhāya vimutto kho mahārāja tathāgato gambhiro
appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathāpi mahāsamuddo|| Hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi na upeti|| Na hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti pi na upeti|| Hoti ca na hoti|| Neva hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti na upeti||
18. Aya saṅkhāya tatthāgatam|| pe||

18. Yehi saṅkhārehi tathāgatam paññāpayamāno pañ-
ḍeyya|| te saṅkhārā tathāgataṣṣa pahīnā ucehinnamulā
tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā||
Saṅkhārasaṅkhāya vimutto kho mahārāja tathāgato gam-
bhiro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathāpi mahāsamuddo
Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi na upeti|| Na hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti na upeti|| Hoti ca na ca hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi na upeti|| Neva hoti na na
hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi na upeti||

19. Yena viññānena tathāgatam paññāpayamāno paññā-
peyya|| tam viññānam tathāgataṣṣa pahīnam ucehinnamū-
lā tālāvatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppāda-
dhammā|| viññānasankhāya vimutto kho mahārāja tathā-
gato gambhiro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathāpi mahā-
samuddo|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi na upeti||
Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi na upeti|| Hoti ca
na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi na upeti|| Neva
hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi na upeti||

20. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi-Kosalo Khemāya bhikkhuniyā
Bhagavān abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanā Khemam
bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi||
21. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi-Kosalo aparena samayena
jena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavan-
tam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi||

22. Ekam antam nisinnā kho rājā Pasenadi-Kosalo Bha-
gavantaṃ etad avoca|| Kim nu kho bhante hoti tathā-
gato param maraṇā ti||

Avyākatam kho etam mahārāja mayā Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

23 Kim pana bhante na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

Etam pi kho mahārāja avyākatam mayā Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

24-25 || pe||¹

26 Kim nu kho bhānte Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti iti puttho samāno Avyākatam kho etam mahārāja mayā Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vadesi|| pe||| Kim pana bhante Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti iti puttho samāno tam² pi kho mahārāja avyākatam mayā Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vadesi||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena tam avyākatam Bhagavatā ti|||

27 Tena hi mahārāja taññevettha paṭipucchissāmi|| yathā te khameyya tathā naṃ vyākareyyāsi|||

28 Tam kim maññasi mahārāja|| atthi te koci gaṇako vā muddiko vā sankhāyako vā yo pahoti Gaṅgāya vālikam³ gaṇetum ettakā vālikā iti⁴ vā|| pe|| ettakāni vālikasatasahassāni iti⁵ vā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

29 Atthi pana te koci gaṇako vā muddiko vā sankhāyako vā yo pahoti mahāsamudde udakam pametum⁶ ettakāni udakāḷhakāni iti vā|| pe|| ettakāni udakāḷhakasatasahassāni⁷ iti vā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Tam kissa hetu|||

Mahā⁸ bhante samuddo gambhiro appameyyo duppariyogāho ti⁹|||

30 Evam eva kho mahārāja yenarūpena tathāgatassa pahinam ucchinnamūlam talāvatthukatam anabhāvagatam

¹ Complete in B^{1.2} ² B^{1.2} etam ³ B¹ vālu^o here only

⁴ S^{1.3} B² ettakānivālikāniti (B² okāni iti)

⁵ S^{1.3} saḥassāniti

⁶ B^{1.2} gaṇetum

⁷ S^{1.3} udakāḷhāni . . . udakāḷhasatasahassāniti

⁸ B^{1.2} insert hi

⁹ B^{1.2} omit ti

āyatim anuppādadhammam|| rūpasāṅkhāya vimutto kho mahārāja tathāgato gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathāpi mahāsamuddo|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi na upeti|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi na upeti||

81 Yāya vedanāya|| pe||

82 Yāya saññāya||

83 Yehi saṅkhārehi||

84 Yena¹ viññānena tatthāgatam paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya|| tam viññānam tathāgatassa pahīnam ucchinnaṁ rūlam talāvatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhammam|| viññānasāṅkhāya vimutto kho mahārāja tathāgato gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathāpi mahāsamuddo|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi na upeti|| pe²|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi na upeti ti||

85 Acchariyam bhante abbhutam bhante yatra hi nāma satthuno³ sāvikāya ca atthena attho vyañjanena vyañjanam samsandissati samessati na virodhayissati⁴ yad idam aggapadasmim||

86 Ekam idāham bhante samayam Khemam bhikkhunim upasāṅkamitvā etam attham apucchim|| sā pi me ayyā etehi padehi etehi vyañjanehi etam attham vyākāsi seyyathāpi Bhagavā|| Acchariyam bhante abbhutam bhante yatra hi nāma satthu⁵ sāvikāya ca atthena attho⁶ vyañjanena vyañjanam samsandissati samessati⁷ na virodhayissati⁸ yad idam aggapadasmim|| Handa dāni mayam bhante gacchāma bahukiccā mayam⁹ bahukaraṇiṇi ti||

Yassa dāni tvam mahārāja kalam maññasi ti||

87 Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavato bhāsitam

¹ S¹⁻³ te ² Complete in B¹ ³ B¹⁻² satthu ceva
⁴ So B²; S¹⁻³ vibhāyissati; S³ viḥāyissati; missing in
⁵ B¹⁻² satthuceva
⁶ S¹⁻³ attenattho ⁷ B¹ samissati
⁸ S³ vibhāyissati; S¹ viṅgāyissati; B¹ vigāyissati
⁹ B² has ni; B¹ neither

abhinandivā anumoditrā utthāyāsānā Bhagavatā¹ abhi-
vādetvā padakkhinam² katvā pakkāmiti||

2 Anurādhā

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Vesaliyam viharati³ Kātāgārasālāyam||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Anurādhā⁴ Bhaga-
vato avidūre araññakuṭikāyam viharati||

3 Atha kho sambahulā aññatitthiyā⁵ paribbajakā yā-
yasmā Anurādhā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āya-
matā Anurādhena⁶ saddhim sammodimsu|| sammodamāsaṃ
katham sārāṇiyam vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu||

4 Ekam antam antinnā kho te aññatitthiyā paribbajakā
āyasmantaṃ Anurādhā⁷ etad avocum|| Yo so⁸ tisso
Anurādhā⁹ tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso para-
mappattipatto taṃ tathāgato imesu catūsu⁶ thānesu pa-
ññāpayamāno paññāpeti|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā
ti vā|| Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Hoti na ca
hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Neva hoti na na hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā||

Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso para-
mappattipatto taṃ tathāgato aññatrimēhi catūhi thānehi
paññāpayamāno paññāpeti|| Hoti tathāgato param mara-
ṇā ti vā|| Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Hoti na
ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Neva hoti na na
hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

Evam vutte te⁷ aññatitthiyā paribbajakā āyasmantaṃ
Anurādhā etad avocum|| So⁸ cāyam⁹ bhikkhu⁹ navo
bhaviṣṣati acirapabbajito thero vā pana bālo avyatto||

5 Atha kho te aññatitthiyā paribbajakā āyasmantaṃ
Anurādhā navavādēna ca bālavādēna ca apasādetvā utthā-
yāsānā pakkamimsu||

1 S¹ anuruddho 2 S¹⁻³ titthiya here only (S. p. 361 n. 7)

3 S¹ āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhena 4 S¹ anuruddham

5 Henceforth S¹ has Anurādhā as the other MSS.

6 S¹ catūsu; missing in S³ 7 Missing in S¹

8 S¹⁻³ yo 9 S¹ vāyam

1. Atha kho āyasmā Anurādhasa acirapakkantesu aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu¹ etad ahosi||| Sa ce kho mam te aññatitthiyā paribbājaka² uttarim puccheyyum|| katham vyākaraṃāno nu khvāham tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakesu³ vuttavādi ceva Bhagavato assam na ca Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkheyyam|| dhammassa cānuddhammam vyākareyyam na ca koçi sahadhammiko vādānupāto gāreyyam thānam āgaccheyyāti² |||

2. Atha kho āyasmā Anurādho³ yena Bhagavā tenūpasankamimī⁴ upasankamitvā Bhagvantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisidi|||

3. Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Anurādho Bhagvantam etad avoca||| Idhāham bhante Bhagavato avidūre anāpāka⁵ kūtīkayam viharāmi||| Atha kho bhante sambhūto aññatitthiyā paribbājaka⁶ yenāham tenupasanhamimsu⁷ upasankamitvā mayā⁴ saddhim sammodimsu⁸ sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vitisāretvā ekam antam nisidimsu⁹ ekam antam nisinnā kho bhante te⁵ aññatitthiyā paribbājaka⁶ mam etad avocum⁷|| Yo so āvuso⁵ Anurādha tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto tam tathāgato imesu catūsu thānesu paññāpayamāno paññāpeti||| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā⁸ pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||| Evam vutto⁶ ham bhante te aññatitthiye⁷ paribbājake etad avocam⁸|| Yo so avuso tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto tam tathāgato aññatimehi catūhi thānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā⁸ pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||| Evam vutte bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājaka⁶ etad avocum⁷|| Yo⁸ cāyam bhikkhu navo bhavissati acirapabbajito therō vā pana bāloavyatto ti||| Atha kho bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājaka⁶ navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā utthāyāsana⁹ pakkamimsu|||

4. Tassa mayham bhante acirapakkantesu tesu aññatitthi-

Missing in S¹.³ ² B¹ gacche^o ³ S³ has here Anuruddo

⁴ S¹ mama ⁵ Missing in S¹.³ ⁶ B¹.² vuttā

⁷ S¹.⁴ titthiya as before (S. p. 380 n. 2) ⁸ B¹ So

yesu paribbājesu etad abosi ||| Sace kho maṃ te añña-
 titthiyā paribbājakā uttarim puccheyyum katham vyākara-
 māno nu khvāham tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ
 vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato assaṃ na ca Bhagavantam
 abhūtena abbhācikkheyyaṃ || dhammassa cānuddhammam
 vyākareyyaṃ || na ca koci sahadhammiko vādanupāto¹
 gārayhaṃ thānaṃ āgaccheyyāti² |||

10 Taṃ kim maññasi Anurādha rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā anic-
 caṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti |||

Aniccaṃ bhante |||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukkhaṃ vā ti |||

Dukkhaṃ bhante |||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ viparīṇāmadhammam kallaṃ
 nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me
 attā ti |||

No hetam bhante |||

Vedanā niccā vā aniccā vā ti |||

Saññā ||| Saṅkhārā |||

Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti |||

Aniccāṃ bhante |||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukkhaṃ vā ti |||

Dukkhaṃ bhante |||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ viparīṇāmadhammaṃ ||
 kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham
 asmi eso me attā ti |||

No hetam bhante |||

11 Tasmā ti ha Anurādha yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgata-
 paccuppannam ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā
 sukkhamaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā || yaṃ dūre santi ke vā
 sabbāṃ rūpaṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā
 ti || evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datthab-
 baṃ ||| Yā kāci vedanā atitānāgatapaccuppannā || pe ||
 Yā kāci saññā ||| Ye keci saṅkhārā ||| Yam kiñci viññāṇaṃ
 atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā olāri-
 kaṃ vā sukkhamaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā || yaṃ dūre
 santi ke vā sabbāṃ viññāṇaṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi

¹ B¹ °nuvādo

² B¹ gacche°

na me so attā ti evam etam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya
dettabbam||

12. **Evam passam** Anurādha¹ sutavā ariyasāvako rūpas-
mim pi nibbindati vedanāya pi nibbindati saññāya pi
nibbindati saṅkhāresu pi nibbindati viññānasmim² pi
nibbindati|| Nibbindam virajjati virāgā vimuccati
Vimuttasmim vimuttam iti³ ñānam hoti|| Khinā jāti
yusitam brahmacariyam|| katam karaṇiyam|| nāparam
itthattāyāti pajānāti||

13. Tam kim maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpam tathāgato ti
samanupassasī ti⁴||

No hetam bhante||

Vedanam tathāgato ti samanupassasī ti||

No hetam bhante

Saññam tathāgato ti samanupassasī ti||

No hetam bhante||

Saṅkhāre tathāgato ti samanupassasī ti||

No hetam bhante||

Viññānam tathāgato ti samanupassasī ti||

No hetam bhante||

14. Tam kim maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpasmim tathāgato ti
samanupassasī ti||

No hetam bhante||

Aññatra rūpā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti||

No hetam bhante||

15. Vedanāya|| pa|| aññatra vedanāya|| pa||

16. Saññāya|| pa|| aññatra saññāya|| pa||

17. Saṅkhāresu|| pa|| aññatra saṅkhārehi|| pa||

18. Viññānasmim tathāgato ti samanupassasī ti||

No hetam bhante||

Aññatra viññānam tathāgato ti samanupassasī ti||

No hetam bhante||

19. Tam kim maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpam⁵ vedanā sannā⁶
saṅkhārā⁷ viññānam tathāgato ti samanupassasī ti||

¹ S³ Anuruddha ² B¹ viññāṇe ³ B¹⁻² vimuttamhīti

⁴ B¹ samanupassīti always

⁵ rūpa

⁶ S¹⁻³ vedanam-saññānam

⁷ S¹⁻³ B¹ saṅkhārā

No hetam bhante||

20 Tam kim maññasi Anurādha ayam ¹ aśaṇṇi aśaṇkhāro aviññāṇo tathāgato ti||

No hetam bhante||

21 Ettha ² te Anurādha dīṭṭheva dhamma ³ anupalabbhyamāne ⁴ kalam su tam veyyakaraṇam|| Yo ⁵ so āvuso tathāgato uttamaṇṇiso paramaṇṇiso paramapattipatto tam tathāgato aññatrinnaṁ catuḥi thānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| la|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā||

No hetam bhante||

22 Sādhū sādhū ⁶ Anurādha pubbe cāham ⁷ Anurādha etarahi ca dukkhaṁ ceva ⁸ paññāpemi dukkassa ca nirodhaṁ hanti||

3 Sāriputta-Koṭṭhika (or Paṇḍita)

1 Ekam samayam āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā Koṭṭhiko ² Bārāṇasīyaṁ viharanti Tāpatane Migadāye||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhiko sāyanhasamayam patisaṁsāraṁ pavuttāro ³ yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṁkami|| upasaṁkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtassa saddhim sammodi|| sammodaniyaṁ kathaṁ sārāṇiyaṁ vītisaṁvetaṁ ekam antam nisīdi||

3 Ekam antam nisinnā kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhiko āyasmantaṁ Sāriputtaṁ etad avoca|| Kim nu kho āvuso Sāriputta|| hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

Avyākataṁ kho etaṁ āvuso Bhagavatā Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

4 Kim pañāvuso na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

¹ B¹ inserts ca

² S¹⁻³, B¹ ogato

³ B¹ alabbhyamāno

⁴ S¹⁻³ vyākaraṇa

⁵ Not repeated in S¹⁻³ ⁶ S¹⁻³ vāhum ⁷ B¹ dukkhaṁ ceva

⁸ S³ koṭṭhito ; S¹ koḍḍhito both always ⁹ S¹⁻³ pavuttāro

Etam pi kho āvuso avyakatam Bhagavatā Na hoti tathā-
gato param maraṇā ti||

6 Etam pi kho āvuso hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti||

Etam pi kho āvuso avyakatam Bhagavatā Hoti ca na
ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

6 Kim panāvuso 2 neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti||

Etam pi kho āvuso avyakatam Bhagavatā Neva hoti na
na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

7 Kim nu kho āvuso Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti iti
putho samāno avyakatam kho etam āvuso Bhagavatā Hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti vadesi|| pe|| Kim panāvuso
Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti iti
putho samāno Etam pi kho āvuso avyakatam Bhagavatā
Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vadesi||
Ko nu kho āvuso hetu ko paccayo yenetam avyakatam
Bhagavatā ti||

8 Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti kho āvuso rūpagatam
etam|| Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti rūpagatam
etam|| Hoti ca na ca 3 hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti
rūpagatam etam|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti rūpagatam etam||

9 Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti kho āvuso vedanā-
gatam etam|| Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vedanā-
gatam etam|| Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā
ti vedanāgatam etam|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti vedanāgatam etam||

10 Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti kho āvuso saññā-
gatam etam|| Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti saññā-
gatam etam|| Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti saññāgatam etam|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathā-
gato param maraṇā ti saññāgatam etam||

11 Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti kho āvuso saṅkhāra-

12 avyakatam kho etam avuso . . . ; B2 avyakatam
Bhagavatā

13 B1 panā āvuso

3 Missing in S1.3 always

gatam etam|| Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti saṅkhāra-
gatam etam|| Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā
ti saṅkhāragatam etam|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti saṅkhāragatam etam||

12 Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti kho āvuso viññā-
gatam etam|| Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti viññā-
gatam etam|| Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā
ti viññānagatam etam|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti ki viññānagatam etam||

13 Ayam kho āvuso hetu ayam paccayo yena tam¹
avyākatam Bhagavatā ti||

4 *Sāriputta-Koṭṭhiko 2 (or Samudaya)*

1 Ekam samayam āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-
Koṭṭhiko² Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye||—
pe||

2-7 3 Ko nu kho āvuso hetu ko paccayo yenetam avyāka-
tam Bhagavatā ti||

8 Rūpaṃ kho āvuso ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ|| rūpa-
samudayaṃ⁴ ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ|| rūpanirodham
ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭi-
padam ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ|| Hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti pissa hoti|| Na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti pissa hoti|| Hoti ca na ca⁵ hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti pissa hoti|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti pissa hoti||

9-11 Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre||

12 Viññānaṃ ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ|| viññāna-
samudayaṃ ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ|| viññānaniro-
dham ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ|| viññānanirodhaya-
minim paṭipadam ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ Hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa hoti|| Na hoti tathāgato

¹ B² yenetam ² S³ koṭṭhito; S¹ koḍḍhito as before

³ B^{1,2} insert here sā yeva pucchā

⁴ S^{1,3} rūpassasamudayaṃ

⁵ Missing as before in S^{1,3} always

param maraṇā ti pissa hoti|| Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā pissa hoti|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti pissa hoti||

13 Rūpam ca kho āvuso jānato passato yathābhūtam||
rūpasaṃudāyam jānato passato yathābhūtam|| rūpani-
rodham jānato passato yathābhūtam|| rūpanirodhagāminim
patipadam jānato passato yathābhūtam Hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti pissa na hoti||

14, 15, 16 Vedanam|| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre||

17 Viññānam jānato passato yathābhūtam|| viññāna-
saṃudāyam jānato passato yathābhūtam|| viññānaniro-
dham jānato passato yathābhūtam|| viññānanirodhagā-
minim patipadam jānato passato yathābhūtam Hoti tathā-
gato param maraṇā ti pissa na hoti|| Na hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti pissa na hoti|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa na hoti||

18 Ayam kho āvuso hetu ayam paccayo yena tam
avyākutam Bhagavatā ti||

5 Sāriputta-Koṭṭhika (3) (or Pema)

1. Ekam samayam āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca
Maha-Koṭṭhiko² Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Miga-
dāyāsipe||

2. 7. Ko nu kho āvuso hetu ko paccayo yena tam³ avyā-
kutam Bhagavatā ti||

3. Rūpe kho āvuso avigatarāgassa avigatachandassa
avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avi-
gatasaṅghassa Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa hoti||
pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti param maraṇā ti pissa hoti||

4. 11. Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhesu||

5. 12. Viññāne avigatarāgassa⁴ avigatachandassa avigata-
pema⁵ avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatā-
hassa Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa hoti|| pe||

¹ B. paratam

³ B. insert here sā yeva pucchā

² S¹.3 koṭṭhito

⁴ S¹ avita^o

Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti¹ pissa hoti|||

13 Rūpe ca kho āvuso vigatarāgassa|| pa²||

14-16 Vedanāya²|| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu|||

17 Viññāṇe vigatarāgassa³ vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatatanhassa Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa na hoti|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa na hoti|||

18 Ayam kho āvuso hetu ayam paccayo yena tam⁴ avyākataṃ Bhagavatā ti|||

6 Sāriputta-Koṭṭhiko 4 (or Ārāma)

1 Ekam samayam āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahākoṭṭhiko⁵ Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayam paṭi-sallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhiko tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkami āyasmatā Mahā-Koṭṭhikena saddhim sammodi|| sammodaniyaṃ saraṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisidi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasman-tam Mahā-Koṭṭhikam etad avoca||| Kim nu kho āvuso Koṭṭhika⁶ hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| pe|| kim panāvuso Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti iti puṭṭho samāno Etam pi kho āvuso avyākataṃ Bhagavatā Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vadesi||| Ko nu kho āvuso hetu ko paccayo yena tam⁷ avyākataṃ Bhagavatā ti⁸ |||

I

4 Rūpārāmaṣṣa kho āvuso rūparatassa rūpasammuditassa⁹ rūpanirodham ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ Hoti

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³ ² Missing in S¹⁻³ ³ S¹⁻³ vīta°

⁴ B¹⁻² yenetaṃ ⁵ S¹⁻³ ° koṭṭhito always ⁶ S¹ koṭṭita

⁷ B¹⁻² yenetaṃ ⁸ S¹⁻³ omit ti

⁹ S¹⁻³ °samuditassa (further on sammū°); B° pamuditassa always

tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa hoti|| Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa hoti|| Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa hoti|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa hoti|| Vedanārāmassa kho āvuso vedanāratassa vedanasammuditassa vedanānirodham ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa hoti|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa hoti|| Saññārāmassa kho āvuso|| Saṅkhārārāmassa kho āvuso|| Viññānārāmassa kho āvuso viññānaratassa vedanāsammutitassa vedanānirodham ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa hoti||

5 Na rūpārāmassa kho āvuso na rūparatassa na rūpasammuditassa rūpanirodham jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa na hoti|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa na hoti|| Na vedanārāmassa kho āvuso|| la¹|| Na saññārāmassa kho āvuso|| Na saṅkhārārāmassa kho āvuso|| Na viññānārāmassa kho āvuso na viññānaratassa na viññānasammuditassa viññānirodham jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa na hoti|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa na hoti||

6 Ayam kho āvuso hetu ayam paccayena tam² avyakatam Bhagavatā ti||

II

7 Siyā panāvuso añño pi pariyāyo yena³ tam avyakatam Bhagavatā ti||

Siyā āvuso||

8 Bhavārāmassa kho āvuso bhavaratassa bhavasammuditassa bhavanirodham ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa hoti|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa hoti||

¹ Little more developed in S^{1.3}

² B¹ yetenam

³ B¹ adds pariyāyena

9 Na bhavārāmassa kho āvuso na bhavaratassa na bhavasammuditassa bhavanirodham jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa na hoti|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa na hoti

10 Ayam pi kho āvuso pariyāyo yena tam¹ avyākatam Bhagavatā ti|||

III

11 Siyā panāvuso añño pi pariyāyo yena tam¹ avyākatam Bhagavatā ti|||

Siyā āvuso|||

12 Upādānārāmassa kho āvuso upādānaratassa upādānasammuditassa upādānanirodham ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa hoti|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa hoti|||

13 Na upādānārāmassa kho āvuso na upādānaratassa na upādānasammuditassa upādānanirodham jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa na hoti|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa na hoti|||

14 Ayam pi kho āvuso pariyāyo.. yena tam² avyākatam Bhagavatā ti|||

IV

15 Siyā panāvuso añño pariyāyo yena tam vyākatam Bhagavatā ti|||

Siyā āvuso|||

16 Taṇhārāmassa kho āvuso taṇhāratassa taṇhāsammuditassa taṇhānirodham ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa hoti|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa hoti|||

17 Na taṇhāramassa kho āvuso na taṇhāratassa na taṇhāsammuditassa taṇhānirodham jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa na hoti|||

¹ B^{1,2} yenetam

² B^{1,2} yenetam

pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pissa
na hoti||

18 Ayam pi ¹ kno āvuso pariyāyo yena tam ² avyākatam
Bhagavatā ti||

V

19 Siyā panāvuso añño pi pariyāyo yena tam ² avyākatam
Bhagavatā ti||

Ettha dāni āvuso Sāriputta ito uttarim kim icchasi||
taṇhāsāṅkhayavimuttassa ³ āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhuno
vaddham ⁴ natthi paññāpanāyā ti||

7 Moggalāno (or Āyatana)

2 Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yenayasmā Mahā-
Moggalāno ⁵ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmata
Mahā-Moggalānena saddhiṃ sammodi|| sammodaniyaṃ
kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Moggalānaṃ etad avoca|| Kim nu
kho Moggalāna sassato loko ti||

Avyākatam kho etam Vaccha ⁶ Bhagavatā Sassato ⁷
loko ti||

4 Kim pana ⁸ bho Moggalāna asassato loko ti||

Etam pi kho Vaccha ¹ avyākatam Bhagavatā Asassato
loko ti||

5 Kim nu kho bho Moggalāna antavā loko ti||

Avyākatam kho etam Vaccha ⁹ Bhagavatā Antavā
loko ti||

6 Kim pana ¹⁰ bho Moggalāna anantavā loko ti||

Etam pi kho Vaccha avyākatam Bhagavatā Anantavā
loko ti||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² B¹⁻² yenetam

³ B² S¹⁻³ 'saṅkhāya'

⁴ B¹ vattaṃ; B² pa (?)

⁵ S¹⁻³ mogallān-o, as usual, always

⁶ S¹⁻³ vacchagotta

⁷ B² antavā

⁸ B¹ panāvuso

⁹ S¹⁻³ vacchagotta, as before

¹⁰ B¹ inserts kho

7 Kim nu kho bho Moggalāna tam jivam tam sariranti|||

Avyākataṃ kho etaṃ Vaccha¹ Bhagavatā Tam jivam tam sariran ti|||

8 Kim pana kho Moggalāna aññaṃ jivam aññaṃ sariranti|||

Etam pi kho Vaccha avyākataṃ Bhagavatā Aññaṃ jivam aññaṃ sariranti|||

9 Kim nu kho² Moggalāna hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

Avyākataṃ kho etaṃ Vaccha³ Bhagavatā Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

10 Kim pana bho Moggalāna na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

Etam pi kho Vaccha avyākataṃ Bhagavatā Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

11 Kim nu kho bho Moggalāna hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

Avyākataṃ kho etaṃ Vaccha Bhagavatā Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

12 Kim pana bho Moggalāna neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

Etam pi kho Vaccha avyākataṃ Bhagavatā Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

13 Ko nu kho bho Moggalāna hetu ko paccayo yena aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam evaṃ puṭṭhānam evaṃ vyākaraṇaṃ⁴ hoti||| Sassato lokoti vā|| Asassato loko ti vā|| Antavā loko ti vā|| Anantavā loko ti vā|| Tam jivam tam sariran ti va Aññaṃ jivam aññaṃ sariranti vā|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā||

¹ S¹ vacchagotta

² B^{1.2} Kim pana bho

³ S¹ vacchagotta; this answer and the following query are missing in S³ (by blunder of the copyist)

⁴ B^{1.2} veyyākaraṇaṃ always

14 Ko pana bho Moggalāna hetu ko paccayo yena
 manassa Gotamassa evaṃ puṭṭhassa na evaṃ vyāka-
 raṇaṃ hoti|| Sassato loko ti pi|| Asassato loko ti pi|| Antavā
 loko ti pi|| Anantavā loko ti pi|| Tam jivaṃ taṃ sariraṃ ti||
 aññaṃ jivaṃ aññaṃ sariraṃ ti pi|| Hoti tathāgato param
 maraṇā ti pi|| Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi||
 Ioti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi|| Neva
 hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi ti||

15 Aññatitthiyā ca¹ kho Vaccha paribbājakā cakkhum
 Etam mama eto ham asmi eso me attā ti samanupassanti||
 sotam|| ghānam|| jivham Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
 me attā ti|| kāyam|| manam Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
 me attā ti samanupassanti|| tasmā aññatitthiyānaṃ parib-
 bājakānaṃ evaṃ puṭṭhānaṃ evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti||
 Sassato loka ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
 param maraṇā ti vā||

16 Tathāgato ca kho Vaccha araham sammāsambuddho
 cakkhum Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti
 samanupassati|| sotam|| ghānam|| jivham Netam mama
 neso ham asmi na me so attā ti|| samanupassati|| kāyam||
 manam Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti
 samanupassati|| tasmā tathāgatassa evaṃ puṭṭhassa na²
 evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti Sassato loko ti pi|| pe|| Neva hoti
 na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi ti||

17 Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako utthayāsanaṃ yena
 Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā sad-
 dham sammodi|| sammadaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ viti-
 sāreva ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

18 Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho Vacchagotto Bhagavantam
 etad avoca|| kim nu kho bho Gotama Sassato loko ti||

Avyākataṃ kho etam Vaccha mayā Sassato loko ti||

19-26 ||pe||

27 Kim pana bho Gotama neva hoti na na hoti tathā-
 gato param maraṇā ti||

Etam pi kho Vaccha avyākataṃ mayā Neva hoti na na
 hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

¹ Missing in S³

² Missing in S^{1,3}

28 Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena aññatitthiyanam paribbājakānam evam putṭhānam evaṃ vyākaraṇam hoti Sassato loko ti vā¹ pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Ko pana bho Gotama hetu kho paccayo yena bho Gotamassa evam putṭhassa na evaṃ vyākaraṇam hoti|| Sassato loko ti pi|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi ti||

29 Aññatitthiyā Vaccha² paribbājakā cakkhum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti samanupassanti|| pe|| jivham Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti samanupassanti|| pe|| kāyaṃ|| manam Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti samanupassanti|| Tasmā aññatitthiyanam paribbājakānam evam putṭhānam evam vyākaraṇam hoti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā³ ||

30 Tathāgato ca⁴ kho Vaccha araham sammāsam-buddho cakkhum Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti samanupassati|| sotam|| ghānam|| jivham|| kāyaṃ|| manam Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti samanupassati|| Tasmā tathāgatassa evam putṭhassa na⁵ evaṃ vyākaraṇam hoti|| Sassato loko ti pi⁶|| Asassato loko ti pi|| Antavā loko ti pi|| Anantavā loko ti pi|| Tam jivam tam sariranti pi|| Aññam jivam aññam sariranti pi|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi|| Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi|| Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi ti||

31 Acchariyam bho Gotama abbhutam bho Gotama yatra hi nāma satthussa ca⁷ sāvakassa ca atthena attho vyañjanena vyañjanam samsandissati samessati⁸ na viha-yissati⁹ yadidam aggapadasmiṃ||

32 Idānāham bho Gotama samaṇam Mahā-Moggalānam

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ va

⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ vā

⁷ B¹⁻² satthu ca

⁸ B¹ samissati

⁹ B¹ vigāyissati ; B² virodhayissati

upasaṅkamitvā etam attham apucchim|| samaṇo pi Mogga-
lāno etehi padehi etehi vyañjanehi etam¹ attham vyākāsi
seyyathāpi bhavaṃ Gotamo|| Acchariyam bho Gotama
abbhutam bho Gotama yatra hi nāma satthussa ca sāva-
kassa ca atthena attho vyañjanena vyañjanaṃ saṃsandis-
sati samessati na viḥayissati yadidaṃ aggapadasmin ti²||

8 Vaccho (or Bandham)

2 Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sam-
modi|| sammodayam kathaṃ sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekam
antaṃ nisidi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Kim nu kho bho Gotama
sassato loko ti||

Avyākataṃ kho etaṃ Vaccha mayā Sassato loko ti||

4-11 ||pe||

12 Kim pana bho Gotama neva hoti na nu hoti tathā-
gato param maraṇā ti||

Etam pi kho Vaccha avyākataṃ mayā Neva hoti na na
hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

13 Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena añña-
titthiyanam paribhājakānam evaṃ puṭṭhānam evaṃ
vyākaraṇaṃ hoti Sassato lokoti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na
hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Ko pana bho Gotama
hetu ko paccayo yena bhoto Gotamassa evaṃ puṭṭhassa na³
evaṃ vyākaraṇaṃ hoti|| Sassato loko ti pi|| pe|| Neva hoti
na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi ti||

14 Aññatitthiyā kho Vaccha paribbājaka rūpam attato
samanupassanti|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānam attani vā rūpam
rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| Vedanaṃ attato samanupassanti||
pe|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññānaṃ attato sama-
nupassanti|| viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññā-
naṃ viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| tasmā aññatitthiyanam

¹ B: tam

² Same remarks as for the paragraph 31

³ S: 3 put na after Gotamassa

paribbājakānam evaṃ puṭṭhānam evaṃ vyākaraṇam hoti||
Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti vā||

15 Tathāgato ca kho Vaccha araham sammāsambuddho
na rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam vā attā-
naṃ na attani vā ¹ rūpam na rupasmim vā ² attānam|| na
vedanam attato samanupassati|| pe|| na saññam|| na sañ-
khāre|| na viññānam attato samanupassati|| na viññānavan-
tam vā attānam na attani vā ² viññānam na viññānasmim
vā attānam|| Tasmā tathāgatassa evaṃ puṭṭhassa na
evaṃ vyākaraṇam hoti|| Sassato loko ti pi|| pe|| Neva
hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi ti||

16 Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako uṭṭhayāsanaṃ yena-
yasmā Mahā-Moggalāno tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā
āyasmatā Mahā-Moggalānena saddhim sammodi|| sammo-
daniyam katham sārāṇiyam vitisāretva ekam antam
nisidi||

17 Ekam antam nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
āyasantam Mahā-Moggalānam etad avoca|| Kim nu
kho bho Moggalāna sassato loko ti||

Avyākatam kho etam Vaccha Bhagavatā Sassato loko
ti||

18-26 ||pe||

27 Kim pana bho Moggalāna neva hoti na na hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

Etam ³ pi kho Vaccha avyākatam Bhagavatā Neva hoti
na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā||

28 Ko nu kho bho Moggalāna hetu ko paccayo yena
aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam evaṃ puṭṭhānam evaṃ
vyākaraṇam hoti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na
hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| Ko pana bho ⁴ Mogga-
lāna hetu ko paccayo yena samaṇassa Gotamassa evaṃ
puṭṭhassa na evaṃ vyākaraṇam hoti|| Sassato loko ti pi||
pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi
ti||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ S¹⁻³ evam

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

29 Aññatitthiyā kho Vaccha paribbājakā rūpam attato samanupassanti|| rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā attānam|| Vedanam|| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññānam attato samanupassanti|| viññānavantam vā attānam attani vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attānam|| Tasmā aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam evam puttānam evam vyākaraṇam hoti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Nevā hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā||

30 Tathāgato ca kho Vaccha araham sammāsambuddho na rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam vā attānam na attani vā¹ rūpam na rūpasmim vā² attānam|| Na vedanam|| Na saññam|| Na saṅkhāre|| Na viññānam attato samanupassati|| na viññānavantam vā³ attānam na attani vā⁴ viññānam na viññānasmim vā⁵ attānam|| Tasmā tathāgatassa evam puttassa na evam vyākaraṇam hoti|| Sassato loko ti pi|| Asassato loko ti pi|| Antavā loko ti pi|| Anantavā loko ti pi|| Tam jivam tam sariraṇam ti pi|| Aññam jivam aññam sariraṇam ti pi|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi|| Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi||

30 Acchariyam bho Moggalāna abbhutam bho Moggalāna yatra hi nāma satthu² ca sāvakassa ca atthena attho³ vyañjanena vyañjanam samsandissati samessati na vihayissati⁴ yad idam aggapadasmim||

31 Idānāham bho Moggalāna samaṇam Gotamam upasaṅkamitvā etam attham appucchim|| samaṇo pi Gotamo etehi padehi etehi vyañjanehi etam attham vyākāsi seyyathāpi bhavam Moggalāno|| Acchariyam bho Moggalāna abbhutam bho Moggalāna yatrahi nāma satthu ca sāvakassa ca atthena attho⁵ vyañjanena vyañjanam samsandissati samessati na vihayissati⁶ yad idam aggapadasmim ti||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³ ² So all the MSS. here and further on

³ S¹⁻³ atthenattho

⁴ B¹ vigāyissati; B² virodhayissati

⁵ S¹⁻³ atthenattham

⁶ As in 30 (S. n. 4), but S¹ seems to have viṅgāyissati

9 Kutūhalasāla

2 Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisidi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Purimāni bho Gotama divasāni purimatarāni sambahulānaṃ nānātitthiyaṇaṃ¹ samaṇa-brāhmaṇāparibbājakānaṃ Kutūhalasālayaṃ sannisinnaṇaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayam antarā kathā udapādi||

4 Ayam kho Purāṇo Kassapo saṅghī ceva gaṇi ca gaṇācariyo ca ñāto yasassi titthakaro sādhu sammato bahujanassa so pi² sāvakaṃ abbatthitaṃ kālāṇkatam upapattisu³ vyākaroti Asu amutra upapanno asu amutra upapannoti⁴ Yo⁵ pissa sāvako uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto tam pi sāvakaṃ abbatthitaṃ kālāṇkatam upapattisu vyākaroti Asu amutra upapanno asu amutra upapannoti||

5 Ayam pi kho Makkhali Gosālo pe||

6 Ayam pi kho Nigaṇṭho⁶ Nātaputto|| pe⁷||

7 Ayam pi kho Saṇjayo,⁸ Belatthiputto⁹|| pe||

8 Ayam pi kho Pakuddho Kaccāyano¹⁰ pe||

9 Ayam pi kho Ajito Kesakambalo¹¹ saṅghī ceva gaṇi ca gaṇācariyo ca ñāto yasassi titthakaro sādhu sammato bahujanassa|| so pi sāvakaṃ abbatthitaṃ kālāṇkatam upapattisu vyākaroti|| Asu amutra upapanno asu amutra upapanno ti|| Yo¹² pissa sāvako uttamapuriso paramapuriso¹³ paramapattiputto tam pi sāvakaṃ abbatthitaṃ

¹ S³ nāntā°; B^{1,2} añña° ² Missing in B^{1,2}; S³ sā pi.

³ S^{1,3} uppattisu here and further on

⁴ S¹ has —pe— and S³ asuama instead of the first asu . . . upapanno, and S^{1,3} have upapanno instead of upapanno always ⁵ S^{1,3} so ⁶ B² nigandho ⁷ S^{1,3} nāta°

⁸ B¹ saṇcayo; B² saṇjeyyo ⁹ B^{1,2} celaddha

¹⁰ B^{1,2} kaccāno ¹¹ S³ ekambali ¹² S^{1,3} so

¹³ Missing in S^{1,3}

kālaṅkatam upapattisu vyākaroti|| Asu amutra upapanno
asu amutra upapanno ti¹||

10 Ayam pi kho samaṇo Gotamo saṅghi ceva gani ca
gaṇācariyo ca ñāto yasassī tithakaro sādhu sammato
bahujanassa|| so pi sāvakam abbatitam kālaṅkatam
upapattisu vyākaroti|| Asu amutra upapanno asu amutra
upapannoti|| Yo ca khvassa² sāvako uttamapuriso
paramapuriso paramapattipatto tam pi³ sāvakam abba-
titam kālaṅkatam upapattisu na⁴ vyākaroti|| Asu amutra
upapanno asu amutra upapanno ti|| api ca kho nam
evam vyākaroti Accehji⁵ taṇhaṃ vivattayi saññojanam
sammānābhisamayā antam akāsi dukkhassāti||

11 Tassa mayham bho Gotama ahud eva kaṅkhā ahu
vicikicchā Kathaṇhi⁶ nāma samaṇassa Gotamassa dhāmmā-
bhinnēyyāti⁷||

12 Alaṇhi te Vaccha kaṅkhitum alaṃ vicikicchitum||
kaṅkhanīye⁸ ca pana te thāne vicikicchā uppannā|| Sa-
upādānassa khvāham⁹ Vaccha upapattim paññāpemi¹⁰ no
anupādānassa||

13 Seyyathāpi Vaccha aggi sā-upādāno jalati no anupā-
dāno|| evam eva khvāham Vaccha sā-upādānassa upapattim
paññāpemi no anupādānassa ti||

14 Yasmim pana¹¹ bho Gotama samaye acci vātena
khittā dūram pi gacchati|| imassa pana bhavaṃ Gotamo
kim upādānasmim paññāpeti ti||

Yasmim kho¹² Vaccha samaye acci¹³ vātena khittā dūram
pi gacchati|| tam ahaṃ vātupādānam vadāmi¹⁴ vāto hissa
Vaccha tasmim samaye upādānam hoti ti||

¹ The first asu^o upanno is missing in S¹; S³ adds to it
ti and only asu amutra ² S¹ so ca khossa; S³ so pissa

³ S¹, B¹ taṇca; B² has pa instead of paramapuriso^o
⁴ In S¹⁻³ only

^ovyākaroti

⁵ S³ accechchi; S¹ accechcha

⁷ B² dhammā abhi^o; S¹⁻³ dhammo aññeyyoti

⁸ B¹⁻² kaṅkhanīye

¹⁰ B¹⁻² pañña^o always

¹² Missing in S¹⁻³

¹³ B² accchi

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit hi

⁹ S¹⁻³ khoham

¹¹ Missing in B¹⁻²

¹⁴ B¹⁻² paññāpemi

15 Yasmiñ ca pana¹ bho Gotama samaye imañ ca kāyam nikkhipati satto ca aññataram kāyam anuppanno² hoti|| imassa pana bhavaṃ Gotamo kim upādānaseñim paññāpeti ti||

Yasmiñ kho Vaccha samaye imañ ca kāyam nikkhipati satto ca aññataram kāyam anuppanno hoti|| tam ahaṃ taṇhupādānaṃ³ vadāmi|| taṇhā hissa⁴ Vaccha tasmim samaye upādānaṃ hoti ti⁵||

10 Ānando (or Atthatto)

✓ 2 Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi|| sammodaniyam kathaṃ sārāṇiyam vitisāretvā ekam antam nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnu kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Kim nu kho bho Gotama atthattā ti||

Evam vutte Bhagavā tuñhī ahosi||

Kim pana bho Gotamo natthattā ti||

Dutiyam pi kho Bhagavā tuñhī ahosi||

Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako utthāyāsanā pak-kāmi||

4 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando acirapakkante Vacchagotte paribbājake Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Kim nu kho bhante Bhagavā Vacchagottassa paribbājakassa pañham puttḥo na vyākāsi||

5 Ahañ cānanda Vacchagottassa paribbājakassa Atthattā ti puttḥo samāno Atthattā ti vyākareyyaṃ|| ye te Ānanda samaṇabrāhmaṇā sassatavādā tesam etaṃ saddhim abhaviṣsa||

6 Ahañ cānanda Vacchagottassa paribbājakassa Natthattāti puttḥo samāno Natthattāti vyākareyyaṃ|| ye te Ānanda

¹ S¹⁻³ omit ca pana

² The true reading ought to be anuppatto; B¹⁻² have anupapanno

³ B² takkhupādānaṃ

⁴ S¹⁻³ samaṅgissa

⁵ B¹ adds || pa ||

bhikkhave cattāro puññābhisandā¹ kusalābhisandā² sukhassāhārā³ ||

4. Imehi kho bhikkhave⁴ catuhi puññābhisandehi kusalābhisandehi samannāgatassa ariyasāvakassa na sukaram puññassa pamāṇam gaṇetum⁵ ettako puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro ti || atha kho⁶ Asaṅkheyyo appameyyo mahāpuññakkhandho teva saṅkham⁷ gacchati ||

5. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahāsamudde na sukaram udakassa pamaṇam gaṇetum ettakāni udakālhakānīti vā⁸ ettakāni udakālhakasatānīti vā ettakāni udakālhakasahasasāni ti vā ettakāni udakālhakasatasahasasāni ti vā⁹ atha kho Asaṅkheyyo appameyyo mahā udakakkhandho teva⁹ saṅkham gacchati || Evam eva kho bhikkhave imehi catuhi puññābhisandehi kusalābhisandehi samannāgatassa ariyasāvakassa na sukaram puññassa pamāṇam gaṇetum ettako puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro ti || Atha kho Asaṅkheyyo appameyyo mahāpuññakkhandho teva⁹ saṅkham¹⁰ gacchati ti ||

6. Idam avoca Bhagavā¹¹ ||

Mahodadhim aparimitam mahāsaram ||
bahubheravaṃ ratnagaṇānam¹² ālayam ||
Najjo yathā naragaṇasaṅghasevitā ||
puthusavanti¹³ upayanti sāgaram ||

Evam naram annapānavatthadadam¹⁴ ||
seyyānisajjattharaṇassa¹⁵ dāyakam ||
puññassa dhārā upayanti paṇḍitam ||
najjo yathā vārivahā¹⁶ va sāgaran ti ||

¹ S¹⁻³ °sando. ² S¹ °āhāro

³ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁴ S¹⁻³ gaṇetum *always*.

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit atha kho. ⁶ S¹⁻³ saṅgaham.

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit ettakāni⁶ B¹ has udakālha⁶ *always*.

⁸ B¹ adds ti. ⁹ S¹⁻³ tveva.

¹⁰ S³ saṃham S¹ saṅgaham.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ add -pe- etad avoca satthā.

¹² S¹⁻³ ratana⁶ ¹³ S¹ °savanti.

¹⁴ S¹ annadapānadavatthadam S³ annadapānavattha

¹⁵ B¹ °pacca⁶ *instead of* sajja. ¹⁶ S¹⁻³ vārivahaṃ

42. (2) *Abhisanda* (or *Sayhaka*) 2¹.

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā² katame cattāro³ ||

3. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti⁴ || Dhamme⁵ Saṅghe⁶ || Vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāram ajjhāvasati⁷ muttacāgo payatappā⁸ vossaggarato yācayogo dānasamvibhagarato⁹ ayam catuttho puññābhisando sukhassāhāro¹⁰ || Imē kho bhi¹¹ cattāro puññā¹² kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā¹³ ||

4. Imehi kho bhikkhave catuhi¹⁴ °teva saṅkham gacchati¹⁵ ||

5. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yatthimā¹⁶ mahānadiyo sam-sandanti¹⁷ samenti¹⁸ seyyathidam Gaṅgā Yamunā Aciravati¹⁹ Sarabhū Mahī²⁰ tattha na sukaram udakassa pamāṇam gaṇetum²¹ °teva saṅkham gacchati ti²² ||

6. Idam avoca Bhagavā²³ || Etad avoca satthā²⁴ ||

Mahodadhim aparimitam mahāsaram²⁵

bahubheravam ratnagaṇānam alayam²⁶ ||

Najjo yathā naragaṇasaṅghasevitā²⁷

puthusavanti²⁸ hi²⁹ upayanti sāgaram³⁰ ||

1

Evaṃ naram annapānavatthadadam³¹

seyyānisajjattharaṇassa³² dāyakam³³

puññassa dhārā upayanti paṇḍitam³⁴

najjo yathā vārivahā³⁵ va sāgaran ti³⁶ ||

2

43. (3) *Abhisanda* (or *Sayhaka*) 3.

2. Cattāro me bhi¹ puññābhisandā² katame cattāro³ ||

3. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddhe⁴ °Dhamme⁵ pe [pa]⁶ Saṅghe⁷ || Paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya⁸

¹ In this and the next sutta I give only at large the parts by which they differ from Abhisanda 1.

² S¹⁻³ omit katame³ ³ S¹⁻³ yatthavā. ⁴ S¹⁻³ sandanti.

⁵ B¹ acira⁶ ⁶ these three words in S¹⁻³ only.

⁷ these two first padas are not to be found in S¹⁻³.

⁸ S¹⁻³ savanti.

⁹ hi required by metre is in S¹⁻³ and in this sutta only.

¹⁰ as in the preceding sutta. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ voham.

samannāgato¹ ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammādukkhakkhaya
gāminiyā² ayaṃ catuttho puññābhisando kusalābhisando
sukhassāhāro³ || Ime² kho bhikkhave cattāro⁴ °sukhassā-
hārū⁵ ||

4. Imehi kho bhikkhave⁶ °na sukaraṃ gaṇetum⁷ °maha-
puññakkhandho teva saṅkhaṃ gacchati ti⁸ ||

5. Idam avoca Bhagavā³ ||

Yo puññakāmo kusale patitṭhito¹
bhāveti maggaṃ amatassa pattiya² ||
so dhammasārādhigamo khaye⁴ rato⁵
na vedhati maccurāja gamissati ti⁵ ||

44. (4) *Mahaddhana* (or *Aḍḍha*) 1.

2. Catuhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako
aḍḍho mahaddhana mahābhogo mahāyaso⁶ ti vuccati⁷
katamehi catuhi⁸ ||

3. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddh'e aveccappasādena
samannāgato hoti¹ || Iti pi so Bhagavā² la-pe³ satthā deva-
manussaṃ buddho bhagavā⁴ ti⁵ || Dhamme⁶ Saṅghe⁷ Ari-
yakantehi silehi samannāgato hoti⁸ akhaṇḍehi⁹ la [pe]¹⁰
samādhisaṃvattanikehi¹¹ ||

4. Imehi kho bhikkhave catuhi dhammehi samannāgato
ariyasāvako aḍḍho mahaddhana mahābhogo mahāyaso⁵ ti
vuccati ti⁶ ||

45. (5) *Mahaddhana* (or *Aḍḍha*) 2.

2. Catuhi bhikkhave dhammehi¹ °mahābhogo mahāyaso²
ti vuccati³ katamehi catuhi⁴ ||

3. Idha bhikkhave⁵ °samādhisaṃvattanikehi⁶ ||

4. Imehi kho bhikkhave⁷ °mahābhogo mahāyaso⁸ ti
vuccati ti⁹ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ add hoti. ⁴ B¹ adds hi.

³ S¹⁻³ add -pe- etad avoca satthā. ⁴ S¹⁻³ kkhaye.

⁵ B¹ maccujarākasmimpinti. ⁶ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁷ So all the MSS. — The two mahaddhana are identical and ought to differ only by the qualification mahāyaso

46. (6) *Bhikkhū* (or *Suddaka*).

2. Catuhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano¹ katamehi catuhi² ||

3. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti² || Dhamme³ Saṅghe⁴ || Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi⁵ la-pe⁶ samādhisaṃvattanikehi⁷ ||

4. Imehi kho bhikkhave catuhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti⁸ ||

47. (7) *Nandiya*.

1. Kapilavatthu nidānam³ ||

2. Ekam antaṃ nisinnam kho Nandiyaṃ sakkam Bhagavā etad avoca⁴ || Catuhi kho Nandiya dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti⁵ katamehi catuhi⁶ ||

3. Idha Nandiya ariyasāvako Buddhhe⁷ samvattanikehi⁸ ||

4. Imehi kho Nandiya catuhi dhammehi⁹ niyato sambodhiparāyano ti¹⁰ ||

48. (8) *Bhaddiya*.

1. Kapilavatthu nidānam³ || Upasaṅkamanam kātabbam⁴ ||

2. Ekam antaṃ nisinnam kho Bhaddiyaṃ sakkam⁵ ||

3. Idha Bhaddiya ariyasāvako⁶ ||

4. Imehi kho Bhaddiya catuhi⁷ sambodhiparāyano ti⁸ ||

which occur four times in B¹⁻², once in S¹⁻³ and ought to belong to either text, but to which?

¹ B¹ adds ti.

² B¹ adds iti pi⁹ obhagavā ti.

³ S¹⁻³ have Ek⁹ sa⁹ bha⁹ sakkesu vi⁹ kapila⁹ — atha kho Nandiyo sakko yena bha⁹ tenupa⁹ upasaṅkamitvā — pe — The sutta differs only from the preceding one by the name Nandiya put instead of bhikkhave.

⁴ So B¹⁻²; S¹⁻³ as in the preceding text with the change of name.

49. (9) *Mahānāma*.

1. Kapilavatthu nidānam¹ upasankamanam kātabbam¹ ||
2. Ekam antam nisinnam kho Mahānāmam² ||
3. Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako³ ||
4. Imehi kho Mahānāma catuhi dhammehi⁴ sambodhi-pariāyano ti² ||

50. (10) *Anga*.

2. Cattārimāni bhikkhave sotāpattiyaṅgāni¹ katamāni cattari¹ ||
 3. Sappurisasamsevo saddhammasavaṇaṃ yonisomanasikāro dhammānudhammapaṭipatti¹ ||
 4. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattari sotāpattiyaṅgāni¹ ||
- Sagāthakapuññābhisandavaggo pañcama³ ||
- Tassa⁴ uddānam¹ ||
- Abhisandena⁵ tayo vuttā¹ ||
- Dve Mahaddhanena ca⁶ ||
- Bhikkhu⁷ Nandiya⁸ Bhaddhiyam⁹ ||
- Mahānām-Aṅgena te dasū ti¹⁰ ||

CHAPTER VI. SAPPAÑÑAVAGGO CHATTHO.

51. (1) *Sagāthakam*.

2. Catuhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhipariāyano¹ katamehi catuhi¹ ||

¹ So B¹⁻²; S¹⁻³ as in the preceding text with the change of name.

² 46, 47, 48, 49 differ only by the interlocutors.

³ S¹⁻³ catuttho. ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ S¹⁻³ sayhakena.

⁶ S¹⁻³ aḍḍha (S¹ aḍḍa) apare dve instead of dve^o

⁷ S¹⁻³ suddakam. ⁸ S¹⁻³ nandikam.

⁹ S¹ bhaddikam S³ bhaddim.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ mahānāmena aṅgikāni.

3. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddh'e aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti|| Iti pi so Bhagavā|| la-pe|| satthā deva-manussānam buddho bhagavā ti|| Dhamme|| Saṅghe|| Ariyakantehi silehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi|| la-pe|| samādhisaṃvattanikehi|| Imehi kho bhikkhave catuhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

4. Idam avoca Bhagavā¹||

Yassa saddhā Tathāgate|| acaḷā² suppatitṭhitā³||
silam ca yassa kalyāṇam|| ariyakantam pasamsitam|| 1

Saṅghe pasādo yassatthi|| ūjubbhūtam ca dassanam||
Adaliddo ti tam āhu|| amogham tassa jīvitam|| 2

Tasmā saddhañca silañca|| pasādam dhammadassanam||
anuyujjetha medhāvī⁴|| saram buddhānasāsanam ti|| 3

52. (2) Vassavuttham.

1. ⁵Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jeta-vane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme||

2. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Sāvattthiyaṃ vassaṃ vuttho Kapilavatthum anuppatto hoti kenacid eva karaṇiyena||

3. Assosum kho Kāpilavatthavā⁶ Sakyā⁷ aññataro⁸ bhikkhu Sāvattthiyaṃ vassaṃ vuttho Kapilavatthum anuppatto ti||

4. Atha kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā tam bhikkhum abhivādetvā ekam antam nisidimsu|| Ekam antam nisinnā kho Kāpilavatthavā⁹ sakyā⁷ tam bhikkhum etad avocum||

5. Kacci bhante Bhagavā arogo¹⁰ ceva¹¹ balavā cā ti||
Arogo cāvuso Bhagavā¹² balavā cā ti||

¹ S¹⁻³ *add* -pe- etad avoca satthā.

² S³ acaḷam. ³ S¹ oṭhite. ⁴ S³ medhāvī S¹ modhāvī.

⁵ in B¹ only. ⁶ B¹ Kapila^o always. ⁷ S¹⁻³ sakkā.

⁸ B¹ oṭara. ⁹ S¹ oṭvatthuvā. ¹⁰ S³ āro^o ¹¹ S¹⁻³ cā.

¹² S³ Bhagavā āvuso arogo *instead of* arogo^o; S¹ omits the phrase.

Kacci pana bhante Sāriputta-Moggallānā arogā ceva¹ balavanto cā ti² ||

Sāriputta-Moggallānā² pi kho avuso arogā³ ceva¹ balavanto cā ti² ||

Kacci pana bhante bhikkhusaṅgho arogo ca balavā¹ cā ti² ||

Bhikkhusaṅgho pi kho āvuso arogo ca balavā cā ti² ||

6. Atthi pana te bhante kiñci iminā antaravassena Bhagavato sammukhā sutam sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ ti² ||

Sammukhā me tam āvuso Bhagavato sutam sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ² || Appakā te⁵ bhikkhave blukkhū ye āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti² atha kho eteva⁶ bahutara bhikkhū ye pañcannam orambhāgiyānaṃ samyojanānaṃ⁷ parikkhayā opapātikā tattha parinibbāyino anāvattidhammā asmā⁸ lokā ti² ||

7. Aparampi kho me āvuso Bhagavato sammukhā sutam sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ² || Appakā te bhikkhave bhikkhū ye pañcannam orambhāgiyānaṃ samyojanānaṃ⁷ parikkhayā opapātikā tattha parinibbāyino anāvattidhammā asmā lokā² || atha kho ete bahutarā bhikkhū ye tiṇṇaṃ samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmino⁹ sakid-eva¹⁰ imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karissanti ti² ||

8. Aparam pi kho me āvuso Bhagavato sammukhā sutam sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ² || Appakā te bhikkhave bhikkhū ye tiṇṇaṃ samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmino¹¹ sakid eva¹⁰ imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karissanti² || atha kho eteva bahutarā bhikkhū ye tiṇṇaṃ samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā ti² ||

53. (3) *Dhammadinnu.*

1. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Bārānasiyaṃ viharati Isipatane Migadāye² ||

¹ S¹ ca. ² S¹ 'lāni. ³ S³ ārogā. ⁴ S¹ balava.

⁵ S³ appakante S¹ appaka or appakā te corrected from appakam te. ⁶ B¹ ete ca. ⁷ B¹ samghoja^o ⁸ S¹ tasma.

⁹ missing in S¹. ¹⁰ B¹ sakimdeva. ¹¹ B sakad^o

2. Atha kho Dhammadinno upāsako pañcahi upāsaka-satehi saddhiṃ¹ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃ upasaṅka-mitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi²ṃ ṃ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Dhammadinno upāsako Bhaga-vantam etaḍ avocaṃṃ

3. Ovadatu no bhante Bhagavā anusāsatu no bhante Bhagavā yam amhākam assa digharattam hitāya sukhāyā tiṃṃ

Tasmā ti ha vo³ Dhammadinna evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃṃ Ye te suttantā Tathāgatabhāsītā gambhīrā gambhīratthā lokuttarā suññatapaṭisaṃyuttāṃ te kālena kālam upasaṃ-pajja viharissāma⁴ tiṃṃ Evaṃ⁵ hi vo³ Dhammadinna sikkhitabbaṃ tiṃṃ

4. Na kho netam bhante sukarame amhehi puttasaṃ-bādhasayanam ajjhavasantehi⁶ kāsikam⁷ candanam⁸ paccanubhonteḥi mālāgandhavilepanaṃ dhārayanteḥi jātarūpara-jataṃ sādīyanteḥiṃ ye te suttantā gambhīrā gambhīratthā lokuttarā suññatapaṭisaṃyuttāṃ te kālena kālam upasaṃpajja viharitumṃṃ Tesam no bhante Bhagavā amhākam pañcasu sikkhāpadesu tthitūnam uttaridhammaṃ⁹ desetū ti¹⁰ṃṃ

5. Tasmā ti¹¹ ha vo³ Dhammadinna evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃṃ Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā bhavissāma¹²ṃ Iti pi so Bhagavāṃ la-peṃ satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā tiṃṃ Dhammeṃ Sangheṃ Ariyakanteḥi silehi saman-nāgata bhavissāma¹² akhaṇḍehiṃ la-peṃ samādhisaṃvattani-kehi tiṃṃṃ Evaṃ hi vo³ Dhammadinna sikkhitabbaṃ tiṃṃṃ

Yānimāni bhante Bhagavatā cattāri sotāpattiyaṅgaṇi desitāniṃ saṃvijjante te dhammā amhesu mayā ca¹³ tesu dhammesu sandissāma¹⁴ṃṃ

6. Mayam hi bhante Buddhe aveccappasādena samannā-gatāṃ Iti pi so Bhagavāṃ la-peṃ satthā devamanussānam

¹ missing in S¹⁻³. ² S¹⁻³ -pe- instead of ekam^o

³ B¹ te. ⁴ S³ viharissāma S¹ viharissāmi.

⁵ B¹ etaṃ. ⁶ S¹ ajjho^o ⁷ B¹ kāsika.

⁸ S¹ candanaṃ. ⁹ S¹ uttarim^o

¹⁰ S¹ desetum ti. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ iti instead of tasmāti.

¹² S¹⁻³ gato bhavissāmi. ¹³ S¹⁻³ mayam bhante.

¹⁴ S¹ sandissāmi.

buddho bhagavā tiṃ Dhammeṃ Saṅgheṃ pe-[pa]ṃ Ariyakantehi silehi samannāgatā akhaṇḍehiṃ la-peṃ samādhisamvattanikehi tiṃṃ

7. Lābhā vo¹ Dhammadinna suladdham vo¹ Dhammadinna sotāpatti-phalaṃ Dhammadinna² vyākatan tiṃṃ

54. (4) *Gilāyanam.*

1. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavattusmiṃ Nigrodhārāmeṃṃ

2. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti Niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikam pakkamissatī tiṃṃ

3. Assosi kho Mahānāmo sakko Sambahulā kira bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti Niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikam pakkamissatī tiṃṃ Atha kho Mahānāmo sakko yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃṃ ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Mahānāmo sakko Bhagavantam etad avocaṃṃ

4. Sutam etam bhante Sambahulā kira bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti Niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena⁴ cārikam⁵ pakkamissatī tiṃṃ Na kho te etaṃ⁶ bhante Bhagavato sammukhā sutam sammukhā patiggahitaṃ sappanāna upāsakena sappanāno upāsako ābādhiko dukkhito bāhagilāno ovaditabbo tiṃṃ

5. Sappanāna Mahānāma⁸ upāsakena sappanāno upāsako ābādhiko dukkhito bāhagilāno catuhi assāsanīyehi dhammehi assāsetabboṃṃ Assāsātāyasmā⁹ atthāyasmato Buddhāveccappasādenaṃṃ Iti pi so Bhagavāṃ la-peṃ sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā tiṃṃ Assāsātāyasmā¹⁰ atthāyasmato Dhamme¹¹ Saṅghe¹² Ariyakantāni silāni¹² akhaṇḍāniṃ la-peṃ samādhisamvattanikāni tiṃṃ

¹ B¹ te. ² B¹ tumhehi. ³ S¹ omits ekam^o

⁴ S¹ -pe- ⁵ S¹⁻³ cārikā.

⁶ B¹ netam instead of te etaṃ. ⁷ S³ omit ti.

⁸ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁹ S³ assāsātā^o corrected from assāsati(?).

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ assāsatu āyasmā. ¹¹ almost complete in S¹⁻³.

¹² missing in S¹.

6. Sappaññena Mahānāma upāsakena sappañño upāsako ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno imehi catuhi assāsaniyehi dhammehi assāsetvā evaṃ assa vacaṇiyoṃṃ

7. Atthāyasmato mātāpitusu apekhā tiṃ so ce evaṃ vadeyya Atthi me mātāpitusu apekhā ti so evaṃ assa vacaṇiyoṃṃ Āyasmā pi¹ kho māriso maraṇadhammo² sace pāyasmā³ mātāpitusu apekham karissati marissatevaṃ no ce pāyasmā⁴ mātāpitusu apekham karissati marissatevaṃ⁵ sādāyasmā⁶ yā te⁷ mātāpitusu apekhā tam pajahāti⁸ṃṃ

8. So ce evaṃ vadeyyaṃṃ Yā¹⁰ me mātāpitusu apekhā sā pahinā tiṃ so evaṃ assa vacaṇiyoṃṃ Atthi panāyasmato puttadāresu apekhā tiṃṃṃ Sa ce evaṃ vadeyya Atthi me puttadāresu apekhā tiṃ so evaṃ assa vacaṇiyoṃṃ Āyasmā kho māriso maraṇadhammo sace pāyasmā puttadāresu apekham karissati marissatevaṃ¹¹ no ce pāyasmā puttadāresu apekham karissati marissatevaṃ sādāyasmā¹² yā te⁷ puttadāresu apekhā tam pajahā tiṃṃṃ

9. So ce evaṃ vadeyyaṃṃ Yā me puttadāresu apekhā sā pahinā tiṃ so evaṃ assa vacaṇiyoṃṃ Atthi panāyasmato mānussakesu¹³ pañcasu kāmāgunesu apekhā tiṃṃṃ So ce evaṃ vadeyyaṃṃ Atthi me mānussakesu pañcasu kāmāgunesu apekhā tiṃ so evaṃ assa vacaṇiyoṃṃ Mānussakehi¹⁴ kho avuso kāmehi¹⁵ dibbā¹⁶ kāmā abhikkantatarā ca paṇitatarā caṃ sādāyasmā¹⁷ mānussakehi kāmehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhapetvā cātummahārājikesu devesu cittaṃ adhimoceti tiṃṃṃ

10. So ce¹⁰ evaṃ vadeyyaṃṃ Mānussakehi kāmehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhitam cātummahārājikesu¹⁸ devesu cittaṃ adhimocittanti¹⁹ṃṃ so evaṃ assa vacaṇiyoṃṃ Cātummahārājikehi kho

¹ missing in B¹. ² S¹ odhamme.

³ B¹ vāyasmā. ⁴ S¹ pāyasūto B¹ pāyasmā.

⁵ S³ marissati tevā.

⁶ So B¹ S¹ sacāyasmā S³ cāyasmā.

⁷ S¹ yāto S³ yato *instead of* yā te. ⁸ S¹⁻³ pajahati.

⁹ S¹⁻³ vadeyyā. ¹⁰ missing in S¹⁻³.

¹¹ S¹ marissata S³ marissati. ¹² S¹⁻³ socāyasmā.

¹³ B¹ mānusa^o *always*. ¹⁴ S³ mānussakesuhi.

¹⁵ S¹⁻³ kāmesu. ¹⁶ S¹⁻³ dibba. ¹⁷ S¹⁻³ yācāyasmā.

¹⁸ S¹⁻³ rājika^o ¹⁹ S¹ adhicittanti.

āvuso devehi Tāvātimsā devā abhikkantatarā ca paṇitatarā ca¹ sādhaṃyasmā² cātummahārājikehi cātummahārājikehi devehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā Tāvātimsesu devesu cittaṃ adhimoccehi ti³ ||

11—16. So ce evaṃ vadeyya⁴ Cātummahārājikehi me devehi⁵ cittaṃ vuṭṭhitam⁶ Tāvātimsesu devesu cittaṃ adhimocitan ti⁷ so evaṃ assa vacaniyo⁸ Tāvātimsesi⁹ kho āvuso devehi pi¹⁰ Yāmā devā Tusitā devā Nimmānarati-devā¹¹ Paranimmitavasavattino¹² devā¹³ ||

17. Paranimmitavasavattihi kho āvuso devehi Brahmalo abhikkantataro ca paṇitataro ca¹⁴ sādhaṃyasmā¹⁵ Paranimmitavasavattihi devehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā Brahmalo cittaṃ adhimoccehi ti¹⁶ ||

18. So ce¹⁷ evaṃ vadeyya¹⁸ Paranimmitavasavattihi me¹⁹ devehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhitam²⁰ Brahmalo cittaṃ adhimocitan ti²¹ so evaṃ assa vacaniyo²² Brahmalo pi kho āvuso anicco adhuvo sakkāya pariyāpanno²³ sādhaṃyasmā²⁴ Brahmalo²⁵ cittaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā sakkāya²⁶ nirodhe cittaṃ upasaṃharāhi ti²⁷ ||

19. So ce evaṃ vadeyya²⁸ Brahmalo²⁹ me cittaṃ vuṭṭhitam³⁰ sakkāya nirodhe cittaṃ³¹ upasaṃharāmi³² evaṃ vuttassa³³ kho Mahānāma upāsakassa āsavā³⁴ vimuttacittena bhikkhunā na kiñci nānakaraṇam vadāmi yad idam vimuttiyā vimuttinti³⁵ ||

55. (5) *Cuturo phulā* 1.

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave dhamma bhāvitā bahulikata sotāpattiplahasacchikiriyyāya samvattanti¹ katame cattāro² ||

¹ S¹⁻³ sū (S³ sa) cāyasmā. ² S¹⁻³ omit me devehi.

³ S¹ adhimocittanti the second t being erased in S³.

⁴ S¹ tāvatimse. ⁵ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁶ S¹⁻³ orati^o

⁷ S¹⁻³ ovasavatti. ⁸ S¹⁻³ are complete about each devaclass.

⁹ S¹⁻³ sādhaṃyasmā. ¹⁰ missing in S³. ¹¹ S¹ kho S³ nothing.

¹² S¹ inserts here brahmalo cittaṃ vuṭṭhitam.

¹³ S¹ sādā^o S³ sādā. ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ o'loke. ¹⁵ S¹ sakkāsa.

¹⁶ S¹⁻³ upasaṃharati. ¹⁷ S¹ has only cit^o

¹⁸ S¹⁻³ upasaṃhatanti. ¹⁹ B¹ o'vimuttacittassa.

²⁰ S¹⁻³ vassasata. ²¹ S¹⁻³ vimuttiyaṃ vimuttan ti.

3. Sappurisasamsevo saddhammasavanaṃ yonisomana-sikāro dhammānuddhammapaṭipattiṃ ॥

4. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya samvattanti ti ॥

56. (6) *Caturo phalā* 2.

2. Cattāro me bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya samvattanti ¹ ॥

57. (7) *Caturo phalā* 3.

2. Anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya samvattanti ॥

58. (8) *Caturo phalā* 4.

2. Arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya samvattanti ti ॥

59. (9) *Paṭilābho*.

2. Paññāpaṭilābhāya samvattanti ti ॥

60. (10) *Vuddhi*.

2. Paññāvuddhiyā samvattanti ti ॥

61. (11) *Vepullatā*.

2. Paññāvepullāya samvattanti ti ॥

Sappaññāvaggo chaṭṭho ² ॥

Sagāthakam Vassavutthaṃ ³ Dhammaninnanti Gilayanam
Caturo phalā Paṭilābho Vuddhi⁴ Vepullatā ca ti ⁵ ॥

¹ This and the following texts are more, or less complete in S¹⁻³.

² put by S¹⁻³ after the uddāna and preceded by sotāpattisamyuttassa.

³ S³ vassavuttha.

⁴ S¹ vuddhi.

⁵ This uddāna is to be found in the Singhalese MSS. only.

CHAPTER VII. MAHĀPAÑÑĀVAGGO SATTAMO.

62. (1) *Mahā.*

4. Mahāpaññattāya¹ saṃvattanti ti² ||

63. (2) *Pathu.*

4. Puthupaññattāya saṃvattanti ti³ || Vitthāretabbam⁴ ||

64. (3) *Vipula.*

4. Vipulapaññattāya saṃvattanti ti⁵ ||

65. (4) *Gambhīra.*

4. Gambhīrapaññattāya saṃvattanti ti⁶ ||

66. (5) *Asamatta* (or *Appamatta*).

4. Appamattapaññattāya⁴ saṃvattanti ti⁵ ||

67. (6) *Bhūri.*

4. Bhūripaññattāya saṃvattanti ti³ ||

68. (7) *Bahula.*

4. Paññābahullāya saṃvattanti ti⁵ ||

69. (8) *Sīgha.*

4. Sīghapaññattāya⁶ saṃvattanti ||

70. (9) *Lahu.*

4. Bahulapaññattāya⁷ saṃvattanti ti⁵ ||

71. (10) *Hāsa* (or *Hāsu*).

4. Hāsapaññattāya⁸ saṃvattanti ti⁵ ||

¹ B¹ paññatāya *always.* ² *in S¹⁻³ only.*

³ S¹ vattanti S³ vattanti. ⁴ S¹⁻³ asamatta°

⁵ S¹ saṃvattanti. ⁶ B¹⁻² saṅgha° S¹ (*further on*) dīgha.

⁷ B¹ (*and S¹⁻³ further on*) lahu. ⁸ S¹⁻³ hāsu°

72. (11) *Javana.*

4. Javanapaññattāya samvattanti ti¹ ||

73. (12) *Tikkha.*

4. Tikkhapaññattāya samvattanti ti² ||

74. (13) *Nibbedhika.*

2. Nibbedhikāya samvattanti || katame cattāro ||

3. Sappurisaṃsevo saddhammasavanaṃ yonisomanasi-
kāro dhammānudhammapatipatti³ ||

4. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulī-
katā⁴ nibbedhikapāññattāya samvattanti ti ||

Mahā-Puthu-Vipula-Gambhīram-Asamata-Bhūri-Bāhula-
Sīgha-Lahu-Hāsu-Javana-Tikkha-Vibbedhikāya cā ti⁵ ||

Sotāpattisamyuttassa Mahāpaññāvaggo sattamo⁶ ||

Sotāpattisamyuttam ekādasamaṃ⁷ ||

¹ S³ °samvattanti. ² S¹ °samvattanti.

³ missing in S¹.

⁴ here S¹⁻³ have -pe- and rehearse all the afore said terms: puthu-paññattāya samvattanti javana° gambhīra asamatta° bhūri° paññā° bāhula° digha° (in S¹ instead of sīgha) lahu° hāsu° javana° nibbeddhikapāññattāya samvattanti.

⁵ this uddāna is to be found in S¹⁻³ only.

⁶ this mention in S¹⁻³ only.

⁷ So B¹; S¹⁻³ have samattam instead of ekādasamaṃ.

BOOK XII.

SACCA-SAMŪTAM.

CHAPTER I. SAMĀDHIIVAGGO PATHAMO.

1. (1) *Samādhi*.

1. Sāvatti¹ la² ||

2. Samādhim bhikkhave bhāvētha || Samāhito bhikkhave
bhikkhu yathābhūtam pajānāti || Kiñca yathābhūtam pa-
jānāti ||

3. Idam dukkhan ti pajānāti || ayam dukkhasamudayo
ti yathābhūtam pa³ || ayam dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtam
pa³ || ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipada ti yathābhūtam
pajānāti ||

4. Samādhim bhikkhave bhāvētha samāhito bhikkhave
bhikkhu yathābhūtam pajānāti || Tasma ti ha bhikkhave
Idam dukkhanti yogo karaṇīyo || Ayam dukkhasamudayo
ti yogo karaṇīyo || Ayam dukkhanirodho ti yogo karaṇīyo ||
Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ||

2. (2) *Paṭisallāna*.

2. Paṭisallāne² bhikkhave yogam āpajjatha || paṭisallino³
bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtam pajānāti || Kiñca yatha-
bhūtam pajānāti ||

3. Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtam⁴ pajānāti || ayam duk-
khasamudayo ti yathābhūtam⁴ pe || ayam dukkhanirodha-
gāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānāti ||

¹ So B¹; complete in S¹⁻³. ² S¹⁻³ °no.

³ S¹⁻³ °sallāno always. ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

4. Paṭisallāne bhikkhave yogam āpajjathaṃ paṭisallino bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtam pajānātiṃṃ Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti yogo karaṇiyoṃ peṃ Ayam dukkhaṃirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo tiṃṃ

3. (3) *Kulaputta* 1.

2. Ye hi keci bhikkhave atitama addhaṇaṃ kulaputtā sammāgārasma anagāriyaṃ pabbajjīsuṃ sabbe te catunnam ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtam abhisamayāyaṃṃ

3. Ye pi hi keci bhikkhave anāgataṃ addhaṇaṃ kulaputtā sammāgārasma¹ anagāriyaṃ pabbajjissantiṃṃ sabbe te catunnam ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtam abhisamayāyaṃṃ

4. Ye pi hi keci bhikkhave etarahi kulaputta sammāgārasma² anagāriyaṃ pabbajjantiṃṃ sabbe te catunnam ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtam abhisamayāyaṃṃ Katamesaṃ catunnaṃṃṃ

5. Dukkassa ariyasaccassaṃṃ Dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassaṃṃ dukkhaṃirodhassa ariyasaccassaṃṃ dukkhaṃirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya ariyasaccassaṃṃṃ

6. Ye² hi keci bhikkhave atitama addhaṇaṃ kulaputtā sammāgārasma³ anagāriyaṃ pabbajjīsuṃ pabbajjissantiṃṃ pabbajjantiṃṃ sabbe te imesaṃ yeva catunnam ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtam abhisamayāyaṃṃṃ Tasma ti ha bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhantiṃṃ³ peṃ yogo karaṇiyoṃ Ayam dukkhaṃirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo tiṃṃṃ

4. (4) *Kulaputta* 2.

2. Ye² hi keci bhikkhave atitama addhaṇaṃ kulaputtā sammāgārasma³ anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā yathābhūtam abhisamesuṃṃṃ sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtam abhisamesuṃṃṃṃ

3. Ye pi⁴ hi keci bhikkhave anāgataṃ addhaṇaṃ kulaputtā sammāgārasma⁵ anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā yathābhū-

¹ S¹⁻³ omīṭ sammā.

² B¹ adds pi.

³ S¹ vuccati.

⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ S¹⁻³ omīṭ sammā.

taṃ¹ abhisamessantiṃ sabbe te ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisamessantiṃṃ

4. Ye pi² hi keci bhikkhave etarahi kulaputtā sammā-
āgārasmā³ anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā yathābhūtaṃ abhisamen-
tiṃ⁴ sabbe te⁵ cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisam-
entiṃ⁶ Katame cattāriṃṃ

5. Dukkham ariyasaccamṃ peṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini
patipadā ariyasaccamṃṃ

6. Ye⁷ hi keci bhikkhave atitam addhānam kulaputtā
sammāāgārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā yathābhūtaṃ abhi-
samesuṃṃ abhisamessantiṃ abhisamentiṃ sabbe te imāni
cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisamentiṃṃ Tasma
ti ha bhikkhave idaṃ dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyoṃ la-peṃ
Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini patipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo tiṃṃ

5. (5) *Samāṇabrāhmaṇā* 1.

2. Ye⁷ hi keci bhikkhave atitam addhānam samāṇā va
brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuḍḍhiṃsuṃ⁸ sabbe te
cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuḍḍhiṃsantiṃṃ

3. Ye⁹ ānāgataṃ addhānam¹⁰ abhisambuḍḍhiṃsantiṃṃ

4. Ye pi¹⁰ hi keci bhikkhave etarahi samāṇā vā brāhmaṇā
vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuḍḍhiṃsantiṃ¹¹ sabbe te cattāri ariya-
saccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuḍḍhiṃsantiṃ¹²ṃ Katamāni cat-
tāriṃṃ Dukkham ariyasaccamṃ la¹²ṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini
patipadā ariyasaccamṃṃ

5. Ye pi hi keci bhikkhave atitam addhānam samāṇā
vā brāhmaṇā va yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuḍḍhiṃsuṃṃ abhi-
sambuḍḍhiṃsantiṃ abhisambuḍḍhiṃsantiṃ sabbe te imāni cattāri

¹ S¹⁻³ yathā *omitting* bhūtaṃ. ² *missing in* S¹⁻³.

³ S¹⁻³ *omit* sammā. ⁴ S¹⁻³ *have* — pe — *instead of* yathā¹⁰

⁵ S¹ *sate instead of* sabbe te. ⁶ S¹ *samessanti*.

⁷ B¹ *adds* pi.

⁸ B¹ *sambuḍḍhiṃ always; the end of this number in B¹ only.*

⁹ *complete in* B¹ *missing in* S¹⁻³.

¹⁰ *missing in* S¹⁻³. ¹¹ B¹ *abhisambuḍḍhiṃsanti*.

¹² S¹⁻³ *have* sabbe te imāni cattāri ariyasaccāni — *ayaṃ instead of* katamāni¹⁰

ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambujjhanti|| Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti yogo karaṇiyo|| la-pe||
Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmiṇi patipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo||

6. (6) *Samāṇabrāhmaṇā 2.*

2. Ye¹ hi keci bhikkhave atītaṃ addhānaṃ samāṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāsesuṃ|| sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāsesuṃ||

3. Ye pi² hi keci bhikkhave anāgataṃ addhānaṃ samāṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāsesanti|| sabbe te cattāri³ ariyasaccāni⁴ yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāsesanti||

4. Ye hi keci bhi⁵ etarahi samāṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāseṇti|| sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāseṇti|| Katamāni cattāri|| Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ|| la|| Dukkhanirodhagāmiṇi patipadā ariyasaccaṃ||

5. Ye pi² hi keci bhikkhave atītaṃ addhānaṃ samāṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāsesuṃ⁵|| pakāsesanti|| pakāseṇti|| sabbe te imāni cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāseṇti|| Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti yogo karaṇiyo|| la-[pe]|| Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmiṇi patipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti||

7. (7) *Vitakkā.*

2. Mā⁶ bhikkhave pāpake akusale vitakke⁷ vitakkeyyātha⁸|| seyyathidāṃ kāmavitakkaṃ vyāpādavitakkaṃ vihim-savitakkaṃ|| Taṃ kissa hetuṃ||

3. Nete bhikkhave vitakkā atthasamhitā⁹ nādirahma-

¹ B¹ adds pi. ² missing in S¹⁻³. ³ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁴ here S¹⁻³ have -pe- omitting the sequel and number 4.

⁵ S¹⁻³ insert -pe- ⁶ missing in S¹.

⁷ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁸ S¹⁻³ vitakketha.

⁹ S¹ te he bhi¹⁰ vi¹⁰ anathasamhitā.

cariyākā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya¹ na nibbānāya samvattanti ti² ||

4. Vitakkentā³ ca kho tumhe bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti vitakkeyyātha⁴ || [pe] || ayam dukkhanirodho ti vitakkeyyātha⁵ || ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti vitakkeyyātha⁶ || Tam kissa hetu⁷ ||

5. Ete bhikkhave vitakkā atthasaṃhitā ete brahmacariyākā ete ādibrahmacariyākā ete nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya⁸ sambodhāya⁹ nibbānāya samvattanti¹⁰ || Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo¹¹ la-pe¹² || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti¹³ ||

8. (8) Cintā.

2. Mā bhikkhave pāpakam akusalam cittam cinteyyātha¹⁴ || Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā¹⁵ || Antavā loko ti vā Anantavā loko ti vā¹⁶ || Tam jivam tam sarīran ti vā¹⁷ || Aññam jivam aññam sarīran ti vā¹⁸ || Hoti Tathāgato parammaraṇā ti vā¹⁹ || Na hoti Tathāgato parammaraṇā ti²⁰ vā²¹ || Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato parammaraṇā ti vā²² || Neva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato parammaraṇā ti vā²³ || Tam kissa hetu²⁴ ||

3. Nesā bhikkhave cintā atthasaṃhitā nādibrahmacariyākā²⁵ na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya²⁶ na nibbānāya samvattanti²⁷ ||

4. Cintentā ca²⁸ kho tumhe bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti cinteyyātha²⁹ || pe³⁰ || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti cinteyyātha³¹ || Tam kissa hetu³² ||

5. Esa bhikkhave cintā atthasaṃhitā esā ādibrahmacariyākā³³ esā nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiñ-

¹ S¹⁻³ omit na sam^o ² B¹ vitakkantā.

³ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁴ S¹⁻³ abhisambodhāya.

⁵ S¹⁻³ cintetha. ⁶ S¹⁻³ omit ti. ⁷ B¹⁻² °cariyākā.

⁸ missing in S¹. ⁹ missing in B¹.

ñāya sambodhāya nibbānaya⁷ samvattati⁸ Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo⁹ la-pe¹⁰ ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti¹¹ yogo karaṇiyo ti¹²

9. (9) Viggāhikā.

2. Mā bhikkhave viggāhikakatham katheyyātha² Na tvam imaṃ dhammavinayam ājānāsi³ aham imaṃ⁴ dhammavinayam ājānāmi⁵ kiṃ tvam imaṃ dhammavinayam ājānissasi⁶ Micchāpaṭipanno tvam asi⁷ aham asmi⁸ sammāpaṭipanno⁹ Pure vacaniyam pacchā avaca pacchā vacaniyam pure avaca¹⁰ Sahitam me asahitan te¹¹ Āciṇṇa¹² te viparāvattam¹³ Āropito te vādo¹⁴ cara¹⁵ vādappamokkhāya Niggahito si nibbēṭhehi¹⁶ sace pahosi ti¹⁷ Tam kissa hetu¹⁸

3. Nesā bhikkhave kathā atthasamhitā nādirahmacariyikā⁹ na nibbidāya na virūgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati¹⁰

4. Kathentā ca kho tumhe bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti katheyyātha¹¹ pe¹² Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti katheyyātha¹³ Tam kissa hetu¹⁴

5. Esā hi bhikkhave kathā¹⁵ pa¹⁶ yogo karaṇiyo ti¹⁷

10. (10) Kathā.

2. Mā bhikkhave anekavihitaṃ tiracchānakatham katheyyātha¹⁰ seyyathidaṃ¹¹ Rājakatham¹² corakatham¹³ mahāmatthakatham¹⁴ senākatham¹⁵ bhayakatham¹⁶ suddhakatham¹⁷ annakatham¹⁸ pānakatham¹⁹ vatthakatham²⁰ sayana-katham²¹ mālākatham²² gandha²³ nāti²⁴ yāna²⁵ gāma²⁶ nigama²⁷ nagara²⁸ janapada²⁹ itthi³⁰ purisa³¹ sura³²

¹ S¹ nibbāya.

² S¹⁻³ viggāhika (S¹ viggāhi-) kathā kathetha.

³ S¹ omits imaṃ, S³ all the phrase. ⁴ S¹⁻³ ajā^o

⁶ B¹ asmiṃ and inserts aham asi after tvam asi.

⁶ B¹ adhiciṇṇan. ⁷ S¹ capara. ⁸ B¹ nibbedhehi vā.

⁹ S¹ °cariyikā. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ kathetha. ¹¹ S¹ mālā^o

¹² S¹⁻³ omits purisa^o ¹³ S¹ sura^o

visikhā¹ kumbhatthāna² pubbhapeta³ nānatta⁴ lokak-
khayikaṃ samuddakkhāyikaṃ itibhavābhavakathaṃ iti vā⁵ ||
Taṃ kissa hetu⁶ ||

3. Nesā bhikkhave kathā atthasaṃhitā nādirahmacari-
yikā⁷ na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasa-
māya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya⁸ saṃvat-
tati⁹ ||

4. Kathentā ca kho tumhe bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti
katheyyātha¹⁰ Ayam dukkhasamudayo ti¹¹ katheyyātha¹² Ayam
dukkhanirodho¹³ ti¹⁴ katheyyātha¹⁵ Ayam dukkhanirodhagā-
mini paṭipadā ti¹⁶ katheyyātha¹⁷ || Taṃ kissa hetu¹⁸ ||

5. Esū bhikkhave kathā atthasaṃhitā esā ādirahmacari-
yikā¹⁹ esā nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiñ-
ñāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati²⁰ || Tasmāti ha
bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti yogo karaṇiyo²¹ la-[pe]²² Ayam
dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti²³ ||

Samādhivaggo pathamo²⁴ ||

Tassuddānaṃ²⁵ ||

Samādhī Paṭisallāpa²⁶ Kulaputtā²⁷ apare dve²⁸ ||

Samānabrāhmaṇā²⁹ Vitakkā³⁰ Cintā³¹ Viggāhikā

Kathā ti³² ||

CHAPTER II.

DIHAMMACAKKAPAVATTANA-VAGGO DUTIYO.

11. (1) *Tathāgatenā vutta 1.*

1. Evam me sutaṃ¹ ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Bārāṇa-
siyaṃ viharati Isipatane Migadāye² ||

¹ S¹ °petha³ S¹ has only °pe⁴ ² B¹⁻² °cariyakā.

³ S¹ inserts na. ⁴ S¹ nirodho. ⁵ S¹⁻³ omī tam⁶

⁶ S¹⁻³ pathamo vāggo samatto. ⁷ S¹⁻³ uddānaṃ.

⁸ S¹⁻³ °sallāpā. ⁹ S¹ °putto. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ dve.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ samaṇā omitting brāhmaṇā. ¹² S¹⁻³ add ca.

¹³ S¹⁻³ citta. ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ kathenacāti.

¹⁵ this phrase in S¹⁻³ only.

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi||
Dve me bhikkhave antā pabbajitena na sevittabbā| Ka-
tame dve||

3. Yo cāyaṃ kāmesu kāmesu khallikānuyogo hino gam-
mo puthujjaniko¹ anariyo anattasamphito|| yo cāyaṃ atta-
kilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anattasamphito|| Ete te
bhikkhave ubho ante anupakaṇṇa majjhimā paṭipadā Ta-
thagatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇi nāpakaraṇi upa-
samāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati||

4. Katamā ca sā bhikkhave majjhimā paṭipadā Tatha-
gatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇi nāpakaraṇi upasaṃ-
āya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati|| Ayam
eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo² seyyathidaṃ|| sammadiṭṭhi
sammāsāṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammajjivo
sammāvāyamo sammāsati sammāsamadhī|| Ayam kho sā
bhikkhave majjhimā paṭipadā Tthagatena abhisambuddhā
cakkhu³ ñāṇa⁴ karaṇi upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya
nibbānāya samvattati||

5. Idam kho pana bhikkhave dukkham ariyasaccam||
Jāti pi dukkhā jarā pi dukkhā vyādhi pi dukkhā mara-
ṇam pi dukkham sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā
pi dukkhā⁵ appiyehi sampayogo dukkho piyehi vippayogo
dukkho⁶ yam piccham na labhati⁷ tam pi dukkham⁸ sam-
khittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi⁹ dukkhā||

6. Idam kho pana⁵ bhikkhave dukkhasamudayam ariya-
saccam⁶|| Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā nandi rāgasahaga-
tā tatra tatrābhinandini⁷ seyyathidaṃ|| Kamataṇhā bha-
vataṇhā vibhavataṇhā||

7. Idam kho⁷ pana bhikkhave⁸ dukkhanirodham ariya-
saccam|| Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo
paṇinissaggo mutti anālayo||

8. Idam kho pana bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminī pa-

¹ B¹ pothuj^o — the text of B², after a long interruption,
reappears here at thuj^o with the sheet dhāh.

² S¹⁻³ B² omīti soka^o ³ B¹ labblati. ⁴ in B¹⁻² only.

⁵ B¹ puts pana before kho.

⁶ B² saccam without ariya. ⁷ B¹ vo.

⁸ S¹ inserts here dukkham ariyasaccam.

tipadā ariyasaccam¹ || Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo²
seyyathidaṃ³ sammāditthi⁴ la-pe⁵ sammāsamādhi⁶ ||

9. Idam dukkham ariyasaccan ti me bhikkhave pubbe
ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi nānam udapādi
paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi⁷ || Tam kho
panidaṃ dukkham ariyasaccam pariññeyyan ti me bhikkhave
pubbe⁸ la⁹ pariññātan ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussu-
tesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi¹⁰ pe¹¹ āloko udapādi¹² ||

10. Idam dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan ti me bhikkhave
pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi nānam
udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi¹³ ||
Tam kho panidaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ¹⁴ ariyasaccam¹⁵ pahā-
tabban ti me bhikkhave pubbe¹⁶ la-pe¹⁷ pahman ti me bhik-
khave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi¹⁸
pe¹⁹ āloko udapādi²⁰ ||

11. Idam dukkhanirodham ariyasaccan ti me bhikkhave
pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi nānam
udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi²¹ ||
Tam kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam²² sacchi-
kātabban ti me bhikkhave pubbe²³ la-pe²⁴ sacchikatan ti
me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum
udapādi²⁵ pe²⁶ āloko udapādi²⁷ ||

12. Idam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan ti
me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum
udapādi nānam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi ālo-
ko udapādi²⁸ || Tam kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī
paṭipadā ariyasaccam bhāvetabban ti me bhikkhave²⁹ pa³⁰
bhāvitan ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu
cakkhum udapādi nānam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā
udapādi āloko udapādi³¹ ||

13. Yāva kīvaṇca me bhikkhave imesu catūsu ariyasac-
cesu evaṃ tiparivattaṃ dvādasakāraṃ yathābhūtaṃ nā-
nadassanaṃ na suvisuddham³² ahoṣi³³ neva tāvāham³⁴ bhik-

¹ S¹⁻³ ananussutem^o āloko udapādi.

² S¹ B² samudaya.

³ S¹ saccanti B² saccam *omitting* ariya.

⁴ S¹⁻³ have pubbe ananussutesu^o āloko udapādi.

⁵ B¹⁻² visuddham. ⁶ B¹ tāham.

khavē sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇa-brāhmaṇiṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammā-sambodhim abhisambuddho ti¹ paccāññasiṃṃṃ

14. Yato ca kho me bhikkhave imesu catusu ariyasaccesu evaṃ tiparivaṭṭam dvādasākāraṃ yathābhūtaṃ nānadassanaṃ suvisuddham aho siṃṃ athāham bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambuddho ti² paccāññasiṃṃṃ nāpaṇca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi Akuppā me cetovimutti³ āyam antimaṃ jātiṃ natthidāni punabbhavo tiṃṃ

15. Idam avoca Bhagavāṃṃ attamaṇā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavato bhasitaṃ abhinandunṃṃ imasmiṃ ca pana veyyakaraṇasmim bhaññamāne āyasmato⁴ Koṇḍañña⁵ virajaṃ vitamalaṃ dhammacakkhū udapādiṃ yaṃ kiñci samudaya⁶ dhammaṃ⁶ sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ tiṃṃ

16. Evaṃ⁷ pavattite ca pana Bhagavatā dhammacakke Bhumma devā saddam anussāvesunṃṃ Etam Bhagavatā Bārāṇasiyam Isipatane Migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkam pavattitaṃ appativattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmaṇā vā kenaci vā lokasmin tiṃṃ

17. Bhummaṇaṃ devānaṃ saddam sutvā Cātummahārājikā devā saddam anussāvesunṃṃ Etam Bhagavatā Bārāṇasiyam Isipatane Migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkam pavattitaṃ appativattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmaṇā vā kenaci vā lokasmin tiṃṃ

18. Cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saddam sutvā Tāvātimsā devā⁸ Yāmā devā Tusitā devā Nimmānaratī devā Paranimittavasavattino⁹ devā Brahmakāyika devā saddam anussāvesunṃṃ Etam Bhagavatā Bārāṇasiyam Isipatane Migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkam pavattitaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ omit ti. ² S³ omit ti.

³ B¹ vimutti *without* ceto. ⁴ B¹ āyasmāto.

⁵ B¹ koṇḍassa. ⁶ B¹ samudayaṃ ⁷ in B¹⁻² only.

⁸ S¹⁻³ insert saddam anusāvesunṃ -pe-

⁹ B¹ vatti.

appativattiyam samapeṇa vā brāhmaṇeṇa vā deveṇa vā
Māreṇa vā Brahmūṇā vā kenaci vā lokasmin tiṃṃ

19. Iti ha tena khaṇeṇa tena layeṇa¹ tena muhutteṇa
yāva Brahmālokaṃ saddo abbhuggacchi² ayaṃ ca dasasa-
hassī lokadhātu³ saṃkampi sampakampi sampavedhiṃ ap-
pamāṇo ca ulāro obhāso loka pātur ahoṣi atikkamma de-
vaṇaṃ devānubhāvaṇ tiṃṃ

20. Atha kho Bhagavā udānaṃ udānesiṃṃ Aññāsi vata
bho Koṇḍaṇṇo aññāsi vata bho Koṇḍaṇṇo tiṃṃ Iti hidam
āyasmato Koṇḍaṇṇassa Aññāta-Koṇḍaṇṇo⁴ tveva⁵ nāmaṃ
ahoṣi tiṃṃ

12. (2) Tathāgatenā vutta 2.

2. Idaṃ dukkham ariyasaccāṇaṃ ti bhikkhave tathāgataṇaṃ
pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi naṇaṃ
udapādi paṇṇa udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādiṃṃ
Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkham ariyasaccāṇaṃ pariññeyyaṇ ti
bhikkhave tathāgataṇaṃ pubbeṃ la-peṃ pariññātaṇ ti bhik-
khave tathāgataṇaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cak-
khum udapādiṃ peṃ āloko udapādiṃṃ

3. Idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccāṇaṃ ti bhikkhave ta-
thāgataṇaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum uda-
pādiṃ peṃ āloko udapādiṃṃ Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkha-
samudayaṃ ariyasaccāṇaṃ pahātabbaṇ ti bhikkhave tatha-
gataṇaṃ pubbeṃ la⁶ pahīnaṇ ti bhikkhave tathāgataṇaṃ
pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādiṃ peṃ
āloko udapādiṃṃ

4. Idaṃ dukkhanirodham ariyasaccāṇaṃ ti bhikkhave Ta-
thāgataṇaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum uda-
pādiṃ peṃ āloko udapādiṃṃ Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkha-
nirodham ariyasaccāṇaṃ sacchikātabbaṇ ti tathāgataṇaṃ pubbeṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ omīṭ tenalayeṇa.

² B¹ abbhugacchi S¹⁻³ abbhuggaṇchi B² abbhuggachati.

³ S¹ dasahassī B¹⁻² saḥassī^o

⁴ B¹⁻² aññāta-koṇḍaṇṇo S¹⁻³ aññākoṇḍaṇṇo (S³ -ñña).

⁵ B¹⁻² teva. ⁶ S¹⁻³ ananū^o dhammesu -pe-

⁷ S¹⁻³ omīṭ tathāgataṇaṃ^o

la-pe¹ sacchikataṇ ti bhikkhave tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi² pe³ āloko udapādi⁴ ||

5. Idam¹ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccan ti bhikkhave tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi nāṇam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi² || Tam kho paṇidam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccam bhavetabban ti bhikkhave tathāgatānaṃ pubbe³ la-pe⁴ bhavitaṇ ti bhikkhave tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi nāṇam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi ti⁵ ||

13. (3) *Khandhu.*

2. Cattārimāni bhikkhave ariyasaccāni¹ katamāni² cattāri³ || Dukkham ariyasaccan⁴ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariya⁵ || dukkhanirodham ariya⁶ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccan⁷ ||

3. Katamañca bhikkhave dukkham ariyasaccan¹ || Pañcupādanakkhandhā tissa vacaniyaṃ² seyyathidam³ || Rūpūpādanakkhandho⁴ la⁵ viññānūpādanakkhandho⁶ || Idam⁷ vuccati bhikkhave dukkham ariyasaccan⁸ ||

4. Katamañca bhikkhave dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan¹ || Yayaṃ taṇhā ponobbavikā² nandirāgasahagatā³ tatra tatatrābhinandini⁴ seyyathidam⁵ kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vi-bhavataṇhā⁶ || Idam⁷ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan⁸ ||

5. Katamañca bhikkhave dukkhanirodham ariyasaccan¹ || Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo² || Idam³ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodham ariyasaccan⁴ ||

6. Katamañca bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccan¹ || Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo² seyyathidam³ sammāditṭhi⁴ la-pe⁵ sammāsamādhi⁶ || Idam⁷ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccan⁸ ||

¹ B¹ ayam. ² B² katamāri.

³ S¹⁻³ add katame pañca. ⁴ B² pona (B¹ ponva-) bha⁵

⁵ B¹ S¹ nandi⁶ ⁶ B² nandini B¹ -dini.

7. Imāni kho bhikkhave ariyasaccāni¹ Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave² Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo³ la-pe⁴ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti⁵ ||

14. (4) Āyatana.

2. Cattārimāni bhikkhave ariyasaccāni¹ Ayam² dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccam³ ||

3. Katamañca bhikkhave dukkham ariyasaccam⁴ Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni tissa vacaniyam⁵ katamāni cha⁶ Cakkhāyatanam⁷ la⁸ manāyatanam⁹ Idam vuccati bhikkhave dukkham ariyasaccam¹⁰ ||

4. Katamañca bhi¹ dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam² Yāyam taṇhā ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā³ tatra ta-trābhinandini⁴ seyyathidaṃ kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā⁵ Idam vuccati bhikkhave dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam⁶ ||

5. Katamañca bhi¹ dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam² yo tasseva taṇhaya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo³ Idam vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam⁴ ||

6. Katamañca bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccam¹ Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo² seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi³ la-pe⁴ sammāsamādhi⁵ Idam vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccam⁶ ||

7. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri ariyasaccāni¹ Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo² la-pe³ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti⁴ ||

15. (5) Dhāraṇa 1.

2. Dhāretha no tumhe bhikkhave mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni ti¹ ||

3. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etaḍ

¹ as in the preceding sutta. ² in S¹⁻³ only. ³ S¹ nandi⁴

⁴ B¹ °nandini B² °nandini. ⁵ S³ omits ti.

avoca¹ Ahaṃ kho bhante dhāremi Bhagavatā² cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni ti³ ||

Yathā kathaṃ pana tvam bhikkhu dhāresi mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni ti⁴ ||

4. Dukkhaṃ khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā pathamam ariyasaccam desitaṃ dhāremi⁵ dukkhasamudayaṃ khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dutiyam⁶ ariyasaccam desitaṃ dhāremi⁷ dukkhanirodhaṃ khvāhaṃ bhante⁸ Bhagavatā tatiyam ariyasaccam dhāremi⁹ dukkhanirodhagāminip¹⁰ paṭipadam khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā¹¹ catuttham ariyasaccam desitaṃ dhāremi¹² || Evaṃ¹³ khvāhaṃ bhante dhāremi Bhagavatā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni ti¹⁴ ||

5. Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu dhāresi mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni¹⁵ || Dukkhaṃ kho bhikkhu mayā pathamam ariyasaccam desitaṃ tathā naṃ dhārehi¹⁶ pe¹⁷ dukkhanirodhagāminipāṭipadam¹⁸ kho bhikkhu mayā catuttham ariyasaccam desitaṃ tathā naṃ dhārehi¹⁹ ||

6. Evaṃ kho²⁰ bhikkhu dhārehi²¹ mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni²² || Tasmā ti ha bhikkhu Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo²³ la-pe²⁴ || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti²⁵ ||

16. (6) Dhāraṇa 2.

2. Dhāretha no tumhe bhikkhave mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni ||

3. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca¹ Ahaṃ kho bhante dhāremi Bhagavatā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni ti² ||

Yathā kathaṃ pana tvam bhikkhu dhāresi mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni ti³ ||

¹ missing in S³.

² S³ has -pe- instead of yathākathaṃ^o

³ S¹⁻³ add pi. ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁵ B¹⁻² °gāmini.

⁶ bhagavatā^o till bhante dhāremi is missing in S¹⁻³.

⁷ B¹ inserts pi. ⁸ S¹⁻³ desitāniti. ⁹ S¹ °gāmini^o

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ vo. ¹¹ S³ dhāresi. ¹² missing in S¹⁻³.

4. Dukkham khvāham¹ bhante Bhagavatā pathamam ariyasaccam desitam dhāremi|| Yo hi koci bhante samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ vadeyya|| Netam dukkham pathamam ariyasaccam yaṃ² samaṇena³ Gotamena desitam|| aham etaṃ dukkham pathamam ariyasaccam paccakkhaya aññaṃ dukkham pathamam ariyasaccam paññāpessāmi ti netam thānam vijjati||

5—6. Dukkhasamudayaṃ khvāham⁴ bhante Bhagavatā|| la||

7. Dukkhanirodhagāminin⁵ paṭipadaṃ khvāham⁶ bhante⁶ Bhagavatā catuttham ariyasaccam desitam dhāremi|| Yo hi koci bhante samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ vadeyya|| Netam dukkhanirodhagāminipāṭipadā⁷ catuttham ariyasaccam yaṃ² samaṇena Gotamena desitam|| aham etaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminin paṭipadaṃ catuttham ariyasaccam paccakkhaya aññaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminin paṭipadaṃ catuttham ariyasaccam paññāpessāmi ti netam thānam vijjati||

8. Evaṃ khvāham bhante dhāremi Bhagavatā cattari ariyasaccāni desitaṃ ti||

9. Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu dhāresi mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni|| Dukkham kho bhikkhu mayā pathamam ariyasaccam desitam tatthā nam dharehi|| Yo hi koci bhikkhu samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ vadeyya|| Netam dukkham pathamam ariyasaccam samaṇena Gotamena desitam|| aham etaṃ dukkham pathamam ariyasaccam paccakkhaya aññaṃ dukkham ariyasaccam paññāpessāmi ti netam thānam vijjati|| Dukkhasamudayaṃ kho bhikkhu|| la|| Dukkhanirodhaṃ kho bhikkhu|| la⁸|| Dukkhanirodhagāminipāṭipadaṃ⁹ kho bhikkhu mayā catuttham ariyasaccam desitam tatthā nam dharehi|| Yohi koci bhikkhu samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ vadey-

¹ S¹⁻³ khoham. ² in B¹⁻² only. ³ S³ inserts vā.

⁴ B¹ gāmini. ⁵ S¹⁻³ kho. ⁶ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁷ B¹ dukkham^o S¹⁻³ gāminin (B¹ -ni) paṭipadaṃ.

⁸ the abridgment in S¹⁻³ is thus: pathamam ariyasaccam paccakkha -pe- paññāpessāmi ti netam thānam vijjati -pe-

⁹ S¹⁻³ gāmini^o

ya Netam dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā¹ catuttham ariyasaccam yam² samaṇena Gotamena desitam³ aham etaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadam³ catuttham ariyasaccam paccakkhāya aññam dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadam³ catuttham⁴ ariyasaccam paññāpessāmi netaṃ tñānam vijjati⁵ ||

9. Evaṃ kho tvam² bhikkhu dhārehi⁵ mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni⁴ || Tasmā ti ha bhikkhu Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo⁶ la-pe⁷ || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī patipadā ti⁶ yogo karaṇiyo ti⁸ ||

17. (7) Avijjā.

2. ⁷Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu⁹ 'nisīdi¹⁰ ||

3. Ekam antaṃ nisīno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca¹¹ || Avijjā avijjā ti⁸ bhante vuccati¹² || Katamā nu kho bhante avijjā kittāvatā ca⁹ avijjagato hoti ti¹³ ||

4. Yam kho bhikkhu dukkhe aññānam dukkhasamudayo aññānam dukkhanirodhe aññānam dukkhanirodhagāminiyā¹⁰ patipadāya¹¹ aññānam ayam vuccati bhikkhu avijjā ettāvatā ca¹² avijjagato hoti ti¹³ ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhu Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo⁶ la-pe⁷ || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī patipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti⁸ ||

18. (8) Vijjā.

2. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami¹ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi² ||

3. Ekam antaṃ nisīmo kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca³ || Vijjā vijjā ti⁴ bhante vuccati⁵ || Katamā nu kho bhante vijjā⁶ kittāvatā ca vijjagato hoti ti⁷ ||

¹ S¹ 'gāmini' B¹ 'patipadam. ² missing in S¹⁻³.

³ S¹⁻³ 'gāmini' ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁵ S¹⁻³ dhāresi.

⁶ S¹⁻³ patipadanti. ⁷ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁸ S¹ omits ti.

⁹ missing in S¹. ¹⁰ B¹ 'gāmini' S³ 'gāminiyā.

¹¹ S¹ padāya omitting paṭi. ¹² S¹⁻³ omit avijjā⁹

¹³ S¹⁻³ add kho. ¹⁴ S³ pavuccati. ¹⁵ S¹⁻³ add ti.

4. Yaṃ kho bhikkhu dukkhe ñāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminipati-padāya¹ ñāṇaṃ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu vijjā² || Ettāvata ca vijjagato hoti³ ||

5. Tasmā tiha bhikkhu Idaṃ dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo⁴ la-pe⁵ ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti ||

19. (9) *Sanhāsana*.

2. Idaṃ dukkham ariyasaccan ti bhikkhave mayā paññattam⁶ tattha aparimāṇā⁷ vaṇṇā⁸ vyañjanā aparimāṇā saṃkāsanā⁹ itipidaṃ dukkham ariyasaccan ti ||

3. Idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ¹⁰ la ||

4. Idaṃ dukkhanirodham¹¹ [la]¹² ||

5. Idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccan ti¹³ bhikkhave mayā paññattam¹⁴ tattha aparimāṇā vaṇṇā aparimāṇā vyañjanā aparimāṇā saṃkāsanā itipidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā¹⁵ ariyasaccan ti ||

6. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhu Idaṃ dukkhanti yogo karaṇiyo¹⁶ la-pe¹⁷ || Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti ||

20. (10) *Tathā*.

2. Cattārimāni bhikkhave tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni¹⁸ katamāni cattāri ||

3. Idaṃ dukkhan ti bhikkhave tatham¹⁹ etam avitatham etam anaññatatham etam²⁰ ||

4. Ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti tatham etam avitatham etam anaññatham etam²¹ ||

5. Ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti tatham etam avitatham etam anaññatham etam²² ||

¹ S¹⁻³ °gāminiyā pati° ² B¹⁻² hoti ti.

³ S¹⁻³ °māṇa always. ⁴ S¹⁻³ vaṇṇo. ⁵ sam always.

⁶ in 3 and 4, which they give complete, S¹⁻³ have always sam instead of saṃkāsanā.

⁷ S³ saccam S¹ sacca.

⁸ S³ B¹ °gāmini B¹ paṭipada.

⁹ S¹ tatham S³ tatham corrected from tathām.

6. Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti tatham etam avitatham etam anaññatham etaṃ ||

7. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri tatthāni avitathāni anaññathāni || Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave idaṃ dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo || la-pa || Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇi yoti ||

Dhammacakkapavattanavaggo¹ dutiyo ||

Tassa² uddānaṃ ||

Tathāgatenā³ dve vuttā⁴ ||

Khandhā⁵ Āyatanena⁶ ca ||

Dhāraṇāya⁷ dve vuttā ||

Avijjā Vijjā⁸ Saṅkāsanā⁹ Tathena cū ti ||

CHAPTER III.

KOTIGĀMA-VAGGO TATIYO.

21. (1) *Vijjā* 1.

1. Evam me sutam¹⁰ ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vajjisu¹¹ viharati Koṭigāme¹² ||

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi || Catunnaṃ bhikkhave ariyasaccānaṃ ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evaṃ idaṃ dīgham addhānaṃ sandhāvitāṃ saṃsaritāṃ mamañceva tumhākañca || katamesaṃ catunnaṃ ||

3. Dukkhasa bhikkhave ariyasaccassa ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evaṃ idaṃ dīgham addhānaṃ sandhāvitāṃ saṃsaritāṃ mamañceva tumhākañca || Dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassa¹³ pa¹³ || Dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa¹³ || Dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadāya¹⁴ ariyasaccassa ananubodhā

¹ S¹⁻³ pavattanavaggo. ² missing in S¹⁻³.

³ S¹⁻³ insert me B² ca. ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ S¹⁻³ khandha. ⁶ S¹⁻³ āyatanāni.

⁷ S¹⁻³ dhāraṇena.

⁸ B² avijjā. ⁹ S¹⁻³ sam corrected from tam in S¹.

¹⁰ this phrase in S¹⁻³ only. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ Vajjusu. ¹² S¹⁻³ koḷi^o

¹³ complete in S¹⁻³ B².

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ °gamini (S³ ni) yā S¹ °patipadā ti.

dhā appaṭivedhā evaṃ dīgham addhānaṃ sandhāvitam saṃsariṭam mamañceva tumhākañcaṃṃṃ

4. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave dukkham ariyasaccam anubuddham¹ paṭividdham²ṃṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccam anubuddham paṭividdhamṃṃ dukkhanirodham ariyasaccamṃṃ peṃṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccam anubuddham paṭividdhamṃṃṃ Ucchinā bhavataṇhā khīṇā bhavanetti natthidāni punabbhavo tiṃṃṃ

5. Idam avoca Bhagavāṃṃṃ peṃṃ etad avoca satthāṃṃṃ
Catunnam ariyasaccānaṃṃṃ yathābhūtam adassanāṃṃṃ
Samsitam³ dīgham addhānaṃṃṃ tāsu tāsveva jātisūṃṃṃ
Yāni⁴ etāni dīṭṭhāniṃṃṃ bhavanetti samūhatāṃṃṃ
Ucchinnaṃṃṃ mūlaṃ dukkhassaṃṃṃ natthidāni punabbhavo tiṃṃṃ

22. (2) *Vijjā* 2.

2. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Idam dukkhanti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānantiṃṃṃ Ayam dukkhasamudayo ti yathā⁵ nappajānantiṃṃṃ Ayam dukkhanirodho ti yathā⁶ nappajānantiṃṃṃ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipada ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānantiṃṃṃ na me⁷ te bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā⁸ samanasammatā brāhmaṇesu vā⁹ brāhmaṇa sammatāṃṃṃ na ca pañcete āyasmanto¹⁰ sāmaññattham¹¹ vā brahmāññattham¹² vā dīṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantiṃṃṃ

3. Ye ca kho keci¹² bhikkhave sammaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānantiṃṃṃ peṃṃṃ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānantiṃṃṃ te kho me bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva¹³ samanasammatā brāhmaṇesu ca¹³ brāhmaṇasammatāṃṃṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ ananubuddham ² S¹ appaṭividdham.

³ S¹ samsatam S³ samsaram B² saṃsariṭam.

⁴ S¹⁻³ tāni. ⁵ S¹⁻³ ucchinna. ⁶ S¹ pajānanti.

⁷ S¹⁻³ ime *instead of* na me.

⁸ S³ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇesu vā.

⁹ samaṇā vā *instead of* samaṇā vā *missing in* S¹.

¹⁰ B² āyasmantā S¹⁻³ add yāsā.

¹¹ B² aññattham. ¹² S¹ koci. ¹³ S¹⁻³ vā.

te ca paṇāyasmanto sūmaññatthañ¹ ca brāhmaññatthañ¹ ca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasam-
pajja viharanti ti² ||

4. Idam avoca Bhagavā³ pe etad avoca satthā⁴ ||

Ye dukkhaṃ nappajānanti⁵ atho⁶ dukkhassa sambhavaṃ⁷
Yattha ca sabbaso dukkhaṃ⁸ asesam uparujjhati⁹ || 1

Taṅca maggaṃ na jānanti¹⁰ dukkhupasamaḡāmināṃ¹¹

Cetovimuttihiṇā te¹² atho paññāvimuttiyā¹³

Abhabbā¹⁴ te antakiriyāya¹⁵ te ve¹⁶ jātijarūpagā¹⁷ || 2

Ye ca dukkhaṃ pajānanti¹⁸ atho dukkhassa sambhavaṃ¹⁹

Yattha ca sabbaso dukkhaṃ²⁰ asesam uparujjhati²¹ || 3

Taṅca maggaṃ pajānanti²² dukkhupasamaḡāmināṃ²³

Ceto vimutthāsampannā²⁴ atho paññāvimuttiyā²⁵

Bhabbā te antakiriyāya²⁶ na ti jātijarūpagā²⁷ ti²⁸ || 4

23. (3) *Sammāsambuddho.*

1-2. Sāvattihi¹ || Cattārimāni bhikkhave ariyasaccāni²
katamāni cattāri³ ||

3. Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ⁴ la-pe⁵ dukkhanirodhagāmiṇi
paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ⁶ imāni⁷ kho bhikkhavave cattāri ari-
yasaccāni⁸ ||

4. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave⁹ catunnam ariyasaccānaṃ ya-
thābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhattā Tathāgato arahāṃ sammā-
sambuddho ti vuccati¹⁰ ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhaṃ ti yogo karaṇiyo¹¹
la-pe¹² Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmiṇi paṭipadā ti yogo kara-
niyo ti¹³ ||

24. (4) *Araham.*

1. Sāvattihi¹ ||

2. Ye hi keci bhikkhave atītaṃ addhānaṃ arahanto sam-
māsambuddhā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuḡijhiṃsu² sabbe te
cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuḡijhiṃsu³ ||

¹ B² aññattaṃ. ² S³ athakho. ³ S¹ abhabbo.

⁴ in B¹ only.

⁵ S³ dukkhasampajānanti instead of dukkhaṃ⁶

⁶ in B¹⁻² only. ⁷ S¹ imā. ⁸ S¹ bhive. ⁹ in B¹⁻² only.

Saṃyuttam V.

3. Ye pi¹ hi keci bhikkhave anāgatam addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā yathabhūtam abhisambujjhissanti² sabbe te cattari ariyasaccāni yathabhūtam abhisambujjhissanti³ ||

4. Ye pi hi keci bhikkhave etarahi arahanto sammāsambuddhā yathabhūtam abhisambujjhanti⁴ sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathabhūtam abhisambujjhanti⁵ || Katamāni cattāri⁶ ||

5. Dukkham ariyasaccam⁷ dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam⁸ dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam⁹ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam¹⁰ ||

6. Ye pi¹ hi keci bhikkhave atitā addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā yathabhūtam abhisambujjhissanti² abhisambujjhanti³ sabbe te imāni cattari ariyasaccāni yathabhūtam abhisambujjhanti⁴ ||

7. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo⁵ la-pe⁶ || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti⁷ ||

25. (5) *Āsavakkhayo.*

2. Jānato ham³ bhikkhave passato āsavānam khayam vadāmi no ajānato apassato⁴ Kiñca⁵ bhikkhave jānato⁶ passato āsavānam khayam hoti⁷ ||

3. Idam dukkhan ti bhikkhave jānato passato āsavānam khāyo hoti⁸ Ayam dukkhasamudayo ti⁹ pe¹⁰ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti jānato passato āsavānam khayam hoti¹¹ ||

4. Evam kho bhikkhave⁸ jānato evam passato āsavānam khayam hoti⁹ || Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo¹⁰ la [pe]¹¹ ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti. .

26. (6) *Mittā.*

2. Ye hi keci¹⁰ bhikkhave anukampeyyātha¹¹ ye ca sotabbuṇ¹² maññeyyūṇ¹³ mittā vā amaccā vā ñāti vā sālohita

¹ missing in S¹⁻³. ² S¹⁻³ insert -pe-

³ S¹⁻³ aham. B² has jānatvāham. ⁴ B¹⁻² S¹ kiñci.

⁵ B² inserts kim.

⁶ S¹⁻³ ti instead of hoti. ⁷ S¹ ti. ⁸ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁹ S¹⁻³ add ti. ¹⁰ S³ omits hi keci. ¹¹ S¹ sotaso.

vā¹ te vo bhikkhave catunnam ariyasaccānam yathābhūtāṃ abhisamayāya samādapetabbā² nivesetabbā paṭiṭṭhāpetabbā³ Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ⁴ ||

3. Dukkassa ariyasaccassa⁵ pe⁶ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā⁷ paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa⁸ ||

4. Ye hi keci² bhikkhave anukampeyyātha³ ye ca sotabba⁴ maññeyyup mittā vā amaccā vā ñāti vā⁵ sālohitā vā⁶ te vo bhikkhave imesaṃ catunnam ariyasaccānam yathābhūtāṃ abhisamayāya samādapetabbā nivesetabbā paṭiṭṭhāpetabbā⁷ ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo⁸ la-pe⁹ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti¹⁰ ||

27. (7) Tathā.

2. Cattārimāni bhikkhave ariyasaccāni kāmāni cattāri¹ ||

3. Dukkham ariyasaccaṃ² pe³ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ⁴ ||

4. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri ariyasaccāni tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni⁶ tasmā ariyasaccāni⁵ vuccanti⁷ ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo⁸ la-pe⁹ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti¹⁰ ||

28. (8) Loko.

2. Cattārimāni bhikkhave ariyasaccāni¹ kāmāni cattāri² ||

3. Dukkham ariyasaccaṃ³ pe⁴ dukkhanirodhagāmini⁵ paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ⁶ ||

4. Sadevake bhikkhave⁸ loke samārake sabrahmake⁹ sassa-maṇabrāhmaṇiṃ paṇḍitaṃ sadevamaṇḍiṃ tathāgato ariyo¹⁰ tasmā ariyasaccāni¹¹ ti vuccanti¹² ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo¹³ la-pe¹⁴ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti¹⁵ ||

¹ B² sammā⁶ always S¹⁻³ samādā⁶ here only. ² B¹⁻² °gāmini.

³ S¹⁻³ sotabba (S¹ -bbā). ⁴ S¹⁻³ omīti ñāti vā.

⁵ missing in S¹⁻³; B¹⁻² add⁶ la⁶ ⁶ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁷ B¹ °ni. ⁸ missing in B². ⁹ missing in S¹.

29. (9) *Parinñeyyam* or *Abhinñeyyam*.

2. Cattārimāni bhikkhave ariyasaccāni¹ katamāni cattāri² ||

3. Dukkham ariyasaccam¹ [pe] dukkhanirodhagāmini pa-
ṭipadā ariyasaccam² || Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri ari-
yasaccāni ||

4. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave catunnam ariyasaccānam atthi
ariyasaccam parinñeyyam² || atthi ariyasaccam pahātabbam ||
atthi ariyasaccam sacchikātabbam³ || atthi ariyasaccam bhā-
vetabbam || Katamaṃ ca bhikkhave ariyasaccam parin-
ñeyyam ||

5. Dukkham bhikkhave ariyasaccam parinñeyyam¹ || duk-
khasamudayam ariyasaccam pahātabbam || dukkhanirodham
ariyasaccam sacchikātabbam || dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭi-
padā ariyasaccam bhāvetabbam ||

6. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave idaṃ dukkhan ti yogo kara-
ṇiyo² la-pe³ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo
karaṇiyo ti⁴ ||

30. (10) *Gavampati*.

1. Ekaṃ samayaṃ⁵ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Cetesu⁶
viharanti Sahaṇcanike⁷ ||

2. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulānaṃ therānaṃ
bhikkhūnaṃ pacchābhattam piṇḍapāṭapattikantānaṃ maṇ-
ḍalamāle⁸ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayam antarā ka-
thā udapādi⁹ || Yo nu kho āvuso dukkham passati duk-
khasamudayam pi so passati dukkhanirodham pi passati
dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadam¹⁰ pi passati ti¹¹ ||

3. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Gavampati there bhikkhū etad
avoca¹² || Sammukhā me tam āvuso Bhagavato sutam sam-
mukhā paṭiggahitaṃ ||

¹ S¹ adds bhāvetabbam. ² S¹ omits atthi^o

³ S¹⁻³ inserts -pe- ⁴ S¹⁻³ omit this phrase.

⁵ S¹ inserts bhagavā. ⁶ S¹ vetisu S³ cetisu.

⁷ S¹⁻³ sahaṇjāni (S¹-na) yaṃ.

⁸ S³ maṇḍala^o S¹ B¹ māle. ⁹ S¹⁻³ gāmini^o alaya^g.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ passati S¹ adds yo dukkham pi so passati.

4. Yo bhikkhave dukkhampassati dukkhasamudayam pi so passati dukkhanirodham pi passati dukkhanirodha-
minipatipadam¹ pi passati² || Yo dukkhasamudayam passati² ||
dukkham pi so passati dukkhanirodham pi passati dukkha-
nirodhagaminipatipadam pi passati³ || Yo dukkhanirodham
passati dukkham pi so³ passati dukkhasamudayam pi pas-
sati⁴ || dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadam pi passati⁵ || Yo duk-
khanirodhagaminipatipadam passati dukkham pi so³ pas-
sati⁶ || dukkhasamudayam pi passati⁷ || dukkhanirodham pi
passati ti⁸ ||

Kotigāmaṇavaggo tatiyo⁹ ||

Tassa⁴ uddānaṃ¹⁰ ||

Dve Vajji⁵ Samnāsambuddho⁶ ||

Arahaṃ Āsavakkhaya⁷ ||

Mittā⁸ Tathā ca Loka ca ||

Parinīṇeyyaṃ⁹ Gavampati ti¹⁰ ||

CHAPTER IV.

SĪMSAPĀVANAVAGGO CATUTTHO.

31. (1) *Simsapā*.

1. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosambiyaṃ viharati Sīm-
sapāvane¹⁰ ||

2. Atha kho Bhagavā parittāni¹¹ sīmsapāpaṇṇāni pāṇiṇā
gahetvā bhikkhū amantesi¹² || Tam kim maññatha bhik-
khave¹³ Katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ yāni vā mayā parittāni
sīmsapāpaṇṇāni pāṇiṇā gahitāni yad idam¹² upari sīmsapā-
vane¹³ ti¹⁴ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ gāminī° always. ² S¹⁻³ omit dukkha°

³ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁵ S¹ sagasaha S³ sahasaga. ⁶ buddho. ⁷ °khayam

⁸ S¹⁻³ mettā B² mettam. ⁹ B¹⁻² abhinīṇeyyaṃ.

¹⁰ B¹ sīsapū° B² sīsa° both always. ¹¹ B¹ repeats parittāni.

¹² S¹ yāni ca S³ ca only, instead of yadidaṃ.

¹³ S¹⁻³ sīmsapāyeti.

Appamattakāni bhante Bhagavatā parittāni sīmsapā-
pannāni pāpinā gahitāni¹ atha kho etāneva bahutarāni yad
idam upari sīmsapāvāne ti² ||

3. Evam eva kho bhikkhave etad eva bahutaraṃ yaṃ vo
mayā abhiññāya anakkhātāṃ³ appamattakam akkhātāṃ⁴ ||

4. Kasmā⁵ cetam bhikkhave mayā anakkhātāṃ⁶ || Na he-
tam bhikkhave atthasaṃhitāṃ nādirahmacariyakam na
nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na
abhiññāya⁷ na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati⁸ tasmā
tam mayā anakkhātāṃ⁹ ||

5. Kiñca bhikkhave mayā akkhātāṃ¹⁰ Idam dukkhan¹¹ ti
bhikkhave mayā akkhātāṃ¹² || Ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti
mayā akkhātāṃ¹³ || Ayaṃ dukkhanirodho¹⁴ ti mayā akkhā-
tāṃ¹⁵ || Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti mayā akkhātāṃ¹⁶ ||

6. Kasmā cetam bhikkhave mayā akkhātāṃ¹⁷ || Etaṃ hi
bhikkhave atthasaṃhitāṃ¹⁸ etaṃ ādirahmacariyakam¹⁹
etaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya
sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati²⁰ tasmā tam akkhātāṃ²¹ ||

7. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo kara-
ṇiyo²² la-pe²³ || Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo
karaṇiyo ti²⁴ ||

32. (2) *Khadīro.*

2. Yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya Ahaṃ dukkham ariya-
saccam yathābhūtam anabhisamecca dukkhasamudayaṃ ari-
yasaccam yathābhūtam anabhisamecca dukkhanirodham
ariyasaccam yathābhūtam anabhisamecca dukkhanirodha-
gāminipaṭipadam ariyasaccam yathābhūtam anabhisamecca
saṃmādukkhassantaṃ karissāmi¹ etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati² ||

3. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yo evaṃ vadeyya Ahaṃ khadi-
rapattānaṃ³ vā palasapattānaṃ⁴ vā āmalakapattānaṃ⁵ vā

¹ S¹⁻³ sīmsapāyeti. ² B¹⁻² omit appa^o ³ S¹⁻³ tasmā.

⁴ S¹⁻³ nābhiññāya *instead of* na abhi^o

⁵ S¹ anakkhātāṃ. ⁶ S¹ nirodha.

⁷ S¹ ayadaripattam S³ ayadapipattānaṃ *instead of* ahaṃ^o

⁸ B¹⁻² sala (B² jā) lapattānaṃ.

⁹ B¹⁻² āmalaki^o (B² kr^o)

puṭaṃ¹ karitvā udakaṃ vā tālapattaṃ vā āharissāmi ti² netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati|| Evam eva kho bhikkhave yo evaṃ vadeyya Ahaṃ dukkham ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca|| la³ [pe]|| sammādukkhassantaṃ karissāmi ti² netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati||

4. Yo ca kho bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya|| Ahaṃ dukkham ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadam ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca sammādukkhassantaṃ karissāmi ti ṭhānaṃ etaṃ vijjati||

5. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yo evaṃ vadeyya|| Ahaṃ paḍumapattānaṃ vā palāsupattānaṃ⁴ vā māluvāpattānaṃ⁵ vā puṭaṃ⁶ karitvā udakaṃ vā tālapattaṃ vā āharissāmi ti² ṭhānaṃ etaṃ vijjati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave yo evaṃ vadeyya|| Ahaṃ dukkham ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca⁷|| la-pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadam ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca⁷ sammādukkhassantaṃ karissāmi ti|| ṭhānaṃ etaṃ vijjati||

6. Tasma ti ha bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo|| la-pe|| Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti||

33. (3) Daṇḍo.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave daṇḍo uparivehāsaṃ khitto sakim pi mūlena nipatati⁸ sakim pi majjhena nipatati⁹ sakim pi aggena nipatati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave avijjānīvaraṇā sattā taṇhāsamyojanā¹⁰ sandhāvanta¹¹ samsaranta¹² sakim pi asmā lokā paraṃ lokam gacchanti sakim pi parasmā lokā imaṃ lokam āgacchanti|| Taṃ kissa hetu|| Adiṭṭhattā bhikkhave catunnam ariyasaccānaṃ|| Katamesaṃ catunnam||

3. Dukkhasa ariyasaccassa|| la-pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadāya¹³ ariyasaccassa||

¹ B¹⁻² puṭaṃ S¹⁻³ kuṭim. ² S¹⁻³ harissāmi.

³ B¹⁻² add dukkhanirodhagāmini⁹ °anabhisamecca.

⁴ S¹ pulāsa° S³ phalāpattānaṃ. ⁵ B¹⁻² māluva°

⁶ B² puṭaṃ S¹⁻³ kuṭim. ⁷ S¹ anabhisamecca.

⁸ S¹⁻³ patati. ⁹ B¹⁻² omīti sakim pi°

¹⁰ B¹ inserts bandhā B² has samyojanabhandhāvanta.

¹¹ B¹ sandhāvata, missing in B².

¹² S¹ samsaranti, missing in B¹⁻². ¹³ B² S¹⁻³ °patipadā.

4. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo¹ la-pe² Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini patipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti³ ||

34. (4) Cēla.

2. Āditte bhikkhave cele¹ vā sīse vā kim assa karaṇiyan ti² ||

Āditte bhante² cele³ vā sīse vā tasseva celassa vā sisassa vā nibbāpanāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussolhi ca appatīvāni ca sati ca sampajañña⁴ ca karaṇiyan ti⁵ ||

3. Ādittam bhikkhave celam vā sisam vā ajjhupekkhitva⁵ amanasikarivā anabhisametānam catunnam ariyasaccānam yathābhūtam abhisamayāya⁶ adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussolhi ca appatīvāni ca sati ca sampajañña⁴ ca karaṇiyan⁷ katamesaṃ catunnam⁸ ||

4. Dukkassa ariyasaccassa¹ la-pe² dukkhanirodhagāminiya patipadāya⁷ ariyasaccassa³ ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo ti¹ pa-pe² Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini patipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti⁸ ||

35. (5) Sattisata.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso vassasatāyuko vassasatajivitam eṇaṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ⁹ || Ehaṃbho¹⁰ purisa pubbanhasamayam taṃ sattisatena¹¹ hanissanti¹² || majjhantikaamayam¹³ sattisatena hanissanti¹⁴ sāyanhasamayam sattisatehi¹⁵ hanissanti¹⁶ || So kho tvam ambho purisa divase divase tīhi tīhi sattisatehi haññamāno¹⁴ vassasatāyuko vassasatajivi vassasatassa accayena anabhisametāni cattari¹⁵ ariya-

¹ B¹ cele-la *always*. ² S¹⁻³ ca pana *instead of* bhante.

³ S¹ celā. ⁴ S¹ sappā^o ⁵ S¹⁻³ anajjhapekkhitvā.

⁶ S¹ anabhi^o S³ abhi^o *corrected from* anabhi^o

⁷ S¹⁻⁵ °gāminipatipadā. ⁸ S¹ omits ti. ⁹ B¹⁻² vadeyya.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ evaṃ^o ¹¹ S¹⁻³ °satehi *always*. ¹² S¹⁻³ insert -pe-

¹³ S¹⁻³ majjhantikaṃ^o ¹⁴ B¹ °māne.

¹⁵ S¹ cattā.

saccāni abhisamessasī ti¹ || Atthavasikena bhikkhave² kulaputtēna alam upagantum || tam kissa hetu ||

3. Anamataggo³ yam bhikkhave saṃsāro pubbakoti na paññāyati sattiṭṭhāraṇam asipahāraṇam parasupahāraṇam⁴ || Evaṃ ce⁵ tam bhikkhave assa na kho paṇāham⁶ bhikkhave saha⁷ dukkhena saha domanassena catunnam ariyasaccānam abhisamayam vadāmi || Api cāham bhikkhave saha sukhena saha⁸ somanassena⁹ catunnam ariyasaccānam vadāmi || Katamesam catunnam ||

4. Dukkassa ariyasaccassa || pe || dukkhanirodhagāmini yā¹⁰ paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo || pa-pe || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti ||

36. (6) Pāṇā.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso yam imasmiṃ Jambudīpe tinakattṭhasākhāpalāsam tam chetvā¹¹ ekajjhaṃ samhareyya || ekajjhaṃ samharitvā sūlam kareyya || sūlam karitvā¹² ye mahāsamudde¹³ mahantakā¹⁴ pāṇā te mahantakesu sūlesu āvuneyya¹⁵ || ye mahāsamudde majjhimakā pāṇā te¹⁶ majjhimakesu sūlesu āvuneyya || Ye¹⁷ mahāsamudde sukhumakā pāṇā te sukhumakesu sūlesu āvuneyya || Apariyādīṇā ca bhikkhave mahāsamudde oḷarika paṇā assu || atha te¹⁸ imasmiṃ Jambudīpe tinakattṭhasākhāpalāsam¹⁹ parikkhayam pariyādānam gaccheyya || ato²⁰ bahutarā kho bhikkhave mahāsamudde sukhumakā pāṇā ye na sukarā sūlesu²¹ āvunitum²² || tam kissa hetu ||

¹ S¹⁻³ °samessasī ti. ² missing in S¹⁻³.

³ B¹ anamatagga. ⁴ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁵ S¹⁻³ ca.

⁶ S¹⁻³ pahāraṇam. ⁷ S³ sadāha.

⁸ B¹⁻² sahāva . . . sahā va. ⁹ S¹ °senam.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ °gāmini. ¹¹ B¹⁻² tacchetvā instead of tam°

¹² S¹⁻³ katvā. ¹³ S¹⁻³ omit mahā.

¹⁴ S¹ mahattā° always. ¹⁵ S¹⁻³ āvi° always.

¹⁶ missing in S¹⁻³. ¹⁷ missing in B¹⁻².

¹⁸ S¹⁻³ °palāsa omitting parikkhayam. ¹⁹ S¹ tato.

²⁰ S¹ sūli S³ sūle. ²¹ S¹⁻³ āvunitam.

3. Sukhumattā bhikkhave attabhāvassa¹ || Evam mahā kho bhikkhave apāyo² || evam mahantasmā³ kho bhikkhave apāyasmā³ parimutto⁴ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo yo⁵ Idam dukkhanti yathābhūtam pajānāti || la-pe || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānāti ||

4. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇīyo || la-pe || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti ||

37. (7) *Suriyupamā 1.*

2. Suriyassa bhikkhave udayato etam pubbaṅgamaṃ⁶ etam pubbanimittam yad idam aruṇuggam⁷ || evam eva kho bhikkhave catunnam ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtam abhisamayāya etam pubbaṅgamam etam pubbanimittam yad idam sammādiṭṭhi⁸ ||

3. Sammādiṭṭhikassetam⁸ bhikkhave bhikkhuno patikaṅkham Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtam pajānissati⁹ || la-pe || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānissati⁹ ||

Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhanti yogo karaṇīyo || la-pe || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇīyo ti ||

38. (8) *Suriyupamā 2.*

2. Yāva kivañca¹⁰ bhikkhave candimasuriyā loke nupajanti neva tāva mahato ālokassa pātubhāvo hoti mahato obhāsassa¹¹ andhantamam¹¹ tadā hoti andhakāratimisā¹² || neva tāva rattidivā¹³ paññāyanti na māśaddhamāsā paññāyanti na utusamvaccharā paññāyanti ||

3. Yato ca kho bhikkhave candimasuriyā loke uppajjanti¹⁴ atha mahato ālokassa pātubhāvo hoti mahato obhāsassa¹⁵ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ apāye. ² S¹ mahātasma³ S³ mahāsa.

³ S¹⁻³ apāyamhā. ⁴ S¹⁻³ parimuttatā.

⁵ missing in B¹⁻². ⁶ S¹⁻³ -pe- instead of etam^o

⁷ S¹⁻³ aruṇaggam. ⁸ B¹⁻² tassetam.

⁹ S¹⁻³ jānissanti. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ insert me.

¹¹ B¹⁻² andhatamam always. ¹² S³ andhakārā.

¹³ S¹⁻³ rattindivā.

na¹ andhantamaṃ² tadā hoti na andhakāratimisā³|| atha rattidivā⁴ paññāyanti|| māsaddhamāsū paññāyanti utusaṃvaccharā paññāyanti||

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhāve yāva kivañca Tathāgato nuppajjati arahamaṃ sammāsambuddho|| neva tāva mahato ālokassa pātubhāvo hoti mahato obhāsassa|| andhantaṃ⁵ tadā hoti⁶ andhakāratimisā|| neva tāva catunnam ariyasaccānam ācikkhanā hoti desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ||

5. Yato ca bhikkhave Tathāgato loke uppajjati arahamaṃ sammāsambuddho|| atha mahato ālokassa pātubhāvo hoti mahato obhāsassa|| na¹ andhantamaṃ tadā hoti na andhakāratimisā|| atha kho⁷ catunnam ariyasaccānam ācikkhanā hoti|| desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ|| Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ||

6. Dukkassa ariyasaccassa|| la⁸ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya⁸ ariyasaccassa||

7. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhanti yogo karaṇiyo|| la-pe|| Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti||

39. (9) *Indakhīlo*.

2. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Idaṃ dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti|| pe-la|| Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathā bhūtaṃ nappajānanti|| te aññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā mukham ullo-kenti Ayaṃ nūna⁹ bhavaṃ jānaṃ jānāti passam passati||

3. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave tulapicu¹⁰ vā kappasapicu¹¹ vā lahuko vātupādāno¹² same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto taṃ enaṃ¹³

¹ B¹⁻² neva. ² B¹⁻² andhakāratamaṃ.

³ S¹⁻³ andhakārā^o ⁴ S¹⁻³ rattindivā. ⁵ B² 'tamaṃ.

⁶ S¹⁻³ omī andhan^o ⁷ missing in S¹⁻³.

⁸ S¹⁻³ paṭipadā (with ya erased in S³). ⁹ S³ nūnaṃ.

¹⁰ S¹ cūla S³ culla. ¹¹ B² kappāsi^o

¹² B¹ vāpādāno; S¹⁻³ vātā (S³ -ta) po (S³ pe corrected from po) dāno (S³ nā corrected from no), lahuko coming afterwards ¹³ S¹⁻³ tamena.

puratthimo vāto pacchimena saṃhareyyaṃ pacchimo vāto puratthinena saṃhareyyaṃ uttaro vāto dakkhiṇena saṃhareyyaṃ dakkhiṇo vāto uttarena saṃhareyyaṃṃṃ Taṃ kissa hetuṃ lahukattā bhikkhave kappāsapicunoṃṃ

4. Evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave ye keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Idam dukkhan ti yathā bhūtaṃ nappajānantiṃ la-peṃ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmiṃ paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti te aññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā mukham ullokenti Ayaṃ nūna bhavaṃ jānaṃ jānāti passam passati tiṃṃ Taṃ kissa hetuṃ aditṭhattā bhikkhave catunnam ariyasaccānaṃṃ

5. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānantiṃ la-peṃ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmiṃ paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānantiṃ te aññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā mukham ullokenti Ayaṃ nūna bhavaṃ jānaṃ jānāti passam passati tiṃṃ

6. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ayokhilo vā indakhilo vā gambhiranemo sunikhāto acalo asampakampiṃ puratthimāya ce¹ pi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavutṭhi neva nam³ samkampeyya na⁴ sampakampeyya na⁵ sampacāleyyaṃ pacchīmāya ce pi disāyaṃ la-peṃ uttarāya ce pi disāya dakkhiṇāya ce pi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavutṭhi neva nam⁵ samkampeyya na⁶ sampakampeyya na sampacāleyya⁷ṃṃ Taṃ kissa hetuṃṃ Gambhirattā bhikkhave nemassa⁸ sunikhātattā indakhilassaṃṃ

7. Evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave ye ca kho⁹ keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānantiṃ la-peṃ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmiṃ paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānantiṃ te aññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā mukham ullokentiṃ Ayaṃ nūna bhavaṃ jānaṃ jānāti passam passati tiṃṃ Taṃ kissa hetuṃṃ Sudiṭṭhattā bhikkhave catunnam ariyasaccānaṃṃ Katamesaṃ catunnaṃṃ

¹ S¹ cetiyaya. ² in S¹⁻³ only. ³ in B² only.

⁴ in B¹⁻² only. ⁵ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁶ missing in S¹.

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit na sampacā^o ⁸ S¹⁻³ imassa.

⁹ S¹ hi instead of ca kho.

8. Dukkhasa ariyasaccassa¹ la-pe² dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipādāya³ ariyasaccassa⁴ ||

9. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo⁵ la-pe⁶ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti⁷ ||

40. (10) *Vādino.*

2. Yo hi² koci bhikkhave bhikkhu Idam dukkhanti ya-thābhūtam pajanāti³ la-pe⁴ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajanāti⁵ puratthimāya ce pi disāya āgaccheyya samano vā brāhmaṇo vā vādatthiko vā dagavesi Vādam assa āropessāmi ti⁶ tam vata⁷ saha dhammena samkampessati vā sampakampessati vā sampacālessati vā ti netam⁸ tñanam vijjati⁹ pacchimāya ce pi disāya¹⁰ uttarāya ce pi disāya¹¹ dakkhināya ce pi disāya āgaccheyya samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā vādatthiko vā dagavesi Vādam assa āropessāmi ti¹² tam vata saha dhammena samkampessati vā sampakampessati vā sampacālessati vā ti netam¹³ tñanam vijjati¹⁴ ||

3. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave silāyūpo soḷasakukkuko tassassu⁴ aṭṭhakukku⁵ heṭṭhā nemaṅgama⁶ aṭṭhakukku upari nemassa⁷ puratthimāya ce pi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavutthi neva na⁸ samkampeyya⁹ na sampakampeyya na¹⁰ sampacāleyya¹¹ pacchimāya ce pi disāya¹² pe [-pa]¹³ uttarāya ce pi disāya¹⁴ dakkhināya ce pi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavutthi neva samkampeyya na¹⁵ sampakampeyya na sampacāleyya¹⁶ || Tam kissa hetu¹⁷ || Gambhīrattā bhikkhave nemassa sunikhātattā silāyūpassa¹⁸ ||

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave¹⁹ yo hi koci²⁰ bhikkhu Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtam pajanāti²¹ la-pe²² Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajanāti²³ la-pe²⁴ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajā-

¹ S³ °gāminipatipādā S¹ °gāminipadā. ² in B¹⁻² only.

³ S¹⁻³ va *always*. ⁴ S¹⁻³ tassā assa.

⁵ S³ °kukkuko S¹ °kukkhuko. ⁶ S³ neṅgama.

⁷ missing in B¹⁻². ⁸ S¹ sampakampeyya.

⁹ missing in S¹. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ insert bhikkhave.

nātiᑭ puratthimāya ce pi disāya āgaccheyya samaᑭo vā
brāhmaᑭo vā vādatthiko vādagavesi Vādam assa āropessā-
miti taᑭ vata saha dhammena saᑭkameppati vā sampa-
kameppati¹ vā² sampacālessati³ vā ti neᑭaᑭ⁴ ᑭānaᑭ
vijiatiᑭᑭ Pacchimāya ce pi disāyaᑭ peᑭ uttarāya ce pi
disāyaᑭ dakkhiᑭāya ce pi disāya āgaccheyyaᑭ samaᑭo vā
brahmaᑭo vā vādatthiko vādagavesi Vādam assa āropessā-
mi tiᑭ taᑭ vata saha dhammena saᑭkameppati vā sam-
pakameppati vā⁵ sampacālessati vā ti neᑭaᑭ ᑭānaᑭ
vijiatiᑭᑭ Taᑭ kissa hetuᑭᑭ Sudiᑭᑭhattā bhikkhave ca-
tunᑭaᑭ ariyasaccānaᑭᑭ katameᑭaᑭ catunᑭaᑭᑭᑭ

5. Dukkassa ariyasaccassaᑭ la-peᑭ dukkhanirodhagāmi-
niyā paᑭipādāya ariyasaccassaᑭᑭ

6. Tasmā ti ᑭa bhikkhave Idam dukkhaᑭ ti yogo kara-
niyoᑭ la-peᑭ Ayaᑭ dukkhanirodhagāmiᑭ paᑭipadā ti yogo
karaᑭniyo tiᑭᑭ

Simsapāvanavaggo⁶ catutthoᑭᑭ

Tassa⁷ uddānaᑭᑭᑭ

Sisapā Khadiro Daᑭᑭᑭ

Celā⁸ Sattisatena⁹ caᑭᑭ

Pāᑭā Suriyupamā dvedhā¹⁰ᑭᑭ

Indakhilo ca Vāᑭinoti¹¹ᑭᑭ

CHAPTER V. PAPĀTAVAGGO PAᑭᑭAMO.

41. (1) Cintā.

1. Ekaᑭ samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veᑭuvane
Kalandakanivāpeᑭᑭ

2. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āᑭantesiᑭᑭ Bhūᑭapubbam
bhikkhave añᑭatāro puriso Rājagahā nikkhamitvā Loka-

¹ S¹ sakameppati. ² S¹ add ti.

³ S¹ samkameppati missing in S¹.

⁴ S¹⁻³ have -pe- and abridge more than B¹⁻².

⁵ S¹⁻³ -pe- instead of sampa^o

⁶ S¹ B¹⁻² sisapā^o S¹⁻³ °panna^o instead of vana.

⁷ missing in B¹⁻². ⁸ S¹⁻³ telam. ⁹ S¹ sattim.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ dve. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ cadenaᑭāti.

cintam¹ cintessāmi ti yena Sumāgadhā² pokkharāṇi tenu-
pasāṅkamiṃ upasāṅkamitvā Sumāgadhāya³ pokkharāṇiṇiṃ
tire nisīdi lokacintam cintentoṃṃ

3. Addasā kho bhikkhave so puriso Sumāgadhāya pok-
kharāṇiṇiṃ tire⁴ caturaṅginim⁵ senam bhisamūlālam pavī-
santiṃ⁶ disvānassa etad ahosiṃ Ummatto⁷ smi nāmāham⁸
viceto smi nāmāhamṃ yam loke natthi tam mayā diṭṭhan
ti⁹ṃṃ

4. Atha kho so¹⁰ bhikkhave puriso nagaram¹¹ pavisitvā
mahājanakāyassa ārocesiṃ Ummatto smi nāmāham bhante
viceto smi nāmāham bhanteṃ yam loke natthi tam mayā
diṭṭhan tiṃṃ

Katham¹² pana tvam ambho purisa ummattoṃ katham
vicetoṃ kiñca¹³ loke natthi yam¹⁴ tayā diṭṭhan tiṃṃ

5. Idhāham bhante Rājagahā nikkhamitvā Lokacintam
cintessāmi ti yena Sumāgadhā¹⁵ pokkharāṇiṃ tenupasanka-
minimṃ upasāṅkamitvā Sumāgadhāya pokkharāṇiṇiṃ tire nisi-
dīm lokacintam cintentoṃ addasam kho ham¹⁶ bhante
Sumāgadhāya pokkharāṇiṇiṃ tire⁴ caturaṅginim¹⁷ senam
bhisamūlālam pavisantiṃ¹⁸ṃṃ evam khvāham bhante ummatto
evam viceto idaṃ ca loke natthi yam mayā diṭṭhan tiṃṃ

Taggha tvam ambho purisa ummuttoṃ taggha vicetoṃ
idaṃ ca loke natthi yam tayā diṭṭhan tiṃṃ

6. Tam kho pana bhikkhave so puriso bhūtam yeva
addasa no abhūtaṃṃṃ Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave devāsura-
saṅgāmo samupabbulho¹⁹ ahosiṃ tasmim kho pana bhik-
khava saṅgāme devā jiniṃsu²⁰ asurā parājiniṃsuṃ parājitaṃ

¹ B² lokam^o ² S¹⁻³ 'ogavā (*instead of gadhā*) *always*.

³ S³ sumoga^o ⁴ *missing in S¹⁻³*.

⁵ B¹⁻² S¹ 'aṅgini. ⁶ B¹⁻² pavisantiṃ.

⁷ B¹⁻² ummattā^o ⁸ S¹⁻³ nāmāham *always*.

⁹ S¹⁻³ diṭṭham.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ *omit* atha kho, *putting so after bhikkhave*.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ rājagaham. ¹² *preceded by yatha in S¹⁻³*.

¹³ B¹ kiñci. ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ yat. ¹⁵ S¹ samā^o

¹⁶ S¹⁻³ khvāham. ¹⁷ B¹⁻² 'aṅgini.

¹⁸ S¹⁻³ pavisanti B¹⁻² pavisantiṃ. ¹⁹ B¹ 'vyūlho.

²⁰ janiṃsu in S¹ *which omits asurā parājiniṃsu*.

ca kho bhikkhave asurā blutā bhisamuḷālena asurapuram pavisim̐su devānaṃ yeva kho bhāyamānā¹||

7. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave mā lokacintaṃ cintetha|| Sassato loko ti va Assassato loko ti va|| Antavā loko ti vā Anantavā loko ti vā²|| Taṃ jivam taṃ sarīranti vā Aññaṃ jivam aññaṃ sarīran ti vā|| Hoti tathāgato parammaraṇā ti vā|| Na hoti³ tathāgato parammaraṇā ti vā|| Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Taṃ kissa hetu||

8. Nesā⁴ bhikkhave cintā atthasamhitā⁵ nāḍibrahmacariyikā⁶ na nibbidāya na virāgīya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya⁷ saṃvattati||

9. Cintentā ca⁸ kho tumhe bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhan ti cinteyyātha|| Ia|| Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti cinteyyātha|| Taṃ kissa hetu||

10. Esā bhikkhave cintā atthasamhitā esā āḍibrahmacariyikā⁹ esā nibbidāya virāo ni^o upa^o abhi^o sambo^o nibbānāya saṃvattati||

11. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo|| Ia-[pe]|| Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti||

42. (2) *Papāto.*

1. Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Giḍḍha-kūte pabbate||

2. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū ānantesi|| Āyama bhikkhave yena Paṭibhānakūto tenupasankamissāma divā-vihārāya ti||

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum||

¹ S¹ bhayamānā *corrected from* bhiya^o B¹⁻² mohayamānā *instead of* kho^o

² S¹ omits anantāva^o ³ missing in S¹.

⁴ B¹⁻² nasā. ⁵ S¹ °hitam.

⁶ B¹⁻² naāḍibrahmacariyakā. ⁷ S¹⁻³ omit na abhiññāya^o

⁸ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁹ B¹⁻² °cariyakā.

3. Atha kho Bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhim yena Paṭibhānakūto tenupasaṅkami። Addasā kho aññataro bhikkhu Paṭibhānakūte mahantam papātam። disvāna Bhagavantam etad avoca። Mahā vatāyam bhante papāto subhāyānako¹ bhante papāto። atthi nu kho bhante imamahā papātā añño papāto mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā ti።

Atthi² kho bhikkhave imamahā papātā añño papāto mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā ti።

Katamo pana bhante³ imamahā papātā añño papāto mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā ti⁴።

4. Ye hi keci bhikkhus samaṇa vā brāhmaṇa vā Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti። Ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathā⁵ nappa⁶። Ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathā⁷ nappa⁸። Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmiṃ paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti። te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiramanti። jarāsaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhi⁹። maraṇasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhi¹⁰። sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiratā jarāsaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiratā maraṇasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiratā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyasaṃvattanikesu¹¹ saṅkhāresu abhiratā jātisaṃvattanike¹² pi saṅkhāre¹³ abhisāṅkharonti። jarāsaṃvattanike¹⁴ pi saṅkhāre¹⁵ abhisāṅkharonti። maraṇasaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre abhisāṅkharonti። sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyasaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre abhisāṅkharonti። Te¹⁶ jātisaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre abhisāṅkharitvā jarāsaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre abhisāṅkharitvā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyasaṃvattanike¹⁷ pi saṅkhāre¹⁸ abhisāṅkharitvā jātīpapātam pi papatanti። jarāpapātam pi papatanti። maraṇapapātam pi papatanti። sokaparidevadukkhadomanassu-

¹ S¹⁻³ sumahāvatāyam. ² S¹⁻³ add nu.

⁴ S¹⁻³ bhikkhave. ⁵ S¹⁻³ ca. ⁶ B¹ bhikkhave.

⁷ S¹⁻³ °domanassa upāyasa⁹ ⁸ S¹⁻³ add su.

⁹ S³ add su. ¹⁰ S³ saṅkhāre with su erased.

¹¹ missing in S¹⁻³.

¹² S¹⁻³ °domanassa (S³ ssaṃ) upāyasa⁹

pāyāsapapātā¹ pi papatanti² Te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi³ na parimuccanti dukkhasmā ti vadāmi⁴

5. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhu² samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtam pajānanti⁵ la-pe⁶ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmiṇi⁷ paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānanti⁸ te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhiramanti⁹ jarāsaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhiramanti¹⁰ maraṇasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhiramanti¹¹ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikesu¹² saṅkhāresu nābhiramanti¹³ Te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu anabhiratā jarāsaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu anabhiratā maraṇasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu anabhiratā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikesu¹⁴ saṅkhāresu anabhiratā jātisaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre nābhisankharonti¹⁵ jarāsaṃvattanike saṅkhāre nābhisankharonti¹⁶ maraṇasaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre nābhisankharonti¹⁷ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre nābhisankharonti¹⁸ Te jātisaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre anabhisankharitvā¹⁹ jarāsaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre anabhisankharitvā maraṇasaṃvattanike pi saṅkhāre anabhisankharitvā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanike²⁰ pi saṅkhāre anabhisankharitvā jātipapātā²¹ pi na papatanti²² jarāpapātā²³ pi na papatanti²⁴ pe²⁵ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanike²⁶ pi na papatanti²⁷ Te parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi²⁸ parimuccanti dukkhasmā ti vadāmi²⁹

6. Tasmā ti ha Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo³⁰ la³¹ pe Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmiṇi paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti³²

43. (3) Parilāho.

2. Atthi bhikkhave Mahā-Parilāho nāma nirayo⁶ tattha yaṃ kiñci cakkhunā rūpam passati añiṭṭharūpaṃ yeva

¹ S¹⁻³ °domanassa upāyāsasaṃvattati (S¹ ti) yapapātā¹

² B¹⁻² bhikkhave. ³ S¹⁻³ °domanassa upāyāsa²

⁴ S¹ nappatanti *instead of* na papatanti.

⁵ S¹⁻³ °manassaupāyāsasaṃvattanikapapātā¹.

⁶ S¹ niraye.

passati no iṭṭharūpaṃ¹ akantarūpaṃ yeva passati no kantarūpaṃ² amanāparūpaṃ passati no manāparūpaṃ³ Yam kiñci sotena saddaṃ suṇāti⁴ pa-pe⁵ yam kiñci kāyena poṭṭhabbam phussati⁶ yam kiñci manasā dhammaṃ vijānāti anīṭṭharupaṃ yeva vijānāti no iṭṭharūpaṃ⁷ akantarupaṃ yeva vijānāti⁸ pe⁹ no manāparūpan ti¹⁰ ||

3. Evam vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca¹¹ || Mahā vata so bhante Paṇḍita¹² sumahā vata so bhante Paṇḍita¹³ || Atthi nu kho bhante etamhā paṇḍitā añño¹⁴ paṇḍita¹⁵ mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā ti¹⁶ ||

. Atthi¹⁷ kho bhikkhu etamhā paṇḍitā añño paṇḍita¹⁸ mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā ti¹⁹ || Katamo pana bhante etamhā Paṇḍita²⁰ añño Paṇḍita²¹ mahan²² ca bhayānakataro cā ti²³ ||

4. Ye hi keci bhikkhu²⁴ samaṇā vā²⁵ brāhmaṇā vā Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti²⁶ la-pe²⁷ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti²⁸ te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiramanti²⁹ la-pe³⁰ abhiratā abhisankharonti³¹ abhisankharitvā jātipariḷāhena pi pariḷāyanti³² jarāpariḷāhena pi pariḷāyanti³³ maraṇapariḷāhena pi pariḷāyanti³⁴ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyasapariḷāhena pi pariḷāyanti³⁵ || Te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya³⁶ maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi³⁷ na parimuccanti dukkhasmā ti vādāmi³⁸ ||

5. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhu³⁹ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti⁴⁰ la-pe⁴¹ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti⁴² jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nabhiramanti⁴³ la-pe⁴⁴ anabhiratā nabhisankharonti⁴⁵ anabhisankharitvā jātipariḷāhena pi na⁴⁶ pariḷāyanti⁴⁷ jarāpariḷāhena pi na pariḷāyanti⁴⁸ arāpariḷāhena pi na pariḷāyanti⁴⁹ maraṇapariḷāhena pi na pariḷāyanti⁵⁰ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyasapariḷāhena pi na pariḷāyanti⁵¹ || Te parimuccanti jātiyā

¹ more complete in S¹⁻³ than in B¹⁻². ² S³ aññe.

³ S¹⁻³ add nu. ⁴ S¹⁻³ have -pe- instead of añño⁵

⁵ B¹⁻² bhikkhave. ⁶ S¹ va. ⁷ S¹ jarā.

⁸ missing in B¹.

jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi¹ parimuccanti dukkhasmā ti vadāmi² ||

6. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti yogo karaṇiyo³ la-pe⁴ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti⁵ ||

44. (4) *Kūṭāgara.*

2. Yo hi¹ bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya² Ahaṃ dukkham ariya-saccam yathābhūtam anabhisamecca³ la⁴ dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadam⁵ ariyasaccam yathābhūtam anabhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmi ti netam thānaṃ vijjati⁶ ||

3. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yo³ evaṃ vadeyya⁴ Ahaṃ kūṭāgarassa heṭṭhimam⁵ gharaṃ akaritvā⁶ uparimaṃ⁷ gharaṃ āropessāmi ti⁸ netam thānaṃ vijjati⁹ || Evam eva kho bhikkhave yo evam⁸ vadeyya⁹ || Ahaṃ dukkham ariyasaccam yathābhūtam anabhisamecca¹⁰ la-[pe]¹¹ dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadam¹² ariyasaccam yathābhūtam anabhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmi ti netam thānaṃ vijjati¹³ ||

3. Yo³ ca kho bhikkhave⁹ evaṃ vadeyya⁴ Ahaṃ dukkham ariyasaccam yathābhūtam abhisamecca¹⁰ la-pe¹¹ dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadam ariyasaccam yathābhūtam abhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmi ti thānaṃ etaṃ vijjati¹² ||

4. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yo evaṃ vadeyya⁴ Ahaṃ kūṭāgarassa heṭṭhimam¹⁰ gharaṃ karitvā uparimaṃ¹¹ gharaṃ āropessāmi ti thānaṃ etaṃ vijjati¹² || Evam eva kho bhikkhave yo evaṃ vadeyya⁹ || Ahaṃ dukkham ariyasaccam yathābhūtam abhisamecca¹⁰ la-pe¹¹ dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadam ariyasaccam yathābhūtam abhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmi ti thānaṃ etaṃ vijjati¹³ ||

¹ Br¹⁻² ca kho *instead of* hi. ² S¹⁻³ °gāminipaṭipadā.

³ S¹ ye. ⁴ S³ heṭṭhima. ⁵ S¹⁻³ ākiritvā.

⁶ S¹⁻³ uparima. ⁷ S¹ āropessā°

⁸ S¹ kkheveye *instead of* kho bhikkhave yo.

⁹ S¹ *inserts* ye. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ heṭṭhima. ¹¹ S³ uparima S¹ °cam.

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo¹ la-pe² Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti³ ||

45. (5) *Chiggaḷa*¹ 1.

1. Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭagārasālayaṃ² ||

2. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā patta-civaram ādāya Vesālim² piṇḍaya pāvisi³ ||

3. Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando sambahule licchavikūmarake santhāgāre³ upāsanaṃ⁴ kāronte durato va sukhumena tālacchiggaḷena asanaṃ⁵ atipātente poṅkhanu-poṅkam aviradhitam⁶ ||

4. Disvānassa⁶ etad aho si⁷ Sikkhitā vatime⁷ licchavikūmarakā susikkhitā vatime licchavikūmarakā yatra hi nāma durato va sukhumena tālacchiggaḷena asanaṃ atipātessanti poṅkhanu-poṅkam aviradhitam ti⁸ ||

5. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍaya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto⁸ yena Bhagava tenu-pasaṅkami⁹ pe¹⁰ Ekaṃ antaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca¹¹ ||

6. Idhāham bhante pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā patta-civaram ādāya Vesālim² piṇḍaya pavisiṃ⁹ addasaṃ khvāham bhante sambahule licchavikūmarake santhāgāre³ upāsanaṃ karonte durato va sukhumena tālacchiggaḷena asanaṃ atipātente poṅkhanu-poṅkam aviradhitam⁶ Disvāna me etad aho si⁷ Sikkhitā vatime licchavikūmarakā susikkhitā vatime licchavikūmarakā yatra hi nāma durato va sukhumena¹⁰ tālacchiggaḷena asanaṃ atipātessanti¹¹ poṅkhanu-poṅkam aviradhitam ti¹² ||

¹ This text not mentioned in the ending uddāna ought to come after the andhakari and be the sixth not the fifth.

² S¹⁻³ vesāliyaṃ. ³ B¹⁻² sandha^o

⁴ S¹ upaṭṭhākam. ⁵ S¹ āsanaṃ.

⁶ S¹⁻³ disvāssa. ⁷ S¹⁻³ catime.

⁸ S¹⁻³ piṇḍapātam atikkanto. ⁹ B¹⁻² pāvisi.

¹⁰ missing in S¹⁻³. ¹¹ S¹ atipaṭ^o

7. Taṃ kim maññasi Ānandaṃ katamaṃ nu kho dukkarata-
raṃ vā durabhisambhavataraṃ vā yo durato va sukhumena
tālacchiggaḷena asanam atipāteyya poṅkhānupoṅkham
avirādhitamṃ yo vā satadhā bhinnassa¹ vālassa koṭiyā
koṭim paṭivijjheyyā tiṃṃ

Etad eva bhante dukkarataraṃ ceva² durabhisam-
bhavataraṃca yo vā³ satadhā bhinnassa vālassa koṭiyā⁴
koṭim paṭivijjheyyā tiṃṃ

8. Atha kho Ānanda duppaṭivijjhataṃ paṭivijjhanti
ye⁵ Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṃ paṭivijjhanti⁶ la-peṃ
Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ paṭi-
vijjhanti⁶ṃṃ

9. Tasmā ti hānanda Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyoṃ
pa-peṃ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo
karaṇiyo tiṃṃ

46. (6) *Andhakāra*.

2. Atthi bhikkhave lokantarikā aghā asaṃvutā andha-
kāra⁷ andhakāratimisā yatthāpimesaṃ⁸ candimasuriya-
nam evammahiddhikānam evammahanubhāvānam ābhā⁹
nānubhonti tiṃṃ

3. Evaṃ vutte aññatara bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad
avocaṃṃ Mahā vata so bhante andhakāro¹⁰ sumahā vata
so bhante andhakāroṃ atthi nu kho bhante etambā andha-
kāra añño andhakāro mahantatara ca bhayānakatara cā
tiṃṃ

Atthi kho bhikkhu etambā andhakāra añño andhakāro
mahantatara ca bhayānakatara cā tiṃṃ

Katamo pana bhante etambā andhakāra añño andhakāro
mahantatara ca bhayānakatara cā tiṃṃ

4. Ye hi keci bhikkhu samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Idam
dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānantiṃ la-peṃ Ayaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ bhinna. ² S³ dukkaraṇceva S¹ dukkarece.

³ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁴ missing in S¹.

⁵ S¹⁻³ yo. ⁶ S¹⁻³ °jjhati. ⁷ S¹ -ka B¹⁻² andhakārā.

⁸ B¹⁻² yatthamimesam S³ °cesam.

⁹ B¹⁻² ābhāya. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ °kāre.

dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti¹ te jātisamvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiramanti² la³ pe⁴ abhiratā abhisankharonti⁵ abhisankharitvā jātandhakāram pi papatanti⁶ jarandhakāram pi papatanti⁷ marañandhakāram pi papatanti⁸ sokaparidevadomanassupāyāsandhakāram pi papatanti⁹ te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya¹⁰ marañā sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi na parimuccanti dukkhasmā ti vadāmi¹¹ ||

5. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhu samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti¹ la-pe² Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini patipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti³ te jātisamvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhiramanti⁴ la [pe]⁵ anabhiratā anabhisankharonti⁶ anabhisankhāritvā jātandhakāram pi na papatanti⁷ jarandhakāram pi na papatanti⁸ marañandhakāram pi na papatanti⁹ sokaparideva¹⁰ dukkha¹¹ domanassupāyāsandhakāram pi na papatanti¹² te parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya¹³ marāṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi¹⁴ domanassehi upāyāsehi¹⁵ parimuccanti dukkhasmā ti vadāmi¹⁶ ||

6. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo¹ pe [pa] Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti² ||

47. (7) *Chiggaḷa* 2.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso mahāsamudde ekacchiggaḷaṃ yugam pakkiheyya¹ tatrāpissa² kāṇo³ kacchapo yo vassasatassa vassasatassa⁴ accayena sakim sakim ummujjeya⁵ ||

3. Tam kim maññatha⁶ bhikkhave⁷ api nu so⁸ kāṇo kacchapo vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakim sakim ummujjanto amusmim⁹ ekacchiggaḷe yuge givam paveseyyā ti¹⁰ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ *abridge less.* ² S³ jarā. ³ S¹⁻³ jarā.

⁴ *missing in* S¹⁻³. ⁵ S¹⁻³ tatrassa.

⁶ S¹⁻³ kāṇa. ⁷ *in* B¹⁻² *only*.

⁸ S¹ maññathā.

⁹ B¹⁻² kho. ¹⁰ B² amukasmim. ¹¹ S¹⁻³ pavisissati.

Yadi nūna bhante kadāci karahaci dighassa addhuno accayenā ti¹ ||

4. Khippataram kho¹ so bhikkhave kāṇo kacchapo vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakim sakim ummajjanto amusmin² ekacchiggaḷe yuge gīvaṃ paveseyya na³ tvevāham⁴ bhikkhave sakim vinipātagatena⁵ bālena⁶ manussat-taṃ vadāmi || Taṃ kissa hetu⁷ ||

5. Na hettha bhikkhave atthi⁷ dhammacariyā samacariyā kusalakiriyā⁸ puñnakiriyā⁸ aññamaññakhādikā ettha bhikkhave vattati dubbalakhādikā⁸ || Taṃ kissa hetu⁷ ||

6. Adiṭṭhattā bhikkhave catunnam ariyasaccānam⁹ kata-mesaṃ catunnam⁹ || Dukkassa ariyasaccassa⁹ la-pe⁹ dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadāya⁹ ariyasaccassa⁹ ||

7. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idaṃ dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo⁹ pe⁹ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipada ti yogo karaṇiyo ti⁹ ||

48. (8) Chiggala 3.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ayaṃ mahāpathavi ekodakā¹⁰ assa¹⁰ tatra puriso ekacchiggaḷaṃ yugaṃ pakkhipeyya¹⁰ tam enam¹¹ puratthimo¹² vāto pacchimena saṃhareyya¹⁰ pacchimo vāto puratthimena saṃhareyya¹⁰ uttaro vāto dakkhiṇena saṃhareyya¹⁰ dakkhiṇo vāto uttarena¹³ saṃhareyya¹⁰ || Tatrassa kāṇo kacchapo so¹⁴ vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakim sakim ummuḍḍeyya¹⁰ ||

3. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave api nu so¹⁵ kāṇo kacchapo vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakim sakim

¹ missing in B¹⁻². ² B² amukasmim.

³ S¹ has a blank instead of gīvaṃ paveseyya na.

⁴ S¹ tvāvāhaṃ S³ tvāhaṃ. ⁵ S¹⁻³ vinipātaṃ B¹ vinita⁹

⁶ B¹ bahule- B² bāhullena. ⁷ S¹ attha.

⁸ sama⁹ kusala⁹ are to be found only in B¹⁻².

⁹ S¹⁻³ °paṭipadā. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ ekodika.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ ena. ¹² S¹⁻³ purimo.

¹³ S¹⁻³ uttare. ¹⁴ missing in S³.

¹⁵ B¹⁻² kho.

ummujjanto¹ amusmim² ekacchiggaḷe³ yuge givam pave-seyyā ti⁴ ||

Adhiccam idam bhante yaṃ so kāṇo kacchapo vassa-satassa vassasatassa accayena sakim sakim ummujjanto amusmim ekacchiggaḷe³ yuge givam paveseyyā ti⁴ ||

4. Evam adhiccam idam bhikkhave yaṃ manussattam labhati || evam adhiccam idam bhikkhave yaṃ Tathāgato loke uppajjati araham sammāsambuddho || evam adhiccam idam bhikkhave yaṃ tathāgatapavedito⁵ dhammavinayo loke dippati ||

5. Tasssidam⁶ bhikkhave manussattam laddham || tathā-gato ca⁷ loke uppanno araham⁸ sammāsambuddho || tathā-gatappavedito ca dhammavinayo loke dippati ||

6. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo kara-ṇiyo || la-pe || Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti ||

49. (9) Sineru 1.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso Sinerussa⁹ pabbatarā-jassa sattamuggamattiyo pāsānasakkarā¹⁰ upanikkhi-peyya¹¹ ||

3. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave || katamaṃ nu kho bahutaram yā ca¹² sattamuggamattiyo pāsānasakkarā upanikkhittā yo ca¹³ Sinerupabbatarājā ti ||

Etad eva bhante¹⁴ bahutarup¹⁵ yad idam Sinerupabba-tarājā || appamattikā sattamuggamattiyo pāsānasakkarā upanikkhittā saṅkham¹⁶ pi na upenti upanidham pi na upenti¹⁷ kalabhāgam¹⁸ pi na upenti Sinerupabbatarājanam¹⁹ upanidhāya sattamuggamattiyo pāsānasakkarā upanikkhittā ti ||

¹ S¹⁻³ add ca.

² B² amukasmim *always*. ³ S¹ chiggaḷe.

⁴ S¹⁻³ pavise⁹ ⁵ S³ °pavedita S¹ °pavedi.

⁶ S¹⁻³ tatiyaṃ. ⁷ B¹⁻² omit ca S¹ adds ce.

⁸ in B¹⁻² only. ⁹ S¹ sinerū° *always* B² sinerupabba°

¹⁰ S³ °sakkarā. ¹¹ S¹ upaninik° ¹² S¹ va S³ vā.

¹³ S¹⁻³ omit yo ca. ¹⁴ S¹⁻³ bhikkhave. ¹⁵ S¹⁻³ °tarā.

¹⁶ S¹⁻³ saṅkam. ¹⁷ S¹⁻³ omits upanidham°

¹⁸ S¹ sala° ¹⁹ S¹ °rājam S³ rājā.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa dīṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa abhisametāvino etad eva bahutaraṃ dukkhaṃ yad idam parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ appamattakam avasiṭṭhaṃ¹ saṅkham pi na upeti upanidham pi na upeti kalabhāgaṃ pi na upeti² purimaṃ³ dukkhakkhāṇḍham⁴ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya yad idam sattakkhattum paramatā⁵ yo Idam dukkhaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti⁶ la-[pe]⁷ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti⁸ ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhaṃ ti yogo karaṇiyo⁹ la-pe¹⁰ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā yogo karaṇiyo ti¹¹ ||

50. (10) Sineru 2.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Sineru¹ pabbatarājā yaṃ² parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya³ ṭhapetvā⁴ satta-muggamattiyo⁵ pāsānasakkharā⁶ ||

3. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave⁷ katamaṃ nu kho⁸ bahutaraṃ yaṃ⁹ vā Sinerussa pabbatarājassa parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ yā¹⁰ vā satta-muggamattiyo pāsānasakkharā avasiṭṭhā ti¹¹ ||

Etad eva bhante bahutaraṃ Sinerussa pabbatarājassa yad idam parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ¹² appamattakā¹³ satta-muggamattiyo pāsānasakkharā avasiṭṭhā saṅkham pi na upenti¹⁴ upanidham pi na upenti¹⁵ kalabhāgaṃ pi na upenti¹⁶ Sinerussa pabbatarājassa parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya satta-muggamattiyo pāsānasakkharā avasiṭṭhā ti¹⁷ ||

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa dīṭṭhisampannassa¹⁸ puggalassa abhisametāvino etad eva bahutaraṃ¹⁹

¹ S¹ asiṭṭhaṃ. ² S¹⁻³ purima. ³ B² 'kkhantam.

⁴ S¹ sinerū B² sinneru *as before both always*.

⁵ so B²; B¹ sam; *missing in S¹⁻³*. ⁶ B² dhapetvā.

⁷ S¹ 'mattikāyo. ⁸ S¹⁻³ add ti.

⁹ *missing in S¹*. ¹⁰ S¹ ya; *missing in S¹*.

¹¹ S¹ *has yo corrected from yā*. ¹² B¹⁻² 'mattikā.

¹³ S¹⁻³ 'sampanna S¹ *adding ssa underneath*.

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ bahutarā taṃ B² bahutara.

dukkhaṃ yad idam¹ pe² yo Idam dukkhaṃ ti yathābhū-
tam pajānāti³ la-pe⁴ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā
ti yathābhūtam pajānāti⁵ ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhanti yogo kara-
ṇīyo⁶ la-pe⁷ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo
karaṇīyo ti⁸ ||

Papātavaggo pañcamo⁹ ||

Tassa¹⁰ uddānaṃ¹¹ ||

Cintā¹² Papāto Pariḷāho¹³ ||

Kuṭāgārandhakārinam¹⁴ ||

Chiggalena ca¹⁵ dve vuttā¹⁶ ||

Sineru¹⁷ apare dve ti¹⁸ ||

CHAPTER VI. ABHISAMAYAVAGGO CHAṬṬHO.

51. (1) *Nakhasikho.*

2. Atha kho Bhagavā parittam nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsum
āropetvā bhikkhū āmantesi¹ Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave²
katamaṃ nu kho bahutaram yo vāyaṃ³ mayā paritto
nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito⁴ ayaṃ vā mahāpathavī ti⁵ ||

Etad eva bhante bahutaram yad idam mahāpathavī⁶
appamattako⁷ yaṃ Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ
paṃsu⁸ āropito saṅkham pi⁹ na upeti upanidham pi na
upeti kalabhāgaṃ pi na upeti¹⁰ mahāpathavī upanidhāya
Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu¹¹ āropito ti¹² ||

¹ complete in B¹⁻² till paramatā (S. the preceding sutta).

² S¹⁻³ omit pañcamo B² has only vaggo.

³ missing in S¹⁻³. ⁴ B² candhā.

⁵ S¹⁻³ kuṭāṅgalandha^o B² kuṭāgaranta^o

⁶ S¹ sinerū B² sinneru.

⁷ This Uddāna mentions only nine suttas and among them two chiggala; but there is a third chiggala separated from the others and put before andhakāri.

⁸ S¹⁻³ omit vā. ⁹ B¹⁻² °mattakā. ¹⁰ S¹ paṃsum.

¹¹ missing in B¹ S¹. ¹² S¹⁻³ paṃsum.

3. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa abhisametāvino etad eva bahutaram dukkham¹ pe² yo Idam dakkhanti yathābhūtam pajānāti³ la [pe]⁴ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini patipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānā ti⁵ ||

4. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhanti yogo karaṇiyo⁶ la-pe⁷ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini patipadā ti⁸ yogo karaṇiyo ti⁹ ||

52. (2) Pokkharāṇi.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pokkharāṇi paññāsayaḥjanāni āyāmena paññāsayaḥjanāni vitthārena paññāsayaḥjanāni ubbedhena puṇṇā udakassa samatittikā kākapeyyā¹ || Tato puriso kusaggena udakam uddhareyya² ||

3. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave katamaṃ nu kho bahutaram yaṃ vā kusaggena udakam ubbhatam yaṃ vā pokkharāṇiyā udakan ti³ ||

Etad eva bhante bahutaram yad idam pokkharāṇiyā⁴ udakam⁵ appamattakaṃ kusaggena udakam ubbhatam saṅkham pi na upeti upanidham pi na upeti kalabhagam pi na upeti⁷ pokkharāṇi yā udakam upanidhāya kusaggena udakam ubbhatan ti⁸ ||

4—5. Evam kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa⁹ la¹⁰ pe¹¹ yogo karaṇiyo ti¹² ||

53. (3) Sambejja 1.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yatthimā⁹ mahānadiyo saṃsandanti¹⁰ samenti¹¹ seyyathidam Gaṅgā Yamunā Aciravati¹¹ Sarabhū Mahi¹² Tato puriso dve¹² vā tīpi vā udakaphusitāni uddhareyya¹³ ||

¹ missing B¹⁻². ² See the preceding sutta p. 459 note 1.

³ B¹ S¹ omit ti.

⁴ S³ °peyya.

⁵ S¹⁻³ uddhā°

⁶ S¹ pokkharāṇi.

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert yo.

⁸ S¹⁻³ omit yogo°

⁹ S¹⁻³ yattha.

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ sandanti.

¹¹ B¹⁻² aci°

¹² S¹ de.

¹³ uddhareyya and the sequel is omitted (by blunder) till the next udakaphusitāni in S³.

3. Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| katamam nu kho bahutaram yāni dve¹ vā tīni vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni yam vā sambhejja² udakan ti||

Etad eva bhante bahutaram yad idaṃ sambhejja² udakam|| appamattakāni dve vā tīni vā udakaphusitāni³ ubbhatāni saṅkham pi na upenti upanidham pi na upenti kalabhāgam pi na upenti sambhejja⁴ udakam upanidhāya dve vā tīni vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni⁵||

4—5. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasavakassa|| so yeva peyyalo|| yogo karaṇīyo ti⁶||

54. (4) *Sambhejja* 2.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yatthimā⁷ mahānadiyo sam-sandanti samenti⁸ seyyathidaṃ Gaṅgā Yamunā Aciravati⁹ Sarabhū Mahi tam⁸ udakam¹⁰ parikkhāyam pariyādānam jaccheyya thapetva dve vā tīni vā¹¹ udakaphusitāni¹¹||

3. Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| katamam nu kho bahutaram yaṇi vā¹² sambhejja udakam parikkhānam pariyādinnaṃ yāni vā¹³ udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhāni ti||

Etad eva bhante bahutaram sambhejja⁴ udakam yad daṃ parikkhānam pariyādinnaṃ appamattakāni dve vā tīni vā¹⁴ udakaphusitāni¹⁴ avasiṭṭhāni saṅkham pi na upenti upanidham pi na upenti kalabhāgam pi na upenti sambhejja¹⁴ udakam parikkhānam pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya dve vā tīni vā¹⁵ udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhāni ti||

4—5. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ|| la|| yogo karaṇīyo ti¹⁶||

¹ S¹ de. ² S¹⁻³ sambhojja.

³ S³ udakam° ⁴ S¹⁻³ sambhojjam.

⁵ B¹ uddhatāni. ⁶ S¹⁻³ -pe- *instead of* so yeva°

⁷ S¹⁻³ yattha. ⁸ *missing in* S¹⁻³.

⁹ B¹⁻² aci° S¹ aciravati. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ udaka.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ dvedhā tidhā *instead of* dvevā° *always*. ¹² S¹ vo.

¹³ B¹⁻² upanidhāya dvevā tīnivā *instead of* yāni vā.

¹⁴ S¹ uphusitāni.

¹⁵ S¹⁻³ sambhojjam B¹ sambhesajja B² sambhe.

¹⁶ S¹⁻³ *omit* la|| yogo°

55. (5) *Pathavī* 1.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso mahāpathaviyā satta-kolaṭṭhimattiyo gulikā upanikkhipeyya.¹ ||

3. Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave || katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ yā vā² satta-kolaṭṭhimattiyo gulikā upanikkhittā ayaṃ vā mahāpathavi ti ||

Etad eva bhante bahutaraṃ yad idam mahāpathavi || appamattikā satta-kolaṭṭhimattiyo gulikā upanikkhittā saṅkham pi na upenti upanidham pi na upenti || pe || mahāpathavim upanidhāya satta-kolaṭṭhimattiyo gulikā upanikkhittā.³ ||

4—5. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa || so yeva peyyālo || yogo karaṇiyo ti⁴ ||

56. (6) *Pathavī* 2.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahāpathavi parikkhayam pariyaḍānaṃ gaccheyya tṭhapetvā satta-kolaṭṭhimattiyo gulikā ||

3. Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave || katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ yaṃ vā mahāpathaviyā parikkhinam pariyaḍinnaṃ yā vā⁵ satta-kolaṭṭhimattiyo gulikā avasiṭṭhā ti ||

Etad eva bhante bahutaraṃ mahāpathaviyā⁶ yad idam parikkhinam pariyaḍinnaṃ || appamattikā satta-kolaṭṭhimattiyo⁷ gulikā avasiṭṭhā saṅkham pi na upenti || pe || kalabhāgam pi na upenti mahāpathaviyā⁸ parikkhinam pariyaḍinnaṃ upanidhāya satta-kolaṭṭhimattiyo gulikā avasiṭṭhā ti ||

4—5. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa || so yeva peyyālo || yogo karaṇiyo ti⁴ ||

¹ B¹ 'khepeyya.

² S³ yathā *instead of* yā vā.

³ B¹ *add ti written but erased in* S³.

⁴ S¹⁻³ *have -pe- instead of* so yeva^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ yathā *instead of* yāvā.

⁶ S¹⁻³ 'pathavi B¹ pathaviyā.

⁷ S¹ omits satta.

⁸ S¹⁻³ omits mahā B¹ has mahāpathavi.

57. (7) *Samudda* 1.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso¹ mahāsamudde dve vā tīni vā udakaphusitāni uddhareyya² ||

3. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave || katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ yaṇi vā³ dve vā tīni vā udakaphusitāni ubbhātāni yaṃ vā mahāsamudde udakan ti ||

Etad eva bhante bahutaraṃ yad idam mahāsamudde udakaṃ || appamattakāni dve vā tīni vā udakaphusitāni ubbhātāni saṅkham pi na upenti upanidham pi na upenti kalabhāgaṃ pi na upenti mahāsamudde udakaṃ upanidhāya dve vā tīni vā udakaphusitāni ubbhātāni ti ||

4—5. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa⁴ so yeva peyyālo || yogo karaṇiyo ti⁴ ||

58. (8) *Samudda* 2.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahāsamudde udakaṃ parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya t̐hapetvā dve vā tīni vā udakaphusitāni ||

3. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave || katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ yaṃ vā mahāsamudde udakaṃ parikkhīnaṃ pariyādinnaṃ yaṇi vā³ dve vā tīni vā udakaphusitāni avasitthāni ti ||

Etad eva bhante bahutaraṃ mahāsamudde udakaṃ yad idam parikkhīnaṃ pariyādinnaṃ || appamattakāni dve vā tīni vā udakaphusitāni avasitthāni saṅkham pi na upenti upanidham pi na upenti kalabhāgaṃ pi na upenti mahāsamudde udakaṃ parikkhīnaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya dve vā tīni vā udakaphusitāni avasitthāni ti ||

4—5. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa⁴ so yeva peyyālo || karaṇiyo ti⁴ ||

¹ missing in S³.

² B¹ uddharitāni.

³ missing in B¹⁻².

⁴ S¹⁻³ have only -pe- instead of so yeva°

59. (9) *Pabbatupamā* 1.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso Himavato pabbatarājassa¹ sattaśasapamattiyo pāsānasakkharā upanikkhipeyya²||

3. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave|| katamaṃ nu kho bahutaram yā vā³ sattaśasapamattiyo³ pāsānasakkharā upanikkhittā ayaṃ vā⁴ Himavā pabbatarājā ti⁵||

Etad eva bhante bahutaram yad idam Himavā pabbatarājā⁶ appamattaka⁶ sattaśasapamattiyo⁶ pāsānasakkharā upanikkhittā saṅkham pi na upenti upanidham pi na upenti kalabhāgam pi na upenti Himavantam⁷ pabbatarājanam upanidhāya sattaśasapamattiyo pāsānasakkharā upanikkhittā ti⁸||

4—5. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa⁹ la-pe⁹ yogo karaṇiyo ti¹⁰||

60. (10) *Pabbatupamā* 2.

2. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Himavā pabbatarājā parikkhayaṃ pariyādānam gaccheyya tṭhapetvā sattaśasapamattiyo¹⁰ pāsānasakkharā¹⁰||

3. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave|| katamaṃ nu kho bahutaram yam vā Himavato pabbatarājassa parikkhinam pariyādinnaṃ yā vā¹¹ sattaśasapamattiyo pāsānasakkharā avasiṭṭhā ti¹¹||

Etad eva bhante bahutaram Himavato pabbatarājassa yad idam parikkhinam pariyādinnaṃ appamattakā¹² sattaśasapamattiyo pāsānasakkharā avasiṭṭhā¹¹ saṅkham pi na upenti upanidham pi na upenti kalabhāgam pi na upenti¹¹ Himavato pabbatarājassa parikkhinam pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya sattaśasapamattiyo pāsānasakkharā avasiṭṭhā ti¹¹||

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa abhisametāvino etad eva bahutaram

¹ B¹ himavanto pabbatarājassa. ² S³ va.

³ S¹ omits satta. ⁴ S¹⁻³ omits ayaṃ vā. ⁵ S¹⁻³ °mattikā.

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit satta. ⁷ S¹⁻³ himavatam.

⁸ S¹⁻³ omit yogo⁹

⁹ S¹⁻³ omit yā vā S¹ has a ya or sa erased.

¹⁰ B¹ S¹ °mattikā. ¹¹ B¹ add ti.

dukkham yad idam parikkhinam pariyādinnaṃ appamattikam¹ avasiṭṭhaṃ saṅkham pi na upeti upanidham pi na upeti kalabhāgam pi na upeti purimaṃ² dukkhakkhandham parikkhinam pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya yad idam sattakkhattuparamatā³ yo Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtam pajānāti⁴ la⁵ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānāti⁶ ||

5. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo⁷ la-pe⁸ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti⁹ ||

Abhisamayavaggo chaṭṭho¹⁰ ||

Tassuddānaṃ¹¹ ||

Nakhasikhaṃ¹² Pokkharāṇi¹³

Sambhejja¹⁴ apare dve¹⁵

Pathavi dve Samuddā¹⁶ dve¹⁷

Dve ma ca¹⁸ Pabbatupama¹⁹ ti²⁰ ||

CHAPTER VII. VAGGO SATTAMO (CAKKAPEYYĀLO).

61. (1) *Aññātra*.

2. Atha kho Bhagavā parittam nakhasikhāyaṃ¹³ paṃsum āropetvā bhikkhū āmantesi¹⁴ ||

3. Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave¹⁵ katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ¹⁶ pe¹⁷ paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu¹⁸ āropito¹⁹ ayaṃ vā mahāpathavi²⁰ ti²¹ ||

¹ B¹ °mattikam.

² B¹ purima.

³ B¹⁻³ sattakkhattuṃ⁴ S¹⁻³ °paramattā.

⁴ S¹⁻³ samatto.

⁵ S¹⁻³ uddānaṃ. ⁶ B¹ °sikho.

⁷ S¹⁻³ °kharāṇiyaṃ.

⁸ S¹ °bhojja. ⁹ S¹⁻³ dve.

¹⁰ S³ samuddo B¹ samuddehi *instead of* samuddā dve.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ *omit* mā S³ *omits* ca. ¹² B¹⁻² *omit* ti.

¹³ S¹⁻³ °sikhaya (m *being erased in* S¹).

¹⁴ S¹ paṃsuṃ.

Etad eva bhante bahutaram yad idam mahāpathavi¹ appamattako² yam Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyam paṃsu³ āropito saṅkham pi na upeti upanidham pi na upeti kalabhāgam pi na upeti mahāpathavim upanidhāya Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyam paṃsu āropito ti⁴ ||

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā⁴ te sattā ye manussesu paccājayanti⁵ atha kho ete⁵ bahutara sattā ye aññatra⁶ manussehi paccājayanti⁵ || Tam kissa hetu⁵ ||

5. Adhiṭṭhatā bhikkhave catunnam ariyasaccānam⁷ katamesaṃ catunnam⁷ || Dukkassa ariyasaccassa⁸ la-pe⁸ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipādāya ariyasaccassa⁸ ||

6. Tasma ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyo⁹ la-pe⁹ Ayam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti⁹ ||

62. (2) Paccantam.

2. Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyam paṃsum āropetvā bhikkhū āmantesi¹⁰ ||

3. Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave¹¹ katamaṃ nu kho bahutaram yo vāyam mayā paritto nakhasikhāyam paṃsu āropito ayaṃ vā mahāpathavi ti¹¹ ||

Etad eva bhante bahutaram yad idam mahāpathavi¹ appamattako² yam Bhagavatā⁷ paritto nakhasikhāyam paṃsu āropito saṅkham pi na upeti upanidham pi na upeti kalabhāgam pi na upeti mahāpathavim upanidhāya Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyam paṃsu āropito ti⁴ ||

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā⁴ te sattā ye majjhimesu⁸ janapadesu⁹ paccājayanti⁵ atha kho ete va¹⁰ bahutarā sattā ye paccantimesu janapadesu paccājayanti⁵ avinātaresu milakkhesu¹¹ pa pe¹¹ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ add ti. ² B¹ °mattakā.

³ S¹⁻³ paṃsum *always*.

⁴ B¹ appamattakā.

⁵ B¹ etad eva. ⁶ S¹⁻³ aññetatra.

⁷ S¹⁻³ bhagavā. ⁸ S³ majjhisu.

⁹ missing in S¹⁻³. ¹⁰ B¹ ca.

¹¹ B¹ milakkhesu S³ cīlakkhesu.

63. (3) *Paññā*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye pana¹ ariyena paññācakkhunā samannāgatā² atha kho ete bahutarā sattā ye avijjāgatā sammulhā³ pa⁴ ||

64. (4) *Surāmeraya*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye⁵ surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā⁴ paṭiviratā³ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā⁴ appaṭiviratā³ la⁵ ||

65. (5) *Odakā*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye thalajā⁶ atha kho ete bahutarā sattā ye udakajā⁷ || Tam kissa hetu⁸ la⁶ ||

66. (6) *Matteyyā*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye matteyyā⁷ atha kho ete bahutarā sattā ye amatteyyā⁷ pa⁸ ||

67. (7) *Petteyyā*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye petteyyā⁸ atha kho ete va⁸ bahutarā sattā ye apetteyyā⁸ la⁹ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ tamena instead of ye pana.

² S¹⁻³ have nothing and do not point out here any division.

³ in B¹ only.

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit °majja°

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit here and every where any sign of abbreviation and separate the several texts only by a spiral line.

⁶ instead of atha kho° S¹⁻³ have etad eva bahutarā odakajā and nothing more.

⁷ S¹ appamatteyyā, S³ matteyya, this omitting ye.

⁸ S¹ B¹ omit va.

68. (8) *Sāmañña*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye sāmāñña¹ atha kho ete² bahutarā sattā ye asāmāñña³ pa⁴ ||

69. (9) *Brahmañña*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye brahmañña⁵ atha kho ete⁶ bahutarā sattā ye abrahmañña⁷ la⁸ ||

70. (10) *Paccāyika*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye kule jetṭhapaccāyino⁹ atha kho ete¹⁰ bahutarā sattā ye kule jetṭhapaccāyino ti¹¹ ||

Vaggo¹² uddāna¹³ || 4

Aññatra Paccantam Paññāya¹⁴ ||

Surāmeraya Odakā¹⁵ ||

Matteyya¹⁶ Peteyyā¹⁷ cā ti¹⁸ ||

Sāmañña¹⁹ Brahma²⁰ Pacāyika²¹ ti²² ||

CHAPTER VIII. APPAKĀ-VIRATAM.

71. (1) *Pāṇa*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā²³ atha kho ete²⁴ bahutarā sattā ye pāṇātipātā appaṭiviratā²⁵ || Tam kissa hetu²⁶ la²⁷ ||

¹ B¹ ete, S¹ etad eva. ² S³ brahmaññe.

³ S¹⁻³ etad eva. ⁴ S¹ brahmañña.

⁵ so B¹⁻²; S¹⁻³ Cakkapeyyalo pathamakko (S¹ has °patha-mavaggo) —

⁶ S¹⁻³ aññapattapaccāṅgapaññāye.

⁷ S¹⁻³ uda (S¹ dā) kaṃ. ⁸ S¹ metteyyo S³ matteyyo.

⁹ S¹⁻³ patteyyo. ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ ceva. ¹¹ S³ add ñña erased.

¹² S³ pacāyano. ¹³ S¹⁻³ add va always.

¹⁴ S¹⁻³ omī tam^o and the sign of abbreviation separating the several texts as before by a line.

72. (2) *Adinnam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye adinnā-dānā paṭivirataṃ¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye adinnā-dānā appaṭiviratā² laṃ³ ||

73. (3) *Kāmesu.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye kāmesu micchacārā⁴ paṭivirataṃ⁵ atha kho ete bahutarā sattā ye kāmesu micchacara appaṭiviratāṃ⁶ paṃ⁷ ||

74. (4) *Musāvāda.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye musāvāda paṭivirataṃ¹ atha kho ete bahutarā sattā ye musāvāda appaṭiviratāṃ² ||

75. (5) *Pisunāya.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appaka te sattā ye pisunāya³ vacāya paṭivirataṃ⁴ atha kho ete va bahutara sattā ye pisunaya⁵ vacāya appaṭiviratāṃ⁶ laṃ⁷ ||

76. (6) *Pharusam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appaka te sattā ye pharusāya¹ vacāya paṭiviratāṃ² atha kho ete bahutarā sattā ye pharusaya³ vacāya appaṭiviratāṃ⁴ laṃ⁵ ||

77. (7) *Samphappalāpam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appaka te sattā ye samphappalāpā⁵ paṭiviratāṃ⁶ atha kho bahutarā sattā ye samphappalāpā appaṭiviratāṃ⁷ laṃ⁸ ||

¹ B¹ °dānāppaṭi°

² S¹ pānātipātā instead of kāmesu°

³ S³ pisunā. + S¹⁻³ pharu (S¹ rū) sā.

⁵ S¹ °pām S¹⁻³ omit the end of this and the beginning of the next sutta from atha to atha, the whole being re-presented by -pe-

78. (8) *Bijam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye bij
gāmabhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭiviratā¹ atha kho² et
va bahutarā sattā ye bijagāmabhūtagāmasamārambhā
appaṭiviratā³ la⁴ ||

79. (9) *Vikāle.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye vikāl
bhojanā paṭiviratā¹ atha kho ete bahutarā sattā² ye
kalabbhojanā appaṭiviratā³ la⁴ ||

80. (10) *Gandhavilepanam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye māl
gandhavilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanatṭhānā paṭivirati¹
atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye mālāgandhavilepan
dhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanatṭhānā appaṭiviratā² ||

Vaggo⁴ uddānaṃ ||

Pāṇam Adinnam Kāmesu ||

Musāvādaṃ ca⁵ Pesuṇṇam⁶ ||

Pharusam⁷ Samphappalāpam⁸ Bijam⁹ ||

Vikāle Gandhavilepanam ti¹⁰ ||

CHAPTER IX¹⁰. ĀMAKADHAÑÑA-PEYYĀLAM.81. (1) *Naccam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye nacci
gita-vādita-visūkadassanā paṭiviratā¹ atha kho ete va

¹ written but erased in S³. ² S¹ te.

³ S¹⁻³ omit atha kho⁰ ⁰sattā. ⁴ S¹⁻³ add dutiyo.

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit ca. ⁶ S³ pesuṇṇa. ⁷ S³ pa⁰ S¹ ⁰rū⁰

⁸ S¹⁻³ add ca.

⁹ S¹ vikālocavilepanāti S³ vikālepanāti.

¹⁰ chapter III according to S¹⁻³.

¹¹ B² ataceva.

bahutarā sattā ye nacca-gīta-vādita-visūkadassanā appaṭiviratāṃ || Tam kissa hetuṃ la¹ ||

82. (2) *Sayanam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te² sattā ye uccāsayanā³ mahāsayanā paṭiviratāṃ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye uccāsayanā mahāsayanā appaṭiviratāṃ laṃ ||

83. (3) *Rajatanam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye jātarūparajatapāṭiggahanā paṭiviratāṃ atha kho ete va⁵ bahutarā sattā ye jātarūparajatapāṭiggahanā appaṭiviratāṃ laṃ ||

84. (4) *Dhaññam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye āmakadhañnapāṭiggahanā paṭiviratāṃ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye āmakadhañnapāṭiggahanā appaṭiviratāṃ laṃ ||

85. (5) *Mamsam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye āmakamamsapāṭiggahanā paṭiviratāṃ atha kho ete va⁶ bahutarā sattā ye āmakamamsapāṭiggahanā appaṭiviratāṃ laṃ ||

86. (6) *Kumariyam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye itthikumarapāṭiggahanā⁷ paṭiviratāṃ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye itthikumarapāṭiggahanā⁸ appaṭiviratāṃ laṃ ||

¹ This mention and the sign of abbreviation are as before missing in S¹⁻³ which separate the texts only by a line.

² S¹ has nothing more of this text.

³ S³ °sayana. ⁴ missing in S¹.

⁵ missing in B¹.

⁶ B¹ has only ete here and further on.

⁷ B¹⁻² °kumārikāpaṭi° S³ kumāra with kā erased.

⁸ B¹⁻² °kumārikā.

87. (7) *Dāsī.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye dāsīdā-sapaṭiggahaṇā¹ paṭivirataṃ² atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye dāsīdā-sapaṭiggahaṇā¹ appaṭivirataṃ² laṃ³ ||

88. (8) *Ajelakam.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye ajelakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirataṃ² atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye ajelakapaṭiggahaṇā appaṭivirataṃ² laṃ³ ||

89. (9) *Kukkuṭasukara.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye kukkuṭasukarapaṭiggahaṇa paṭivirataṃ² atha kho eteva bahutara sattā ye kukkuṭasukarapaṭiggahaṇa appaṭivirataṃ² laṃ³ ||

90. (10) *Hatthino.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appaka te satta ye hatthigavassavaḷavāpaṭiggahaṇa² paṭivirataṃ² atha kho ete va bahutara satta ye hatthigavassavaḷavāpaṭiggahaṇā³ appaṭivirataṃ² laṃ³ ||

Tatiyo⁴ Vaggo⁵ Uddānaṃ⁶ ||

Naccaṃ⁵ Sayanam⁶ Rajataṃ⁷ ||

Dhāṇam⁵ Mamsam⁶ Kumariyaṃ⁷ ||

Dāsī Ajelakaṃ⁸ cevaṃ⁹ ||

Kukkuṭasukara-Hatthino ti⁹ ||

¹ B¹ S¹⁻³ dāsīo

² S¹ °gavassa° S³ °gāvāssa.

³ S¹ °gāvassa° S³ °gāvāssa°

⁴ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁵ S¹⁻³ uccā.

⁶ S¹⁻³ dhāṇamaṃ (S¹ ma-) sa.

⁷ B¹ kumārīkā.

⁸ S¹⁻³ dāsī ajelakā.

⁹ S¹⁻³ kukkuṭavaḷavena cā ti.

CHAPTER X. BAHUTARĀ SATTĀ.

91. (1) *Khetta*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye khetta-
utthupaṭiggahaṇa paṭiviratāṃ¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā
uttā ye khattavatthupaṭiggahanā appaṭiviratāṃ² laṃ³ ||

92. (2) *Kayaṃvikkaya*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye kaya-
kkayā paṭiviratāṃ¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye
ayavikkayā² appaṭiviratāṃ³ laṃ⁴ ||

93. (3) *Dūteyyam*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye dūteyya-
ahinagamanānuyogā paṭiviratāṃ¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā
uttā ye dūteyyapahinagamanānuyogā appaṭiviratāṃ² laṃ³ ||

94. (4) *Tulākūṭam*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye tula-
ūṭa-kamsakūṭa-mānakūṭa¹ paṭiviratāṃ² atha kho ete va
bahutarā sattā ye tulakūṭa-kamsakūṭa-mānakūṭa appaṭi-
viratāṃ³ laṃ⁴ ||

95. (5) *Ukkoṭana*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye ukkoṭa-
avañcananikatisaviyogā² paṭiviratāṃ¹ atha kho ete va ba-
hutarā sattā ye ukkoṭanavañcananikatisaviyoga³ appaṭi-
isatāṃ⁴ laṃ⁵ ||

96—101. (6—11) *Vadha-ālopa-sāhasakāraṃ*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye che-
ana-vadha-bandhana-viparamosa-ālopa-sahasakārā³ paṭi-

¹ S¹⁻³ kāya°

² B¹ °kuṭ° always S³ omits mānakūṭa here.

³ B¹⁻² °vadhana° always S¹ °sāhasakāra.

viratāṃ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye bhedana-vadha-bandhana-viparāmosa-ālopa-sāhasākārā appaṭiviratāṃṃ Tam kissa hetuṃṃ Adiṭṭhattā bhikkhave catunnam ariyasaccānamṃ katamesaṃ catunnamṃṃ

5. Dukkassa ariyasaccassaṃ laṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā¹ paṭipadāya ariyasaccassaṃṃ

6. Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhan ti yogo karaṇiyoṃṃ laṃ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo tiṃṃ

CHAPTER XI. GATIYO PAÑCAKĀ.

102. (1) *Pañcagati.*

2. Atha kho Bhagavā parittam nakhasikhāyam paṃsum āropetvā bhikkhu āmantesiṃṃ

3. Tam kim maññatha bhikkhaveṃṃ katamaṃ nu kho bahutaram yo vāyam mayā paritto nakhasikhāyam² paṃsu³ āropito⁴ ayaṃ vā mahāpathaviṃ tiṃṃ

Etad eva bhante bahutaram yad idam mahāpathavi appamattako⁵ yaṃ Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyam paṃsu³ āropito saṅkham pi na upeti upanidham⁶ pi na upeti kalabhāgam pi na upeti mahāpathavim upanidhāya⁷ Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyam paṃsu³ āropito tiṃṃ

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye manussā cutā manussesu paccājayantiṃṃ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye manussa cutā niraye paccājayantiṃṃ la-peṃṃ

103. (2) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye manussā cutā manussesu paccājayantiṃṃ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye manussā cutā tiracchānayaniyā paccājayantiṃṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ 'gāmini (S¹ -nī). ² S¹ 'khāya.

³ S¹⁻³ paṃsum. ⁴ B¹ āropitā.

⁵ B¹⁻² appamattakā. ⁶ S¹ unidham.

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert tadeva.

104. (3) *Pañcagati*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye manussā cutā manussesu paccājayanti|| atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye manussā cutā pittivisaye paccājayanti¹||

105—107. (4—6) *Pañcagati*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye manussā cutā devesu paccājayanti|| atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye manussā cutā niraye paccājayanti||
tiracchānāyoniya paccājayanti||
pittivisaye paccājayanti||

108—110. (7—9) *Pañcagati*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye devā cutā devesu paccājayanti|| atha kho ete bahutarā sattā ye devā cutā niraye paccājayanti||
tiracchānāyoniya paccājayanti||
pittivisaye paccājayanti||

111—113. (10—12) *Pañcagati*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā² te sattā ye devā cutā manussesu paccājayanti|| atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye devā cutā niraye paccājayanti||
tiracchānāyoniya paccājayanti||
pittivisaye paccājayanti||

114—116. (13—15) *Pañcagati*.

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye nirayā cutā manussesu paccājayanti|| atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye nirayā cutā niraye paccājayanti||
tiracchānāyoniya paccājayanti||
pittivisaye paccājayanti||

¹ Instead of this number 3, B¹ has iminā nayena pañcagati vitthāretabbā||

² B¹ appamattakā.

117—119. (16—18) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye nirayā cutā devesu paccājayanti|| atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye nirayā cutā niraye paccājayanti||
tiracchānāyoniya paccājayanti||
pittivisaye paccājayanti||

120—122. (19—21) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye tiracchānāyoniya cutā manussesu paccājayanti|| atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye tiracchānāyoniya¹ cutā niraye paccājayanti||
tiracchānāyoniya paccājayanti||
pittivisaye paccājayanti||

123—125. (22—24) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye tiracchānāyoniya cutā devesu paccājayanti|| atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye tiracchānāyoniya cutā niraye paccājayanti||
tiracchāna paccājayanti||
pittivisaye paccājayanti||

126—128. (25—27) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye pittivisayā cutā manussesu paccājayanti|| atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye pittivisayā cutā niraye paccājayanti||
tiracchānāyoniya paccājayanti||
pittivisaye paccājayanti||

129. (28) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye pittivisayā cutā devesu paccājayanti|| atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye pittivisayā cutā niraye paccājayanti||

¹ B¹ °yoniyo.

130. (29) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye pitti-visayā cutā devesu paccājayanti¹ atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā ye pittivisayā cutā tiracchānāyoniyā paccājayanti² ||

131. (30) *Pañcagati.*

4. Evam eva kho¹ bhikkhave appakā te sattā ye pittivisayā cutā devesu paccājayanti² atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye pittivisayā cutā pittivisaye paccājayanti³ Tam kissa hetu⁴ adīṭṭhattā bhikkhave⁵ catunnam ariyasaccānaṃ⁶ katamesaṃ catunnam⁷ ||

5. Dukkhasa ariyasaccassa⁸ dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassa⁹ dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa¹⁰ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya¹¹ ariyasaccassa¹² ||

6. Tasmiṃ ti ha bhikkhave Idam dukkhanti yogo karaṇiyo¹³ Ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yogo karaṇiyo¹⁴ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yogo karaṇiyo¹⁵ Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yogo karaṇiyo ti¹⁶ ||

7. Idam avoca Bhagavā¹⁷ attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhasitam abhinandun ti¹⁸ ||

Āmakadhaññapeyyālaṃ¹⁹ ||

Cakkapeyyālasamatti²⁰ ||

Uddānaṃ²¹ ||

Khetta Kayavikkayañca Dūteyyaṃ²² Tulakūtaṃ Vadhena ca Alopa-Sahasākāraṃ²³ Appakā te virataṃ²⁴ Atha kho eteva Bahutarā sattā²⁵ Gatiyo pañcaka²⁶ so vaggo tena pavuccati ti²⁷ ||

Saccasaṃyuttam dvādasamaṃ²⁸ ||

¹ missing in S¹. ² S¹⁻³ add -pe-

³ S¹⁻³ bhikkhu (S¹ -kha-). ⁴ S¹⁻³ °gāmini paṭipadā.

⁵ S¹⁻³ abhinandam. ⁶ in B¹⁻² only.

⁷ in S¹⁻³ only. ⁸ S¹ dūteyaṃ S³ duteyyaṃ.

⁹ S¹ gatiyovakā.

¹⁰ This uddāna is to be found in the Singhalese MSS. only.

¹¹ S¹⁻³ samattam.

Magga-Bojjhaṅgaṃ Sati ca Indriyaṃ
 Sammappadhānaṃ ca Balaṃ ca Iddhiyā¹
 Anuruddhaj-Jhāna Suppakāsitam
 Sotena Saccha Bhagavā pakāsayi² || ||
 Mahāvaggasamyuttam niṭṭhitam³ || ||

¹ S³ iddhiyo.

² *This recapitulation is to be found in the Singhalese MSS. only.*

³ *This mention in B¹⁻² only.*

INDICES.

The following are the numbers and abbreviations referring to the several *Samyuttas*.

- XIV. Mag. = Magga-Samyuttam (I).
XLVI. Boj. = Bojjhaṅga-Samyuttam (II).
XLVII. Sat. = Sati-Samyuttam (III).
XLVIII. Ind. = Indriya-Samyuttam (IV).
XLIX. Sam. = Sammappadhāna-Samyuttam (V).
L. Bal. = Bala-Samyuttam (VI).
LI. Id. = Iddhipāda-Samyuttam (VII).
LII. Anu. = Anuruddha-Samyuttam (VIII).
LIII. Jhā. = Jhāna-Samyuttam (IX).
LIV. Ānā. = Ānāpāna-Samyuttam (X).
LV. Sot. = Sotāpatti-Samyuttam (XI).
LVI. Sac. = Sacca-Samyuttam (XII).

The Arabic, subjoined to these Roman, numbers point out the place of the *Suttas* in their respective *Samyuttas* without regard to the divisions into chapters (*vaggos*).

I.

INDEX TO THE PROPER NAMES.

Qualifications

not taken from the texts are included between []. •

- Aṅgā [manussā] Indr. XLVIII. 50
 Ajapālanigrodha Sat. XLVII. 18, 43 Ind. XLVIII. 57
 Aciravati nadi Mag. XLV. 93, 96, 99, 102 Boj. XLVI. 79, 82, 85, 88 Soti. XLVII. 53, 56, 59, 62 Indr. 73, 76, 79, 82, 131, 134, 137, 140 Sam. XLIX. 3, 6, 9, 12 Bal. L. 59, 62, 65, 68 Id. LI. 35, 38, 41, 44 Jhā. LIII. 3, 6, 9, 12 Sot. LV. 42 Sac. LVI. 53, 54
 Āncanavana (or Anja^o) Boj. XLVI. 6 Ind. XLVIII. 43
 Anñata-Koṇḍañño [āyasmā] Sac. LVI. 11
 Atimutta āyasmā Boj. XLVI. 8
 Anāthapiṇḍika gahapati Sot. LV. 26, 27, 28
 Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāma (Jettavana)
 Anuruddha āyasmā Sat. XLVII. 26—28 Anu. LI. 1—24
 Andhavana Anu. LI. 10
 Abhayaṛajakumāra Boj. XLVI. 56
 Ambapālīvana Sat. XLVII. 1, 2 Anu. LI. 9
 Ariṭṭha āyasmā Ānā. LIV. 6
 Asurā Ind. XLVIII. 69 Sac. LVI. 41
 Asoka bhikkhu Sot. LV. 9
 Asokā upāsikā Sot. LV. 9
 Ananda āyasmā Mag. XLV. 2, 4, 18, 19, 20 Sat. 9, 10, 13, 21—23, 29 Ind. XLVIII. 41 Id. LI. 10, 15, 22, 27, 28
 Anā. LIV. 9, 10, 13, 14 Sot. LV. 4, 8, 9, 10, 13, 26, 27 Sac. LVI. 45
 Āpanamniḡamo Ind. XLVIII. 50
 Icchānaḡala [desa] Ānā. LIV. 11
 Icchānaḡalavanasaṇḡa Ānā. LIV. 11
 Isidattapurāṇa [manussa] Sot. LV. 6
 Isipātana [desa] Sot. LV. 53, Sac. LVI. 11

- Ukkacelā [desa] Sat. XLVII. 14 Kuṇḍaliya paribbājaka Boj.
 Uṇṇābha brāhmaṇa Ind. XLVI. 6
 XLVIII. 42 Id. LI. 15 Kūtāgārasalā Id. LI. 10 Ānā.
 Uttiya-(ka) āyasmā Mag. XLV. LIV. 9 Sot. LV. 30
 30 Sat. XLVII. 16 Koṭigāma Sac. LVI. 21—28
 Udayi āyasmā Boj. XLVI. 26, Koṇḍanna S. Anūta
 28, 30 Koliyā manussā Boj. XLVI. 54
 Udenacetiyam Id. LI. 10 Kosambi [desa] Boj. XLVI. 8
 Upavāna āyasmā Boj. XLVI. 8 Ind. XLVIII. 49, 53 Id. LI. 15
 Uruvela [desa] Sat. XLVII. Sac. LVI. 31
 18, 43 Ind. XLVIII. 57 Kosala [desa] Ind. XLVIII. 51
 Uruvelakappa nigamo Ind. Sot. LV. 7
 XLVIII. 52 Kosala [manussā] Sat. XLVII.
 4 Ind. XLVIII. 51 Sot. LVI. 6, 7
- Kakkaṭṭa upāsaka Sot. LV. 10
 Kaṭṭissaha upāsaka Sot. LV. 10 Gangā nadi Mag. XLV. 91, 96,
 Kaṇṭakivana Sat. XLVII. 26, 97, 102, 160, 180 Boj. XLVI.
 27, 28 Anu. LII. 4, 5, 6 77, 82, 83, 88, 121, 124,
 Kapilavatthu [nagara] Ānā. 127, 132 Sat. XLVII. 14, 51,
 LIV. 12 Sot. LV. 21—25, 37 40, 56, 57, 62 Ind. XLVIII. 71,
 47—49, 52, 54 76, 77, 82, 102, 129, 132,
 Kappino (Mahā-) Ānā. LIV. 7 135, 140 Sam. XLIX. 1, 4, 6,
 Kapilavatthava [manussa] Sot. 7, 12 Bal. LI. 4, 7, 12, 57,
 LV. 52 60, 63, 68 Id. LI. 33, 36, 39,
 Kalandakanivāpa = Veluvana 44 Anu. LII. 8 Jhā. LIII. 1,
 Kassapa buddha Ind. XLVIII. 4, 7, 12 Sac. LVI. 53, 54
 57 Gavampati āy. Sac. LVI. 30
 Kassapa (Purana-) [tittthiya] Gijjhakūṭapabbata Boj. XLVI.
 Boj. XLVI. 56 5, 58 Ind. XLVIII. 58 Sac.
 Kassapa (Mahā-) āyasma) LVI. 42
 Boj. XLVI. 14 Giṇṇakavasatha Sot. LV. 8—10
 Kālīṅga upāsaka Sot. LV. 8 Gotama (samana) Mag. XLV.
 Kālīgodha sakyani Sot. LV. 39 5, 41—48 Boj. XLVI. 6, 52,
 Kasi [desa] Sot. LV. 6 54, 55 Sat. XLVII. 25 Ind.
 Kimbila āyasma Ānā. LIV. 10 XLVIII. 42 Ānā. LIV. 11 Sot.
 Kimbila [desa] Ānā. LIV. 10 LV. 7 Sac. LVI. 16
 Kukkuṭarāma Mag. XLV. 18— Gotama(ka) cetiya Ind. XLVIII.
 20 Sat. XLVIII. 21—23 10

- Godhā (kāli-) sākyānī Sot. LV. 23, 39
 Ghositārāma Boj. XLVI. 8
 Ind. XLVIII. 49, 53, 65 Id. LI. 15
 Catumahārājikā devā Sot. LV. 54 Sac. LVI. 11
 Cāpāla-cetiya Id! LI. 10
 Cunda samanuddeso Sat. XLVII. 13
 Cunda (Maha-) āyasmā Boj. XLVI. 16
 Cetā [manu-sā] Sac. LVI. 36
 Jambudīpa Sac. LVI. 6, 36
 Janusoṇi brāhmaṇa Mag. XLV. 4
 Jetavana Mag. XLV. 1, 3—17, 21—180 Boj. XLVI. 1—5, 7, 9—13, 17—29, 31—33 Sat. XLVII. 3, 5—8, 10, 11, 13, 15—17, 24, 25, 31—103 Ind. XLVII. 1—40, 42, 54—56, 59—185 Sam. XLVIII. 1—25
 Bal. XLIX. 1—110 Id. LI. 11—13, 16—86 Anu. LII. 1, 2, 7, 11—24 Jha. 1—54 Ānā. LIV. 1—8, 13—20 Sot. LV. 1, 2, 4, 6, 7, 11—20, 26—29, 31—36, 41—46, 51, 52, 55—74 Sac. XVI. 1—10, 23—29, 32—40
 Jotika gahapati Sot. LV. 3
 Ōatika [desa] Sot. LV. 8—10
 Tāvatisā devā Ind. XLVIII. 68 Sot. LV. 18—20, 54 Sac. LVI. 11
 Tuṭṭho upāsaka Sat. XLVII. 10
 Tusitā devā Sot. LV. 54 Sac. LVI. 11
 Dighāvu upāsaka Sot. LV. 3
 Dhammadinna upāsaka Sot. LV. 53
 Nandaka licchavi Sot. LV. 30
 Nandā bhikkhunī Sot. LV. 8
 Nandiya paribbājaka Mag. XLV. 10
 Nandiya sakka Sot. LV. 40, 47
 Nalanda [vihāra] Sat. XLVII. 12
 Naḷa-gamaka Sat. XLVII. 13
 Nikata upāsaka Sot. LV. 10
 Nigrodhārāma Ānā. LIV. 12, 20 Sot. LV. 21, 22, 23, 37, 39, 40, 47—49, 54
 Nimmanarati deva Sot. LV. 54 Sac. LVI. 11
 Nerañjarā nadī Sat. XLVII. 18, 43 Ind. XLVIII. 57
 Parinimmitavasavattino deva Sot. LV. 54 Sac. LVI. 11
 Parilāha niraya Sac. LVI. 43
 Pasenadirāja Sot. LV. 6
 Pāṭaliputta [nagara] Mag. XLV. 18—20 Sat. XLVII. 21—23
 Pavarikāmbavana Sat. XLVII. 12
 Pindolabharadvāja āyasmā Ind. XLVIII. 49
 Pippaliguhā Boj. XLVI. 14
 Pubbakoṭṭhaka Ind. XLVIII. 44

- Pubbārāma Ind. XLVIII. 41, 45—48 Id. LI. 14
 Pūrana-kassapa S. Kassapa Mānadinna gahapati Sat. XLVII. 30
 Bahuputtakacetiya Id. LI. 10
 Bārāṇasī Sot. LV. 53 Sac. LVI. 11—20
 Bāhiyo āyasmā Sat. XLVII. 15
 Beluva-gāmaka Sat. XLVII. 9
 Brahmā sahaṃpati Sat. 18, 43, 57 Sac. LVI. 11
 Brahmaloḥa Ind. 57 Id. 22, 27—32 Anu. LII. 12—24 Sot. LV. 54
 Bhadda āyasmā Mag. XLV. 18—20 Sat. XLVII. 21—23
 Bhadda upāsaka Sot. LV. 10
 Bhaddiya sakka Sot. LV. 48
 Mallā [manussā] Sot. LV. 6
 Mallikā [manussā] Ind. XLVIII. 52 Sot. LV. 30 Sac. LVI. 45
 Mahānāma sakka Ānā. LIV. 12 Sot. LV. 21—25, 37, 49, 54
 Mahāvāna Id. LI. 10 Ānā. LIV. 9 Sot. LV. 30 Sac. LVI. 45
 Mahī nadi Mag. XLV. 95, 96, 101, 102, 127, 131, 137, 138 Boj. XLVI. 81, 82, 87, 88, 125, 126, 131, 132 Sat. XLVII. 55, 56, 61, 62 Ind. XLVIII. 75, 76, 81, 82, 133, 134, 139, 140 Sam. XLIX. 5, 6, 11, 12
 Bal. L. 5, 6, 11, 12, 61, 62, 67, 68 Id. LI. 37, 38, 43, 44
 Jhā. LIII. 5, 6, 11, 12 Sac. LVI. 53, 54
 Māgadadhā [manussā] Sat. XLVII. 13, Sot. LV. 6
 Mānadinna gahapati Sat. XLVII. 30
 Māra Sat. XLVII. 6, 7 Id. LI. 10 Sac. LVI. 11
 Migadāya (Bārāṇasiyam) Sot. LV. 53 Sac. LVI. 11—20
 Migadāya (Sāketo) Boj. XLVII. 6, 7 Ind. XLVIII. 43
 Migaramātupāsāda = Pubbārāma
 Medakathālikā-āntevāsī Sat. XLVII. 19
 Moggalāna (Mahā-) āyasmā Boj. XLVII. 15 Sat. XLVII. 14, 26 Id. LI. 14, 31 Anu. LII. 1, 2, 4 Sot. 18, 19, 52
 Yamunā-nadī Mag. XLVI. 92, 96, 98, 102, 160 Boj. XLVI. 78, 82, 84, 88, 123, 127, 129, 133 Sat. XLVII. 52, 56, 58, 62 Ind. XLVIII. 72, 76, 78, 82, 130, 134, 136, 140 Sam. XLIX. 2, 6, 8, 12 Bal. L. 2, 6, 8, 12, 58, 62, 64, 68 Id. LI. 34, 38, 40, 102 Jhā. LIII. 2, 6, 8, 12 Sac. LVI. 53, 54
 Yamā deva Sot. LV. 54 Sac. LVI. 11
 Rajakārāma Sot. LV. 11
 Rajagaha [nagara] Boj. XLVI. 14—16, 56 Sat. XLVII. 29, 30, 58 Sot. LV. 3 Sac. LVI. 41, 42

- Licchavi Sot. LV. 30
 Lomasavaṅgisa āyasmā Ānā.
 LIV. 12
 Vajji [manussā] Sat. XLVII. 14
 Sot. LV. 6 Sac. LVI. 21, 22
 Veludvāra brāhmaṇagama
 Sot. LV. 7
 Veludvāreyyakā [manussā]
 Sot. LV. 7
 Veluvagāmaka Sat. XLVII. 9
 Veluvana (Kimbilāyam) Ānā.
 LIV. 10
 Veluvana (Rājagahe) Boj. XLVI.
 14-16 Sat. XLVII. 29, 30
 Sot. LV. 3 Sac. LVI. 41
 Vesālī Sat. XLVII. 1, 2, 9 Id.
 LI. 10 Anu. LI. 9 Ānā LIV.
 9 Sot. LV. 30, 45
 Vesāliyā manussa Sat. XLVII. 9
 Sakkaram nigamo Mag. XLV. 2
 Sakka or Sakyā [manussa]
 Mag. XLV. 2 Ānā. LIV. 12
 Sot. LV. 21, 37, 52, 54
 Saṅgarava brāhmaṇa Boj.
 XLV. 55
 Sattamba-cetiya Id. LI. 10
 Santuṭṭho upāsaka Sot. LV. 10
 Saranāni sakka Sot. LV. 24, 25
 Sarabhū nadi Mag. XLV. 94,
 96, 100, 102 Boj. XLVI. 80,
 82, 86, 88 Sat. XLVII. 54, 56,
 60, 62 Ind. XLVIII. 74, 76,
 80, 82, 132, 134, 138, 140
 Sam. XLIX. 4, 6, 10, 12, 60,
 62, 66, 68 Bal. L. 1, 4, 6,
 10, 12, 60, 62, 66, 68 Id. LI.
 36, 38, 100, 102 Jhā. LIH.
 4, 6, 10, 12 Sac. LVI. 53, 54
 Salaḷāgara [desa] Anu. LI. 8
 Saḷha bhikkhu Sot. LV. 8
 Sahaṇcānika [desa] Sac. LVI.
 30
 Saketa [nagara] Boj. XLVI.
 6 Sat. XLVII. 26-29 Ind.
 LVIII. 43 Anu. LI. 4-6
 Sārandada-cetiya Id. LI. 10
 Sariputta āyasmā Mag. XLV.
 3 Boj. XLVI. 4, 8 Sat. XLVII.
 11, 12, 14, 36 Ind. XLVIII.
 44, 50, 58 Anu. LI. 4, 5, 9
 Ānā. LIV. 4, 5, 9 Sot. LV. 4,
 5, 13, 26, 52
 Salā brāhmaṇagāma Sat.
 XLVII. 4 Ind. XLVIII. 51
 Savatthi Mag. XLV. 1, 3-17,
 21-180 Boj. XLVI. 1-5, 7,
 9-13, 17-29, 31-53, 55,
 57-186 Sat. XLVII. 3, 5-8,
 10, 11, 13, 15-17, 24, 25,
 31-103 Ind. XLVIII. 1-42,
 44-48, 54-56, 59, 185 Sam.
 XLIX. 1-54 Bal. L. 1-110 Id.
 LI. 1-9, 11-14, 16-86 Anu.
 LI. 1-3, 7, 10-24 Jhā. LIH.
 1-54 Ānā. LIV. 1-8, 13-20
 Sot. LV. 1, 2, 4-7, 11-20,
 26-29, 31-36, 41-44, 51,
 52, 55-74 Sac. LVI. 1-10,
 23-29, 32-40
 Sineru pabbatarāja Sac. LVI.
 49, 50
 Sirivadḍho gahapati Sat. XLVII.
 29
 Sisapavana Sac. LVI. 31

Sujātā upāsikā Sot. LV. 8	Setaka (or Sedaka) nigamo
Sutanu nādi Anu. LI. 3	Boj. XLVI. 30 Sat. XLVII.
Sudatta upāsaka Sot. LV. 8	19, 20
Subhadda upāsaka Sot. LV. 10	
Sumāgadhiā pokkharāṇi Sac.	Haliddavasana nigama Boj.
LV. 41	XLVI. 54
Sumbhā [manussā] Boj. XLVI.	Himavanta (Himavā) pabba-
30 Sat. XLVII. 19, 20	tarāja Boj. XLVI. 1 Sat. XLVII.
Sūkarakhatā Ind. XLVIII. 58	7 Sac. LV. 59, 60

II.

INDEX TO THE TITLES OF THE SUTTAS.

The titles

between [] are those which are not given by the Uddānas:

Akusala-dhamma Mag. XLV. 22	Boj. XLVI. 126 Ind. XLVIII. 62
Aggi Boj. XLVI. 53	Āna. LIV. 18
Anga Boj. XLVI. 49, 50	Sot. Andhakāri Sac. LVI. 46
LV. 50	Apara (<i>or</i> Pāraṅgāmi) Boj. XLVI. 17
Ajelaka Sac. LVI. 88	Apara(ditthi) Id. LI. 1
Āṇa Sat. XLVII. 36	Aparihāni Boj. XLVI. 25, 37
Āṇātra Sac. LVI. 61	Appamatta (<i>or</i> asamatta) Sac. LVI. 66
Aṭṭhaka Boj. XLVI. 57	Appamada Mag. XLV. 54, 61, 68, 75, 82, 89
Aḍḍha (<i>or</i> Mahaddhana) Sot. LV. 44, 45	Abhaya Boj. XLV. 56
Atta Mag. XLV. 52, 59, 66, 73, 80, 87	Abhinneyya (<i>or</i> Pari ^o) Sac. LVI. 29
Adaliddo Boj. XLVI. 47	Abhisanda (<i>or</i> Sayhaka) Sot. LV. 31—33, 41—43
Adinna Sac. LVI. 72	Amata Sat. XLVII. 41
Addhana Mag. XLV. 44 Ind. XLVIII. 63	Ambapali Sat. XLVII. 1
Āna. LIV. 19	Anu. LII. 9
Anatta Boj. XLVI. 73	Ayoguḷo Id. LI. 22
Anamussuta Sat. XLVII. 31	Ayoniso Boj. XLVI. 24
Anabhirati (<i>or</i> Sabbaloke) Boj. XLVI. 70	Araṇi Ind. XLVIII. 39
Anathapiṇḍika Sot. LV. 26—28	Araham Ind. XLVIII. 4, 5, 27, 28, 33
Anicca Mag. XLV. 175	Id. LI. 8
XLVI. 71 Ind. XLVIII. 62	Sac. LVI. 24
Amupada Mag. XLV. 48	
Anusaya Mag. XLV. 43, 175	

Aritṭha Ānā. LIV. 6	Ukkoṭana Sac. LVI. 95
Ariya Boj. XLVI. 19 Sat. XLVII. 17	Uṇṇābha-brāhmana Ind. XLVIII. 42
Ariyā Id. XLVIII. 3	Uttiya (-ka) Mag. XLV. 30 Boj. XLVII. 16
Avaraṇa Boj. XLVI. 37	Udayi Boj. XLVI. 30
Avijja Mag. XLV. 1 Sac. LVI. 17	Uddhambhagiya Mag. XLV. 180 etc.
Asappurisa Mag. XLV. 25, 26	Uddhumātaka Boj. XLVI. 61
Asamatta Sot. LV. 66	Upaddha Mag. XLV. 2
Asubha Boj. XLVI. 67	Upavana Boj. XLVI. 8
Ākasa Mag. XLV. 155 Boj. XLVI. 104, 160 Sat.-Ind. . . .	Upasanna Ind. XLVIII. 17
Agantuka Mag. XLV. 159 Boj. XLVI. 109, 164 Sat.-Ind. . . .	Upasama Ind. XLVIII. 19
Ādicca Boj. XLVI. 48	Upadāna Mag. XLV. 173 Boj. XLVI. 124
Ananda Id. LI. 27, 28 Anā. LIV. 13, 14 Sot. LV. 13	Upekkhā Boj. XLVI. 65
Ānāpāna Boj. XLVI. 66	Uppatika Ind. XLVIII. 40
Āpāna (or Saddha) Ind. XLVIII. 50	Uppanna (or uppāda) Boj. XLVI. 9, 10
Āyatana Sac. LVI. 14	Uppāda Mag. XLV. 14, 15 Ind. XLVIII. 59, 60
Araddha (or Viraddha) Boj. XLVI. 18	Ekadhamma Boj. XLVI. 29
Āvaraṇanivaraṇa (or nivaraṇa) Boj. XLVI. 38	Āna. LIV. 1
Āsava Mag. XLV. 163 Boj. XLVI. 113 Sat. XLVII. 50	Ekantaka (or Janapada) Sat. XLVII. 19, 20
Āsavakkhaya Mag. XLV. 45 Ind. XLVIII. 20, 64 Anā. LIV. 20 Sac. LVI. 25	Ekabhinna (or Ekabijī) Ind. XLVIII. 24
Āhāra Boj. XLVI. 51	Esanā Mag. XLV. 161 Boj. XLVI. 111 Sat. XLVII. 83 Ind. XLVIII. 105, 163 Sam. XLIX. 35 Bal. L. 35, 91 Id. LI. 67
	Jhā. LIII. 35
Ācchānaṅgala Ānā. LIV. 11	Ogha Meg. XLV. 171 Boj. XLVI. 122 Sat. XLVII. 93 Ind. XLVIII. 118, 176 Sam. XLIX. 45 Bal. L. 47, 101 Id. LI. 77 Jhā. LIII. 45
Iddhi Anu. LII. 12, 13	
Indakula Sac. LVI. 39	
Indriya Anu. LII. 20	

- Ogadhā *or* Saṭṭayham Sot. LV. 2 Kusalarāsi Sat. XLVII. 5, 45
 Odakā Sac. LVI. 65 Ind. XLVIII.
 Oruddham bhāgiya Mag. XLV. Kūṭa Mag. XLV. 141 Boj. XLVI.
 179, 180 Boj. XLVI. 174, 175 7, 91 Sat. XLVII. 65 Ind. 85,
 Sat. XLVII. 102, 103 Ind. XLVIII. 143 Sam. XLIX. 15 Bal. L.
 184, 185 Bal. XLIX. 109, 110 15—71 Id. LI. 47 Jhā. LIII.
 Id. LI. 85, 86 Jhā. LIII. 53, 54 15
 Kūṭāgāra Sac. LVI. 44
 Kāṅkheyya Ānā. LIV. 12 Khadira Sac. LVI. 32
 Kaṇṭaki Anu. LI. 4—6 Khandha Mag. XLV. 178 Boj.
 Kathā Sac. LVI. 10 XLVI. 129 Sac. LVI. 13 Sat.
 Kappina Ānā. LIV. 7 XLVII. 100 Ind. XLVIII. 135,
 Kayavikkaya Sac. LVI. 92 182 Sam. XLIX. 52 Bal. L.
 Karuṇā Boj. XLVI. 63 54, 108 Id. LI. 84 Jhā. LIII.
 Kalyanamitta (-tā) Mag. XLV. 52 Sac. LVI. 13
 49, 56, 63, 70, 77 Khaya Boj. XLVII. 26
 Kamagunā Mag. XLV. 176 Khila Mag. XLV. 166 Boj.
 Boj. XLVI. 183 Sat. XLVII. 98 XLVI. 127, 172 Sat. XLVII. 87
 Ind. XLVIII. 181 Id. LI. 84 Ind. XLVIII. 110, 168 Sam.
 Jhā. LIII. 51 XLIX. 39 Id. 72 Jhā. LIII. 4
 Kāmesu Sac. LVI. 73 Khetta Sac. LVI. 91
 Kāya Boj. XLVI. 2
 Kālī Sot. LV. 39
 Kimattha Mag. XLV. 5
 Kimbila Ānā. LIV. 10
 Kilesa Boj. XLVI. 33, 34
 Kukkuṭasūkara Sac. LVI. 89
 Kukkuṭarāma Mag. XLV. 18—20
 Kundaḷi Boj. XLVI. 6
 Kumāriya Sac. LVI. 86
 Kumbha Mag. XLV. 27, 153
 Boj. XLVI. 103, 158 Sat. XLVII.
 77 Ind. XLVIII. 97, 155 Sam.
 XLIX. 27 Bal. L. 27, 83 Id.
 LI. 59 Jhā. LIII. 27
 Kulaputta Sac. LV. 3, 4
 Kusala Boj. XLVI. 31, 32
- Kusalarāsi Sat. XLVII. 5, 45
 Ind. XLVIII.
 Kūṭa Mag. XLV. 141 Boj. XLVI.
 7, 91 Sat. XLVII. 65 Ind. 85,
 143 Sam. XLIX. 15 Bal. L.
 15—71 Id. LI. 47 Jhā. LIII.
 15
 Kūṭāgāra Sac. LVI. 44
 Khadira Sac. LVI. 32
 Khandha Mag. XLV. 178 Boj.
 XLVI. 129 Sac. LVI. 13 Sat.
 XLVII. 100 Ind. XLVIII. 135,
 182 Sam. XLIX. 52 Bal. L.
 54, 108 Id. LI. 84 Jhā. LIII.
 52 Sac. LVI. 13
 Khaya Boj. XLVII. 26
 Khila Mag. XLV. 166 Boj.
 XLVI. 127, 172 Sat. XLVII. 87
 Ind. XLVIII. 110, 168 Sam.
 XLIX. 39 Id. 72 Jhā. LIII. 4
 Khetta Sac. LVI. 91
 Gantha Mag. XLV. 174 Boj.
 XLVI. 125, 168 Sat. XLVII. 96
 Ind. XLVIII. 121 Sam. XLIX.
 48 Bal. L. 50, 104 Id. LI. 89
 Jhā. LIII. 49
 Gandhavilepana Sac. LVI. 80
 Gambhīra Sot. LV. 65
 Gavampati Sac. LVI. 30
 Gijjhakūṭamhi pabbate (*or*
 Abhaya?) Boj. XLVI. 56
 Giṇṇakāvasatha Sot. LV. 8—10
 Gilāna Boj. XLVI. 14—16 Sat.
 XLVII. 9
 Gilāyanam Sot. LV. 54
 Gihīnayo (*or* Bāḥagilāyana)
 Anu. LI. 10

- Godhā (*or* Mahānāma) Sot. L. 23 Boj. XLVI. 89, 145 Sat. XLVII. 63 Ind. XLVIII. 32, 83, 141 Sam. XLIX. 13 Bal. L. 13, 69
- Cakkavatti Boj. XLVI. 42 Id. L. 45 Jhā. 13
- Canda-candima Mag. XLV. 146 Tathāgatena vutta Sac. LVI. 11, 12
- Boj. XLVI. 96, 152 Sat. XLVII. 70 Ind. XLVIII. 90, 148 Bal. L. 20, 76 Id. LI. 52 Jhā. LI. 20 Taphakkhaya Anu. LIV. 7 Tapha-Tasina Mag. XLV. 170 Boj. XLVI. 171 Sat. XLVII. 92 Ind. XLVIII. 104 Sam. XLIX. 44 Bal. L. 10 Id. LI. 76 Jhā. LI. 44
- Cintā Sac. LVI. 8, 41
- Cunda Sat. XLVII. 13 Tara Mag. XLV. 5
- Cetiya Id. LI. 10 Tikkha Sot. LV. 73
- Cetoparicca Anu. LI. 14 Tulakūṭa Sac. LVI. 94
- Cela Sat. XLVII. 14 Sac. LVI. 34 Thapatayo Tot. LV. 6
- Chanda Mag. XLV. 51, 58, 65, 72, 79, 86 Sat. XLVII. 37 Id. LI. 13
- Chiggala Sac. LV. 45, 47, 48 Daṭṭhabba Ind. XLVIII. 8
- Janapada (*or* Ekantaka) Sat. XLVII. 20 Danda Sac. LVI. 33
- Jarā Ind. XLVIII. 41 Dalidda Boj. XLVI. 46
- Javana Sot. LV. 72 Dasī Sac. LVI. 87
- Jivita Ind. XLVIII. 22 Diṭṭhi Mag. XLV. 53, 60, 67, 74, 81, 88
- Jhāna Anu. LI. 21 Dighavu Sot. LV. 3
- Dipa Anā. LIV. 8
- Dukkha Boj. XLVI. 72
- Dukkhatā tisso Mag. XLV. 165
- Ñāna Mag. XLV. 47 Id. LI. 9 Boj. XLVI. 115, 171 Sat. XLVII. 86 Ind. XLVIII. 109 Bal. L. 39, 95 Id. LI. 71 Jhā. 39
- Ñānavā (*or* Nabbhavo) Sat. XLVIII. 21 Duggati Sot. LV. 14, 15
- Ñāya Ind. XLVIII. 23 Duccarita Sat. XLVIII. 47
- Thāna Boj. XLVI. 23 Anu. LI. 15, 16 Duppañña Boj. XLVI. 44
- Thiti Sat. XLVII. 22 Duvera (*or* Anāthapindika) Sot. LV. 28
- Tathā Sac. LVI. 20, 27 Dussilya (*or* Anāthapindika) Sot. LV. 26, 27
- Tathāgata Mag. XLV. 139 Duteyya Sac. LVI. 94

- Devacārikā Sot. LV. 18—20
 Devapada Sot. LV. 34, 35
 Desanā Boj. LI. 22 Id. LI. 19
 Dve phalā — s. Phalā
 Dhañña Sac. LVI. 84
 Dhammadinna Sot. LV. 53
 Dharāṇa Sac. LV. 15, 16

 Nakhasikha Sac. LV. 51
 Nacca Sac. LV. 81
 Nadi Mag. XLV. 160 Boj. XLVI. 119, 166 Sat. XLVII. 82 Ind. XLVIII. 104 Sam. XLIX. 34 Bal. L. 66 Jhā. LII. 34
 Nandaka (*or* Licchavi) Sot. LV. 30
 Nandīya Mag. XLVI. 10 Sot. LV. 40—47
 Nabbhava (*or* Nānavā) Ind. XLVIII. 21
 Nāga Mag. XLV. 151 Boj. XLVI. 113, 157 Sat. XLVII. 75 Ind. XLVIII. 95, 153 Bal. L. 25, 81 Id. LI. 57 Jhā. LII. 25
 Nānadhimmutti Anu. LII. 19
 Nalanda Sat. XLVII. 12
 Nava Mag. XLV. 158 Boj. XLVI. 108, 163 Sat. XLVII. 80 Ind. XLVIII. 102, 166 Bal. L. 32, 88 Id. LI. 64 Jhā. LII. 32
 Nibbida Boj. XLVI. 20 Id. LI. 4
 Nibbedha Boj. XLVI. 28
 Nibbedhika Sot. LV. 74
 Nirodha Boj. XLVI. 27, 76
 Nigga Mag. XLV. 168 Boj. XLVI. 119, 174 Sat. XLVII. 91 Ind. XLVIII. 115, 173 Sam. XLIX. 42 Bal. L. 44, 98 Id. LI. 74 Jhā. 42
 Nivāraṇa Boj. XLVI. 40
 Nivaraṇāni Mag. XLV. 177 Boj. XLVI. 129, 184 Sat. XLVII. 99 Ind. XLVIII. 125, 181 Sam. XLIX. 51 Bal. L. 53, 106 Id. LI. 82 Jhā. LII. 51
 Nivaraṇāvaraṇa Boj. XLVI. 38
 Pacāyika Sac. LVI. 70
 Paccanta Sac. LVI. 62
 Pañcagatī Sac. LVI. 102—131
 Pannava Boj. XLVI. 45
 Panna Sac. LVI. 63
 Panha Boj. XLVI. 57
 Patikkula Boj. XLVI. 69
 Paṭipatti Mag. XLV. 31
 Paṭtipada Mag. XLV. 23, 24 Anu. LII. 17
 Paṭipanno Mag. XLV. 32 Ind. XLVIII. 18
 Paṭilābho Ind. XLVIII. 11 Sot. LV. 59
 Paṭisallāna Sac. LVI. 2
 Paṭiṭṭhito Ind. XLVIII. 56
 Pathamasuddhiya Jhā. LII. 1
 Pathavi Sac. LVI. 55, 56
 Pada Mag. XLV. 140 Boj. XLVI. 90, 146 Sat. XLVII. 64 Ind. XLVIII. 84, 142 Sam. XLIX. 14 Id. L. 46 Jhā. LII. 14
 Pade Ind. XLVIII. 54
 Padesa Sat. XLVII. 26 Id. LI. 5

Papāta Sac. LVI. 42	Phalā (dve-) Ind. XLVIII. 65
Pabbatupama Sac. LVI. 59, 60	Phalā (caturo-) Sot. LV. 55—58
Pariññā (or Adḍhāna) Ind. XLVIII. 63	Bala Mag. XLV. 149 Boj. XLVI. 99, 155 Sat. XLVII. 73 Ind. XLVIII. 93, 151 Sam. XLIX. 23 Bal. L. 23, 79 Id. LI. 55 Jha. LIII. 23
Pariññaya Sat. XLVII. 38	Bahula Sot. LV. 68
Pariññeyya Sac. LVI. 29	Balvagilayana (or Gihinayo) LI. 10
Pariyāya Boj. XLVI. 52	Bahiya (-ka) Sat. XLVII. 15
Parilāha Sac. LVI. 43	Bija Mag. XLV. 150 Boj. XLVI. 100, 156 Sat. XLVII. 74 Ind. XLVIII. 94, 152 Sam. XLIX. 24 Bal. L. 24, 80 Id. LI. 56 Jha. LIII. 24 Sac. LVI. 78
Parisuddha Mag. XLV. 16, 17	Buddha (or Araha) Boj. XLVIII. 28 Id. LI. 8
Parihāna Boj. XLVI. 5 Sat. XLVII. 23	Buddhi s. Vuddhi
Pahāna Boj. XLVI. 74	Bojjhanga Ānā. LIV. 2
Pācma Mag. XLV. 91—96, 103—108 Boj. XLVI. 77—82, 144—149 Sat. XLVII. 51—56 Ind. XLVIII. 71—76, 129—134 Sam. XLIX. 1—6 Bal. L. 1—6, 57—62 Id. LI. 33—38 Jha. LIII. 1—6	Bodhana Boj. XLVI. 21
Paṭimokkha Sat. XLVII. 46	Brahmacariya Mag. XLV. 39, 40
Pana Boj. XLVI. 11 Sac. LI. 36, 71	Brahmanā Mag. XLV. 37, 38 Sac. LVI. 69
Pana Sac. LVI. 81	Brahmā Sat. XLVII. 18 Ind. XLVIII. 57
Paraṅgama Mag. XLV. 34 Boj. XLVI. 17	Brahmana Mag. XLV. 4 Sat. XLVII. 25 Id. LI. 15 Sot. LV. 12
Piṇḍola Ind. XLVIII. 49	Bhaddiya Sot. LV. 48
Pucchito Boj. XLVI. 56	Bhaya (or Bhukku) Sot. LV. 29
Puthu- Sot. LV. 63	Bhava Mag. XLV. 164 Boj. XLVI. 114, 170 Sat. XLVII. 86 Ind. XLVIII. 108, 166 Sam. XLIX. 38 Bal. L. 38, 94 Id. LI. 70 Jha. LIII. 38
Pubbakotṭhaka Ind. XLVIII. 44	
Pubbārāma Ind. XLVIII. 45--48	
Pubbe (or Hetu) Id. LI. 11	
Pulavaka Boj. XLVI. 58	
Petteya Sac. LVI. 67	
Pesuna Sac. LVI. 75	
Pokkharani Sac. LVI. 52	
Pharusa Sac. LVI. 76	
Phalā Id. LI. 25, 26 Ānā. LIV. 4, 5	

- Bhāvanā Sat. XLVII. 34, 39
 Id. LI. 19
 Bhikkhave Ānā. LIV. 15
 Bhikkhu XLVI. Boj. 5 Sat.
 XLVII. 3 Id. LI. 18, 23
 Bhikkhu(ānātarō) Mag. XLV.
 6, 7 Sat. XLVII. 3
 Bhikkhū Id. LI. 7, 29, 30 Ānā.
 LIV. 15, 16 Sot. LV. 29, 46
 Bhikkhunivāsaka Sat. XLVII. 10
 Bhūṇā 34
 Bhūri Sot. LV. 67

 Makkatā Sat. XLVII. 7
 Magga Sat. XLVII. 43 Id. LI. 21
 Matteyya Sac. LVI. 66
 Marana Boj. XLVI. 68
 Mala Mag. XLV. 167 Boj. XLVI.
 117, 160 Sat. XLVII. 88 Ind.
 XLVIII. 111, 169 Sam. XLIX.
 40 Id. LI. 73
 Mallika Ind. XLVIII. 52
 Mahadādhana (or Adḍha) Sot.
 LV. 44, 45
 Mahapphala Id. LI. 12
 Mahā Sot. LV. 62
 Mahānāma Sot. LV. 21—23.
 37, 49
 Mahāpuriso Sat. XLVII. 11
 Mahiddhi (or Samagabrāh-
 mana) Id. LI. 16
 Mamsa Sac. LVI. 85
 Manadinna Sat. XLVII. 30
 Mara Boj. XLVI. 43
 Micchatta Mag. XLV. 21
 Mittā Sat. XLVII. 48 Sac. LVI.
 26
 Mittenāmacca Sot. LV. 16, 17
- Muditā Sat. XLVI. 64
 Musāvāda Sac. LVI. 74
 Mula Mag. XLV. 142 Boj. XLVI.
 92, 148 Sat. XLVII. 66 Ind.
 XLVIII. 86, 144 Sam. XLIX. 16
 Bal. L. 16, 72 Id. LI. 48 Jhā.
 LII. 16
 Megha Mag. XLV. 156, 157
 Boj. XLVI. 106, 107, 161, 162
 Sat. XLVII. 80 Ind. XLVIII.
 100, 101, 158, 159 Sam.
 XLIX. 30, 31 Bal. L. 30, 31,
 86, 87 Id. LI. 62, 63 Jhā.
 LII. 30, 31
 Mettā Boj. XLVI. 54, 62
 Moggallāna Id. LI. 14, 31

 Yoga Mag. XLV. 172 Boj.
 XLVI. 123, 179 Sat. XLVII. 104
 Ind. XLVIII. 129, 177 Sam.
 XLIX. 46 Bal. L. 57, 111 Id.
 LI. 80 Jhā. LII. 46
 Yoniso Mag. XLV. 55, 62, 69,
 76, 83, 90 Boj. XLVI. 35, 36

 Rajata Sac. LVI. 83
 Rahogata Am. LI. 1, 2
 Raja Mag. XLV. 145 Boj. XLVI.
 95, 151 Sat. XLVII. 69 Ind.
 XLVIII. 89, 147 Sam. XLIX. 19
 Bal. L. 19, 75 Id. LI. 51 Jhā.
 19 Sot. LV. 1
 Rukkha Mag. XLV. 152 Boj.
 XLVI. 39, 102, 158 Sat. XLVII.
 76 Ind. XLVIII. 67, 70, 96,
 154 Sam. XLIX. 26 Bal.
 L. 26, 82 Id. LI. 58 Jhā.
 LII. 26

Lahu Sot. LV. 70	Vimlaka Boj. XLVI. 59
Licchavi (<i>or</i> Nandaka) Sot. LV. 30	Vipula Sot. LV. 64
Loka Sat. XLVII. 28 Anu. LII. 18 Sac. LVI. 28	Vibhaṅga Sot. XLV. 8 Sat. XLVII. 40 Ind. XLVIII. 9, 10, 36—38 Id. LI. 20
Vatta Boj. XLVI. 4	Viraddha Mag. XLV. 33 Boj. XLVI. 18 Sat. XLVII. 33 Id. LI. 2
Vattha Mag. XLV. 148 Boj. XLVI. 98, 153 Sat. XLVII. 72 Ind. XLVIII. 92, 150 Sam. XLIX. 22 Bal. L. 22, 78 Id. LI. 54 Jhā. LIII. 22	Virāga Mag. XLV. 41 Boj. XLVI. 75 Sat. XLII. 32
Vadha-alopa-sahasakāra Sac. LVI. 96—101	Vihara Mag. XLV. 11, 12
Vasaka	Vuddhi Boj. XLVI. 37 Sot. LV. 60
Vassa Sot. LV. 38	Vedanā Mag. XLV. 29, 169 Boj. XLVI. 120, 175 Sat. XLVII. 49, 90 Ind. XLVIII. 116, 174 Sam. XLIX. 43 Bal. L. 45, 99 Id. LI. 75 Jhā. LIII. 43
Vassavuttha Sot. LV. 52	Vepullata Sot. LV. 61
Vassika Mag. XLV. 144 Boj. XLVI. 94, 149 Sat. XLVII. 68 Ind. XLVIII. 88, 146 Sam. XLIX. 18 Bal. L. 74 Id. LI. 50 Jhā. LIII. 18	Veludvareyya Sot. LV. 7
Vadino Sac. LVI. 40	Vesali Anā. LV. 9
Vikala Sac. LVI. 79	Sakunagghi Sat. XLVII. 6
Viggahukā Sac. LVI. 9	Saketa Ind. XLVIII. 43
Vicchiddaka Boj. XLVI. 60	Sagathaka Sot. LV. 51
Vijjā LII. Anu. 22—24 Sac. LVI. 18, 21, 22	Saṅkāsaṇa Sac. LVI. 19
Vijjavimutti Mag. XLV. 46	Sankhitta Ind. XLVIII. 12—14
Vitakka Sac. LVI. 7	Sangarava Boj. XLVI. 55
Vitthara Ind. XLVII. 15—17	Sannojana Mag. XLV. 42 Ind. XLVIII. 61 Anā. LV. 17
Vidha Mag. XLV. 162 Boj. XLVI. 41, 112, 168 Sat. XLVII. 84 Ind. XLVIII. 106, 142 Sam. XLIX. 36 Bal. L. 36, 92 Id. LI. 68 Jhā. LIII. 36	Satayha (<i>or</i> Ogadha) Sot. LV. 2
Vidha (<i>or</i> Samaṇabrahmaṇā) Id. LI. 17	Sata Sat. XLVII. 2, 35, 44
	Sattanisamsā Ind. XLVIII. 66
	Sattisata Sac. LVI. 35
	Saddha (<i>or</i> Āpana) Ind. XLVIII. 50
	Sappurisa Mag. XLV. 5, 6
	Sabba (<i>or</i> Ambapālī) Anu. LI. 9

- Sabbalaka (*or* Anabhiroti) Sāriputta Mag. XLV. 3 Sot.
 Boj. XLVI. 70 LV. 4, 5
 Sabhāgata Sot. LV. 36 Sālam Ind. XLVIII. 5
 Samanābrahmana Ind. XLVIII. Sineru Sac. LVI. 49, 50
 6, 7, 29, 30, 34, 35 Id. LI. Sirivaddho Sat. XLVII. 29
 16, 17 Sac. LVI. 5, 6 Simsapā Sac. LVI. 31
 Samatta Sat. XLVII. 27 Id. Sigha Sot. LV. 69
 LI. 6 Sila Mag. XLV. 50, 57, 64, 71,
 Samadhi Mag. XLV. 28 Sac. 78, 85 Boj. XLVI. 3, Sat.
 LVI. 1 XLVII. 21
 Samudaya Sat. XLVII. 42 Suka Mag. XLV. 9
 Samudda Mag. XLV. 97—102 Sukara Sac. LVI. 9
 Boj. XLVI. 83—88, 139—144 Sukiya Mag. XLV. 154 Boj.
 Sat. XLVII. 57—62 Ind. XLVIII. XLVI. 104, 160 Sat. XLVII. 78
 77—82, 135—140 Sam. XLIX. Ind. XLVIII. 87, 98 Sam. XLIX.
 7—12 Bal. L. 7—12, 63—68 28 Bal. L. 28, 84 Id. LI. 60
 Id. LI. 39—44 Jha. LIII. Jha. LIII. 28
 7—12 Sac. LVI. 57, 58 Sutam Anu. LII. 3
 Samphappalapa Sac. LVI. 77 Suddhakam Sat. XLVIII. 24
 Sambhejja Sac. LVI. 53, 54 Id. XLVIII. 24 Āna. LIV. 3
 Sammasambuddha Sac. LVI. 23 Sot. LV. 46
 Sayana Sac. LI. 82 Suddhikam Ind. XLVIII. 1,
 Sayhaka (*or* Abhi-sanda) Sot. 31
 LV. 41—43 Suraṃeraya Sac. LVI. 64
 Sarakāṇi *or* Saranāṇi Sot. Suriya Mag. XLV. 147 Boj.
 LV. 24, 25 XLVI. 97—152 Sat. XLVII. 71
 Salalagāra Anu. LII. 8 Ind. XLVIII. 91, 149 Sam.
 Salla Sat. XLVIII. 4 XLIX. 21 Bal. L. 21, 77 Id.
 Sahassa Anu. LII. 11 Sot. LV. LI. 53 Jha. LIII. 21
 11 Suriy-*[assa]* upamā Boj. XLVI.
 Sāketa Ind. XLVIII. 43 12, 13 Sac. LVI. 37, 38
 Samaiṇṇa Mag. XLV. 35, 36 Sukarakhata Ind. XLVIII.
 Sac. LVI. 68 58
 Sara Mag. XLV. 143 Boj. Suda Sat. XLVII. 8
 XLVI. 93, 136 Sat. XLVII. 67 Sekha Mag. XLV. 13 Ind.
 Ind. XLVIII. 55, 87, 145 Sam. XLVIII. 53
 XLIX. 17 Bal. L. 17, 73 Id. Sedaka (*or* Ekantaka) Sat.
 LI. 49 Jhā. LIII. 17 XLVII. 19

Sota Ind. XLVIII. 2, 3	Himavanta Boj. XLVI. 1
Soto Ind. XLVIII. 26, 32	Himavantapabbatupama Sac. LVI. 59, 60
Hatthino Sac. LVI. 90	Hetu (<i>or</i> Pubbe) Id. LI.
Hāsa (<i>or</i>) Hāsu Sot. LV. 71	11

III.

INDEX TO THE GĀTHĀS.

- Appakā te manussesu Magga-S. XLV. 34 (1).
 Ayyāpado avihiṃsā Magga-S. XLV. 4 (3).
 Ekāyanam jatikkāyantaḍaṣṣi Satip.-S. XLVII. 18, 43.
 Etad attaniyam bhūtam Magga-S. XLV. 4 (4).
 Evam naram annapanavattḥadadam Sotap.-S. LV. 41, 42 (2).
 Kaṇham dhammam vipahaya Magga-S. XLV. 34 (3).
 Catunnam ariyasaccānam Sacca-S. LVI. 21 (1).
 Cetovimuttisampanna¹ Sacca-S. LVI. 22 (4).
 Cetovimuttiṃhā te Sacca-S. LVI. 22 (2).
 Tatrābhiratim iccheyya Magga-S. XLV. 34 (4).
 Tasmā saddhaṇca sīlaṇca Sot. LV. 26, 51 (3).
 Tulam atulaṇca sambhavam Iddhip.-S. LI. 10.
 Dhūtam jammi jare atthu Indriya-S. XLVIII. 41 (1).
 Mahodadhim aparimitam mahasaram Sot. LV. 41, 42 (1).
 Yassa saddhā ca paṇṇā ca Magga-S. XLV. 4 (1).
 Yassa saddhā Tathagato Sotap.-S. LV. 26, 51 (1).
 Yāni etāni diṭṭhāni Sacca-S. LVI. 21 (2).
 Ye ca kho sammadakkhate Magga-S. XLV. 34 (2).
 Ye ca dukkham pajananti Sacca-S. LVI. 22 (3).
 Ye dukkham nappajananti Sacca-S. LVI. 22 (1).
 Yesam sambodhiyaṅgesu Magga-S. XLV. 34 (5).
 Yo pi vassasatam jive Indriya-S. XLVIII. 41 (2).
 Yo puṇṇakamo kusale patiṭṭhito Sot. LV. 43.
 Ratho sīlparikkharo Magga-S. XLV. 4 (2).
 Saughe pasado yassatthi Sot. LV. 26, 51 (2).

¹ *The padas are badly grouped (p. 433), and cetovimuttisampanna is a blunder. In the last pada read na te . . . (not ti).*

GENERAL CONTENTS

OF THE
FIVE VOLUMES AND OF THE WHOLE COMPILATION.

I. SAGĀTHA-VAGGO (VOL. I).

I. *Devatā-Saṃyutta* (p. 1—45).

	pag.
Chapter 1. Naḷa-vaggo	1
” 2. Nandana-vaggo	5
” 3. Satti-vaggo	13
” 4. Satullapakāyika-vaggo	16
” 5. Āditta-vaggo	31
” 6. Jara-vaggo	36
” 7. Addha-vaggo	39
” 8. Chetvā-vaggo	41

II. *Devaputta-Saṃyutta* (p. 46—67).

Chapter 1. Pathama-vaggo	46
” 2. Anathapiṇḍika-vaggo	51
” 3. Nānātitthiya-vaggo	56

III. *Kosala-Saṃyutta* (p. 68—102).

Chapter 1. Pathamo-vaggo	68
” 2. Duttiyo-vaggo	77
” 3. Tattiyo-vaggo	93

IV. *Māra-Saṃyutta* (p. 103—127).

Chapter 1. Pathamo-vaggo	103
” 2. Duttiyo-vaggo	109
” 3. Tattiyo-vaggo (or Uparipaṇca-vaggo)	117

V.	<i>Bhikkhunī-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 128—135).	
VI.	<i>Brahmā-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 136—159).	pag.
Chapter 1.	Pathamo-vaggo	136
„ 2.	Dutiyo-vaggo (Pañcaka-vaggo)	153
VII.	<i>Brāhmaṇa-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 160—184).	
Chapter 1.	Arahanta-vaggo	160
„ 2.	Upāsaka-vaggo	172
VIII.	<i>Vaṇṇīsuthera-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 185—196).	
IX.	<i>Vana-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 197—205).	
X.	<i>Yakkha-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 206—215).	
XI.	<i>Sakka-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 216—242).	
Chapter 1.	Pathamo-vaggo	216
„ 2.	Dutiyo-vaggo	228
„ 3.	Tatiyo-vaggo (Sakka-pañcaka)	237
II. NIDĀNA-VAGGO (VOL. II).		
XII.	(i). <i>Nidāna-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 1—133).	
Chapter 1.	Buddha-vaggo	1
„ 2.	Ahāra-vaggo	11
„ 3.	Dasabala-vaggo	27
„ 4.	Kaḷārakhattiya-vaggo	47
„ 5.	Gahapati-vaggo	68
„ 6.	Rukkha-vaggo	80
„ 7.	Maha-vaggo	94
„ 8.	Samana-brāhmaṇa-vaggo	129
„ 9.	Antarapeyyaka-vaggo	130
XIII.	(ii). <i>Abhisamaya-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 133—139).	
XIV.	(iii). <i>Dhāta-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 140—177).	
Chapter 1.	Nanatta-vaggo	140
„ 2.	Dutiyo-vaggo	149
„ 3.	Kammāpatha-vaggo	166
„ 4.	Catuttho-vaggo	169

XV. (iv). <i>Anamatagga-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 178—193).		
Chapter 1.	Pathamo-vaggo	pag 178
" 2.	Dutiyo-vaggo	186
XVI. (v). <i>Kassapa-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 194—225).		
XVII. (vi). <i>Lābha-Salikara-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 225—244).		
Chapter 1.	Pathamo-vaggo	225
" 2.	Dutiyo-vaggo	233
" 3.	Tatiyo-vaggo	234
" 4.	Catuttho-vaggo	239
XVIII. (vii). <i>Rāhula-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 244—256).		
Chapter 1.	Pathamo-vaggo	244
" 2.	Dutiyo-vaggo	249
XIX. (viii). <i>Lakkhaṇa-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 254—263).		
Chapter 1.	Pathamo-vaggo	254
" 2.	Dutiyo-vaggo	259
XX. (ix). <i>Opamma-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 262—272).		
XXI. (x). <i>Bhikkhu-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 273—286).		

III. KHANDHA-VAGGO (VOL. III).

XXII. (i). *Khandha-Saṃyutta* (p. 1—188).

Mūla-paṇṇāsa.

Chapter 1.	Nakulapita-vaggo	1
" 2.	Anicca-vaggo	21
" 3.	Bhāra-vaggo	25
" 4.	Natumhaka-vaggo	33
" 5.	Attadipa-vaggo	42

Majjhima-paṇṇāsa.

Chapter 6.	Upaya-vaggo	53
" 7.	Arahatta-vaggo	73
" 8.	Khajjaniya-vaggo	81
" 9.	Thera-vaggo	105
" 10.	Puppha-vaggo	137

Upa ri-paññāsa.		pag.
Chapter 11.	Anta-vaggo	157
" 12.	Dhammakathika-vaggo	162
" 13.	Avijjā-vaggo	170
" 14.	Kukkula-vaggo	177
" 15.	Diṭṭhi-vaggo	180
XXIII. (ii). <i>Rādha-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 188—201).		
Chapter 1.	Vaggo-pathamo	188
" 2.	Dutiyo-vaggo	195
" 3.	Āyacana-vaggo	198
" 4.	Upa nisinna-vaggo	200
XXIV. (iii). <i>Diṭṭhi-Saṃyutta</i> .		
Chapter 1.	Sotāpatti-vaggo	202
Chapter 2.	{ Purimagamanam 217	
	{ Dutiya-gamanam (or °vāro) 218	
	{ Tatiya-gamanam 221	
	{ Catutthagamanam 222	
XXV. (iv). <i>Okkantika-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 225—228).		
XXVI. (v). <i>Uppāda-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 228—231).		
XXVII. (vi). <i>Kilesa-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 232—234).		
XXVIII. (vii). <i>Sīriputta-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 235—240).		
XXIX. (viii). <i>Nāga-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 240—246).		
XXX. (ix). <i>Supaṇṇa-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 246—249).		
XXXI. (x). <i>Gandhabbalāya-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 249—253).		
XXXII. (xi). <i>Valaha-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 254—257).		
XXXIII. (xii). <i>Vacchagotta-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 257—263).		
XXXIV. (xiii). <i>Jhāna- or Samādhi-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 263—279).		

IV. SAḶĀYATANA-VAGGO (VOL. IV).

XXXV. (i). *Saḷāyatana-Saṃyutta* (p. 1—204).

Mūlapaṇṇāsa.

Chapter 1.	Anicca-vaggo	1
" 2.	Yamaka-vaggo	6

	pag.
Chapter 3. Sabba-vaggo	15
„ 4. Jātidhamma-vaggo	26
„ 5. Anicca-vaggo	28

Paññāsako dutiyo.

Chapter 6. Avijjā-vaggo	30
„ 7. Migajāla vaggo dutiyo	35
„ 8. Gilāna-vaggo	46
„ 9. Channa-vaggo	53
„ 10. Saḷa-vaggo.	70

Paññasaṃ tatiyam.

Chapter 11. Yogakkhemī-vaggo	85
„ 12. Lokakāmaguṇa-vaggo	91
„ 13. Gahapati-vaggo	109
„ 14. Devadaha-vaggo	124
„ 15. Navapurana-vaggo	132

Paññasaṃ-catuttham.

Chapter 16. Nandikkhaya-vaggo	142
„ 17. Saṭṭhi-peyyālam	148
„ 18. Samudda-vaggo	157
„ 19. Āsivisa-vaggo pañcama	172

XXXVI. (ii). *Vedānā-Samyutta* (p. 204—237).

Chapter 1. Sagutha-vaggo	204
„ 2. Rahogata-vaggo	216
„ 3. Aṭṭhasatapariyaya-vaggo	230

XXXVII. (iii). *Mātugama-Samyutta* (p. 238—260).

Chapter 1. Peyyāla-vaggo I Kaṇha-pakkha	238
„ 2. Peyyālo-vaggo II Sukka-pakkha	243
„ 3. Vaggo tatiyo	246

XXXVIII. (iv). *Jambukhadaka-Samyutta* (p. 251—260).

XXXIX. (v). *Sāmaṇḍaka* (or *Sāmañcakāni-Samyutta*)
(p. 261—262).

XLI. (vi). *Moggulāna-Samyutta* (p. 262—281).

XLI. (vii). *Citta-Samyutta* (p. 281—305).

XI.II. (VIII). *Gāmaṇi-Saṃyutta* (p. 305—358).

XI.III. (IX). *Asaṅkhata (or Nibbāna)-Saṃyutta*
(p. 359—373).

	pag.
Chapter 1. Pathamo-vaggo	359
„ 2. [Dutiyo-vaggo]	362

XI.IV. (X). *Aryākata-Saṃyutta* (p. 374—403).

V. MAHĀ-VAGGO (VOL. V).

XI.V. (I). *Magga-Saṃyutta* (p. 1—62).

Chapter 1. •Avijjā-vaggo	1
„ 2. Vihara-vaggo	12
„ 3. Micchatta-vaggo	17
„ 4. Paṭipatti-vaggo	23
Ānāyatitthiya-peyyālo	27
Suriyassa-peyyālo	29
Ekadhamma-peyyālo I. II	32
„ 5. Appamāda-vaggo	41
„ 6. Balakaraṇiya-vaggo	45
„ 7. Esana-vaggo	54
„ 8. Ogha-vaggo	59

XI.VI. (II). *Bojjaṅga-Saṃyutta* (p. 63—140).

Chapter 1. Pabbata-vaggo	63
„ 2. Gilāna-vaggo	78
„ 3. Udāyi-vaggo	83
„ 4. Nivāraṇa-vaggo	91
„ 5. Cakkavatti-vaggo	98
„ 6. Bojjaṅga-ākacca-vaggo	102
„ 7. Ānāpāna-vaggo	129
„ 8. Nirodha-vaggo	132
„ 9. Gaṇḍapeyyālo	134
„ 10. Appamāda-vaggo	135
„ 11. Balakaraṇiya-vaggo	135
„ 12. Esana-vaggo	136
„ 13. Ogha-vaggo	136
„ 14. Gaṇḍapeyyālo (II)	137

Chapter 15.	Appamāda-vaggo (II)	138
„ 16.	Balakaraṇiya-vaggo (II)	138
„ 17.	Esanā-vaggo (II)	139
„ 18.	Ogha-vaggo (II)	139

XI.VII. (iii). *Satipatthāna-Samyutta* (p. 141—192).

Chapter 1.	Ambapāli-vaggo	141
„ 2.	Nālanda-vaggo	158
„ 3.	Sikattḥiti-vaggo	171
„ 4.	Ananussuta-vaggo	178
„ 5.	Amata-vaggo	184
„ 6.	Gaṅgā-peyyāla	196
„ 7.	Appamāda-vaggo	191
„ 8.	Balakaraṇiya-vaggo	191
„ 9.	Esanā-vaggo	191
„ 10.	Ogha-vaggo	191

XI.VIII. (iv). *Indriya-Samyutta* (p. 123—243).

Chapter 1.	Suddhika-vaggo	193
„ 2.	Mudatara-vaggo	199
„ 3.	Chalindriya-vaggo	203
„ 4.	Sukhindriya- (or Uppati-)vaggo	207
„ 5.	Jara-vaggo	216
„ 6.	Vaggo-chaṭṭho	227
„ 7.	Bodhipakkhiya-vaggo	236
„ 8.	Gaṅgāpeyyali	239
„ 9.	Appamāda-vaggo	240
„ 10.	Balakaraṇiya-vaggo	240
„ 11.	Esanā-vaggo	240
„ 12.	Ogha-vaggo	241
„ 13.	Gaṅga-peyyali (II)	241
„ 14.	Appamāda-vaggo	242
„ 15.	Balakaraṇiya-vaggo	242
„ 16.	Esana-vaggo	242
„ 17.	Ogha-vaggo	242

XLIX. (v). *Sammāpadhāna-Samyutta* (p. 244—248).

Chapter 1.	Gaṅgapeyyali	244
„ 2.	Appamāda-vaggo	245

	pag.
Chapter 3. Balakaraṇiya-vaggo	246
„ 4. Esanā-pāli	246
„ 5. Ogha-vaggo	247
I. (vi). <i>Bala-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 249—253).	
Chapter 1. Gaṅgāpeyyāli	249
„ 2. Appamāda-vaggo	250
„ 3. Bala-vaggo	250
„ 4. Esanā-vaggo	250
„ 5. Ogha-vaggo	251
„ 6. Gaṅgāpeyyālo (II)	251
„ 7. Appamāda (II)	252
„ 8. Bala-vaggo (II)	252
„ 9. Esana-vaggo (II)	252
„ 10. Ogha-vaggo (II)	253
II. (vii). <i>Idhipāda-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 254—293).	
Chapter 1. Cāpālavaggo	254
„ 2. Pāsādakampana	263
„ 3. Vaggo tatiyo	281
„ 4. Gaṅgāpeyyāli	290
„ 5. Appamāda-vaggo	291
„ 6. Balakaraṇiya-vaggo	291
„ 7. Esana-vaggo	291
„ 8. Ogha-vaggo	292
III. (viii). <i>Anuruddha-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 294—306).	
Chapter 1. Rahogata-vaggo	294
„ 2. [Vaggo dutiyo]	303
III. (ix). <i>Mhāna-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 307—310).	
Chapter 1. Gaṅgāpeyyālo	307
„ 2. Appamāda-vaggo	308
„ 3. Balakaraṇiya-vaggo	308
„ 4. Esana-vaggo	309
„ 5. Ogha-vaggo	309
IV. (x). <i>Anāpāna-Saṃyutta</i> (p. 311—341).	
Chapter 1. Ekadhamma-vaggo	311
„ 2. Vaggo dutiyo	325

LV. (xi). *Sotāpatti-Sāmyutta* (p. 342—413).

	pag.
Chapter 1. Veludvāra-vaggo	342
„ 2. Sahassaka (or Rajakarama-)vaggo	360
„ 3. Saranani-vaggo	369
„ 4. Puññabhisanda-vaggo	391
„ 5. Sagathapuññabhisanda-vaggo	399
„ 6. Sappāñña-vaggo	404

LVI. (xii). *Sacca-Sāmyutta* (p. 414—478).

Chapter 1. Samadhi-vaggo	414
„ 2. Dhammacakkappavattana-vaggo	420
„ 3. Kotigama-vaggo	431
„ 4. Simsapavana-vaggo	437
„ 5. Papata-vaggo	446
„ 6. Abhisamaya-vaggo	459
„ 7. Cakkapeyyalo vaggo sattuno	465
„ 8. Appaka or Viratam	468
„ 9. Amakadhamā-peyyalam	470
„ 10. Bahutara satta	473
„ 11. Gatiyo pañcaka	474



B. E. R. 95

92 MAR 1911

Received

Acknowledged

3 2 1911

